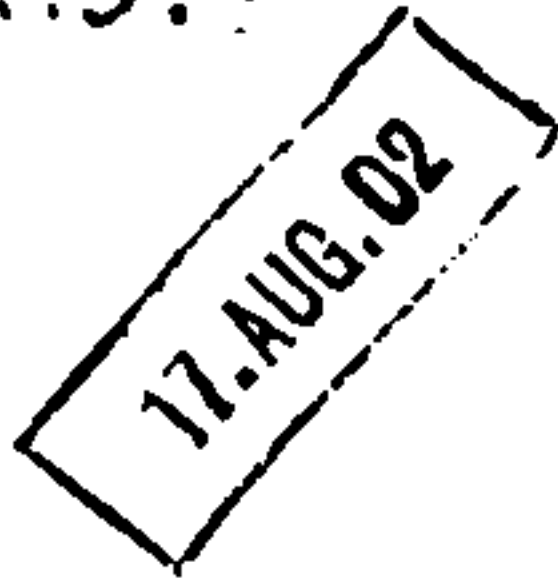


113.3.10



113 B 16

PROTESTANT
EXILES FROM FRANCE

IN THE REIGN OF LOUIS XIV.

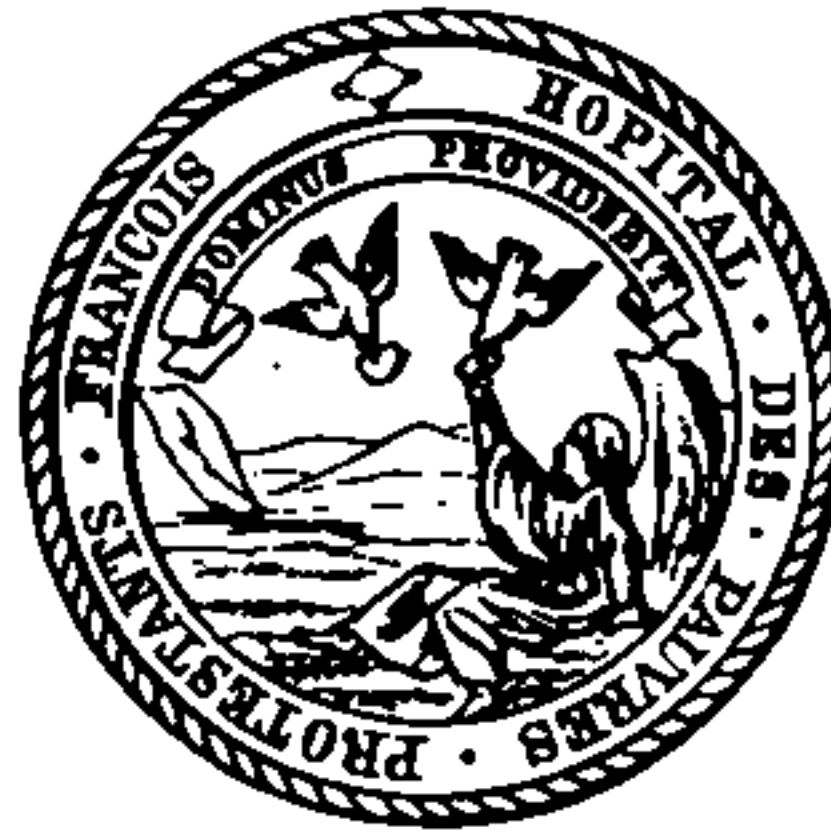
OR,

THE HUGUENOT REFUGEES AND THEIR DESCENDANTS
IN GREAT BRITAIN AND IRELAND.

BY

THE REV. DAVID C. A. AGNEW.

INDEX-VOLUME, WITH
ANALYSES,
ALPHABETICAL TABLES,
AND NOTES.



ALSO,
INTRODUCTORY MEMOIRS
OF REFUGEES
IN FORMER REIGNS.

LONDON: REEVES & TURNER.
EDINBURGH: WILLIAM PATERSON.

1874.

GENERAL VIEW OF THE CONTENTS OF THE INDEX-VOLUME.

	PAGES
ANALYSIS OF HISTORICAL INTRODUCTION TO MEMOIRS OF REFUGEES IN THE REIGN OF LOUIS XIV.,	1 to 75
MEMOIRS OF REFUGEES IN FORMER REIGNS,	76 to 131
ANALYSIS OF VOLUME FIRST,	132 to 149
ANALYSIS OF VOLUME SECOND,	150 to 241
ADDITIONAL CHAPTERS,	241
ALPHABETICAL TABLES,	261

TABLE OF NEW MEMOIRS AND NOTES.

THE NATURALISATION LISTS RE-COPIED FROM THE PATENT ROLLS, WITH NOTES,	27 to 71
NOTES TO HISTORICAL INTRODUCTION,	5, 6, 14, 16, 17, 18, 19, 72, 75

MEMOIRS OF REFUGEES IN FORMER REIGNS, AND THEIR DESCENDANTS.

<p>I. THE RADNOR GROUP,</p> <p style="padding-left: 20px;">Earl of Radnor and the families of Bouverie and Pusey. Bonnell. Crawley-Boevey. Francis Lamot, or La Motte. Gleanings from Wills, 1568 to 1598. Houblon. Du Cane. Le Thieullier. Lefroy. De la Pryme. Janssen. Delmé, &c.</p>	76
<p>II. THE CLANCARTY GROUP,</p> <p style="padding-left: 20px;">Earl of Clancarty, Lord Ashtown, and the family of Trench. Odet de Chatillon. Vidame of Chartres. Papillon. Dubois, or Wood. Chamberlaine. Inglis, or Langlois. Le Jeune. D'Ambrun, or Dombrain. Paget. Emeris. Despard, or D'Espard. Dobree. Groslet. Brevint, &c.</p>	89
<p>III. UNIVERSITY GROUP,</p> <p style="padding-left: 20px;">Le Chevalier. De Marsilliers. Cousin. Bignon. Regius. Baro, or Baron. Castol. Casaubon. De Mayerne. Vignier. Levet. Lamie. Huard. De Lambermont. De Garencières. Vasson. Conyard. Du Moulin. D'Espagne. Herault, &c.</p>	108
<p>IV. A MISCELLANEOUS GROUP,</p> <p style="padding-left: 20px;">Waldo. Howie (see Chap. 32). St Michel. Le Keux. Conant. Calamy. De Laune. Briot. D'Urfey.</p>	125

ADDITIONS TO VOLUME FIRST.

	PAGES
NOTES,	132, 134, 138, 140, 143, 144, 148

ADDITIONS TO VOLUME SECOND.

LETTER FROM A FRENCH PROTESTANT, 12th October 1686,	190
MEMOIRS OF COLOMIÉS, MIÉGE, AND DE LA HEUZE,	164, 168
MEMOIR OF DEAN DRELINCOURT,	195
INVENTORY OF THE MARQUISE DE GOUVERNET,	199
MEMOIRS OF SUZANNE DE L'ORME, HELENA LEFEVRE, &c.,	205
MARQUIS DE LA MUSSE,	207
REV. S. LYON, CHATELAIN, &c.,	209
SIR DONALD M'LEOD, K.S.I., C.B.,	213
WILL OF PHILIP DELAHAIZE, ESQ., Proved 29th November 1769,	217
MEMOIRS OF BISHOP TERROT AND REV. W. PERRONET,	226
SIR FRANCIS BEAUFORT, K.C.B., F.R.S.,	229
RICHARD CHENEVIX, T. G. FONNEREAU, PROFESSOR RIGAUD, J. R. PLANCHÉ, A. H. KENNEY, D.D., B. LANGLOIS, M.P.,	232
NOTES, 152, 154, 155, 156, 157, 158, 163, 165, 167, 169, 170, 171, 172, 185, 187, 188, 190, 191, 192, 198, 199, 211, 213, 215, 216, 221, 223, 224, 228, 229, 231, 232, 238, 239	

ADDITIONAL CHAPTERS.

CHAPTER XXX.

REFUGEES, BEING CONVERTS FROM ROMANISM,	241
Bion, De Brevall, Charlot d'Argenteuil, Du Veil, Gagnier, De Luzancy, Malard, De la Pillonniere, Le Vassor, &c.	

CHAPTER XXXI.

DESCENDANTS IN BRITAIN OF HUGUENOTS WHO WERE REFUGEES IN OTHER COUNTRIES,	246
Thellusson, Labouchere, Prevost, Du Boulay, Fourdrinier, Maty, Aubertin, &c.	

CHAPTER XXXII.

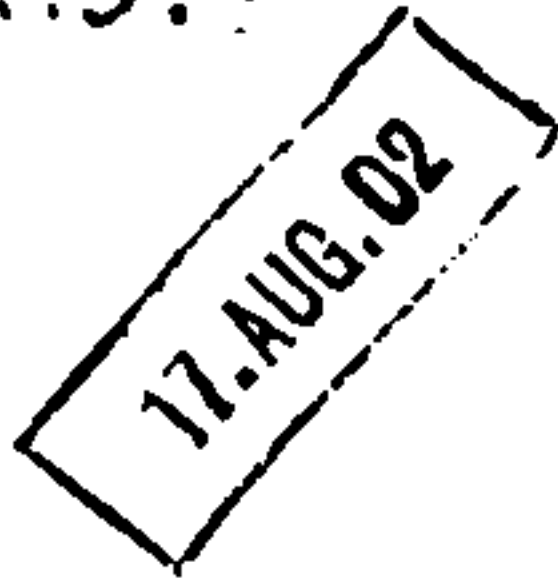
ADDITIONAL FACTS AND NOTES,	252
---------------------------------------	-----

ALPHABETICAL TABLES.

I. REFUGEES OF EARLIEST DATES, AND THEIR DESCENDANTS,	261
II. REFUGEES DURING THE REIGN OF LOUIS XIV., AND THEIR DESCENDANTS,	262
III. NATURALIZATIONS, &c.,	269
IV. MISCELLANEOUS NAMES,	281

**PROTESTANT
EXILES FROM FRANCE.**

113.3.10



113 B 16

PROTESTANT
EXILES FROM FRANCE

IN THE REIGN OF LOUIS XIV.

OR,

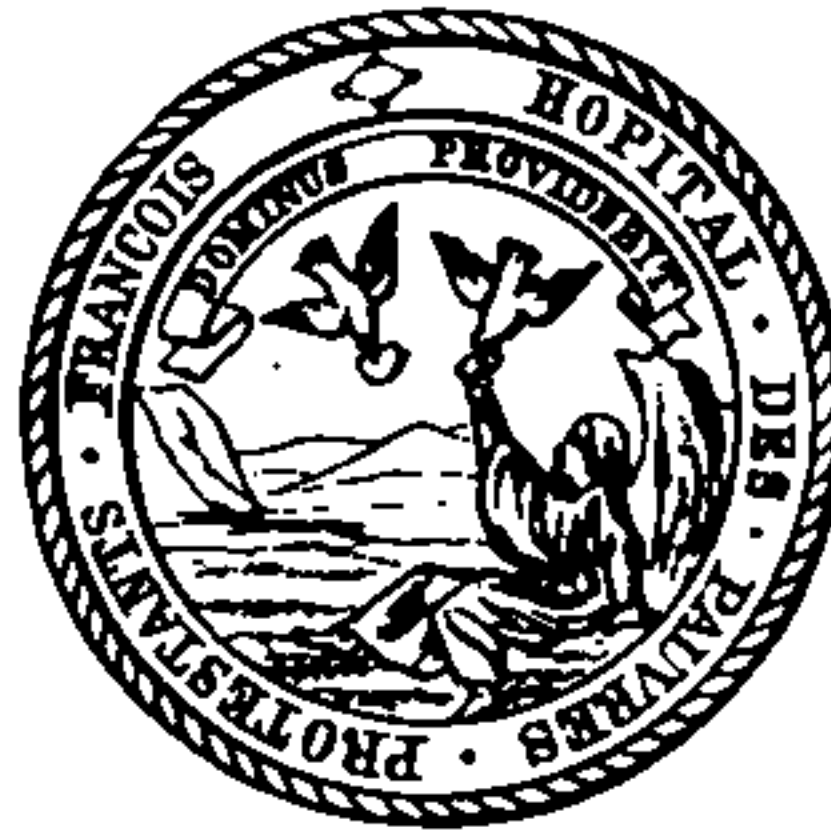
THE HUGUENOT REFUGEES AND THEIR DESCENDANTS

IN GREAT BRITAIN AND IRELAND.

BY

THE REV. DAVID C. A. AGNEW.

INDEX-VOLUME, WITH
ANALYSES,
ALPHABETICAL TABLES,
AND NOTES.



ALSO,
INTRODUCTORY MEMOIRS
OF REFUGEES
IN FORMER REIGNS.

LONDON: REEVES & TURNER.
EDINBURGH: WILLIAM PATERSON.

1874.

IMPERIAL LIBRARY

PREFACE.

IN order that the two volumes on "Protestant Exiles from France in the reign of Louis XIV.," may be serviceable to historical and genealogical students, it is necessary to provide this Index-Volume. The author takes the opportunity of introducing new memoirs, and illustrative documents and notes—especially memoirs of refugees in former reigns (fugitives from the Duke of Alva, the St Bartholomew Massacre, &c.), and their descendants. The surnames in volumes first and second are re-produced in a careful analysis of the whole work. Additional surnames, admitted in conformity with the plan of volume third, are incorporated in the Analysis, and the Alphabetical Tables refer to the pages in volume third. The original work has thus been zealously supplemented, annotated, and corrected, so that the possessors of volumes first and second have in this Index-Volume all the advantages of a new and improved edition, without the disadvantage of their former purchase becoming reduced in pecuniary value. It is impossible that the author can reprint the original work. For the sake of new purchasers, therefore, the third volume must be complete in itself. And, accordingly, some repetitions will be observed, which the possessors of volumes first and second are requested to excuse.

A large number of the books and documents quoted in this work can be consulted in the library of the English Presbyterian College, Queen Square House, Guildford Street, London.

GENERAL VIEW OF THE CONTENTS OF THE INDEX-VOLUME.

	PAGES
ANALYSIS OF HISTORICAL INTRODUCTION TO MEMOIRS OF REFUGEES IN THE REIGN OF LOUIS XIV.,	1 to 75
MEMOIRS OF REFUGEES IN FORMER REIGNS,	76 to 131
ANALYSIS OF VOLUME FIRST,	132 to 149
ANALYSIS OF VOLUME SECOND,	150 to 241
ADDITIONAL CHAPTERS,	241
ALPHABETICAL TABLES,	261

TABLE OF NEW MEMOIRS AND NOTES.

THE NATURALISATION LISTS RE-COPIED FROM THE PATENT ROLLS, WITH NOTES,	27 to 71
NOTES TO HISTORICAL INTRODUCTION,	5, 6, 14, 16, 17, 18, 19, 72, 75

MEMOIRS OF REFUGEES IN FORMER REIGNS, AND THEIR DESCENDANTS.

<p>I. THE RADNOR GROUP,</p> <p style="padding-left: 20px;">Earl of Radnor and the families of Bouverie and Pusey. Bonnell. Crawley-Boevey. Francis Lamot, or La Motte. Gleanings from Wills, 1568 to 1598. Houblon. Du Cane. Le Thieullier. Lefroy. De la Pryme. Janssen. Delmé, &c.</p>	76
<p>II. THE CLANCARTY GROUP,</p> <p style="padding-left: 20px;">Earl of Clancarty, Lord Ashtown, and the family of Trench. Odet de Chatillon. Vidame of Chartres. Papillon. Dubois, or Wood. Chamberlaine. Inglis, or Langlois. Le Jeune. D'Ambrun, or Dombrain. Paget. Emeris. Despard, or D'Espard. Dobree. Groslet. Brevint, &c.</p>	89
<p>III. UNIVERSITY GROUP,</p> <p style="padding-left: 20px;">Le Chevalier. De Marsilliers. Cousin. Bignon. Regius. Baro, or Baron. Castol. Casaubon. De Mayerne. Vignier. Levet. Lamie. Huard. De Lambermont. De Garencières. Vasson. Conyard. Du Moulin. D'Espagne. Herault, &c.</p>	108
<p>IV. A MISCELLANEOUS GROUP,</p> <p style="padding-left: 20px;">Waldo. Howie (see Chap. 32). St Michel. Le Keux. Conant. Calamy. De Laune. Briot. D'Urfey.</p>	125

ADDITIONS TO VOLUME FIRST.

	PAGES
NOTES,	132, 134, 138, 140, 143, 144, 148

ADDITIONS TO VOLUME SECOND.

LETTER FROM A FRENCH PROTESTANT, 12th October 1686,	190
MEMOIRS OF COLOMIÉS, MIÉGE, AND DE LA HEUZE,	164, 168
MEMOIR OF DEAN DRELINCOURT,	195
INVENTORY OF THE MARQUISE DE GOUVERNET,	199
MEMOIRS OF SUZANNE DE L'ORME, HELENA LEFEVRE, &c.,	205
MARQUIS DE LA MUSSE,	207
REV. S. LYON, CHATELAIN, &c.,	209
SIR DONALD M'LEOD, K.S.I., C.B.,	213
WILL OF PHILIP DELAHAIZE, ESQ., Proved 29th November 1769,	217
MEMOIRS OF BISHOP TERROT AND REV. W. PERRONET,	226
SIR FRANCIS BEAUFORT, K.C.B., F.R.S.,	229
RICHARD CHENEVIX, T. G. FONNEREAU, PROFESSOR RIGAUD, J. R. PLANCHÉ, A. H. KENNEY, D.D., B. LANGLOIS, M.P.,	232
NOTES, 152, 154, 155, 156, 157, 158, 163, 165, 167, 169, 170, 171, 172, 185, 187, 188, 190, 191, 192, 198, 199, 211, 213, 215, 216, 221, 223, 224, 228, 229, 231, 232, 238, 239	

ADDITIONAL CHAPTERS.

CHAPTER XXX.

REFUGEES, BEING CONVERTS FROM ROMANISM,	241
Bion, De Brevall, Charlot d'Argenteuil, Du Veil, Gagnier, De Luzancy, Malard, De la Pillonniere, Le Vassor, &c.	

CHAPTER XXXI.

DESCENDANTS IN BRITAIN OF HUGUENOTS WHO WERE REFUGEES IN OTHER COUNTRIES,	246
Thellusson, Labouchere, Prevost, Du Boulay, Fourdrinier, Maty, Aubertin, &c.	

CHAPTER XXXII.

ADDITIONAL FACTS AND NOTES,	252
---------------------------------------	-----

ALPHABETICAL TABLES.

I. REFUGEES OF EARLIEST DATES, AND THEIR DESCENDANTS,	261
II. REFUGEES DURING THE REIGN OF LOUIS XIV., AND THEIR DESCENDANTS,	262
III. NATURALIZATIONS, &c.,	269
IV. MISCELLANEOUS NAMES,	281

ANALYSIS OF VOLUME FIRST,

WITH NOTES AND DOCUMENTS.

Historical Introduction.

CONSISTING OF TEN SECTIONS (Vol. I., pages 1 to 81).

SECTION I., (pages 1 to 8).—*The Persecution which drove the Protestants from France and its causes.* I need give no summary of the historical statements down to the date of the massacre of the Huguenots (or French Protestants) by the Romanists, by order of King Charles IX., on St. Bartholomew's day 1572. But I insert an abridgement of the remainder of Section I.

In order to understand the justification of civil war in France at this period, we must consider some points of difference from our views of law and loyalty, belonging to the very constitutions of ancient government as compared with more modern monarchy and executive authority. After considering that the St Bartholomew massacre made personal self-defence a Huguenot's only protection, the reader must picture a French Protestant congregation, forbidden to carry any arms, yet surrounded by Roman Catholics, armed with weapons which a raging priesthood stirs them up to use against the unarmed worshippers, the law not visiting such murderous assaults with any punishment. It must also be realised that it was consistent with loyalty for a noble to have a fortress over which the king had no active jurisdiction, and for a town such as La Rochelle to be equally independent of the sovereign. Such a town, by feudal right, was as effectual a sanctuary against the king's emissaries as any ecclesiastical building. It was as lawless for the king to go to war with the town, as for the town to send an invading army against Paris. The independent rulers of a fort or walled town had some duties to their own dependents, to which even the king's claims must be postponed. The supreme authority of a king over all towns and castles was a state of things which in theory the King of France might wish: but it was not the constitution of France; and therefore such coveting was a species of radicalism on his part.

The inhabitants of La Rochelle owed to their independence their escape from the St. Bartholomew massacre. The Queen of Navarre, though decoyed to Paris, escaped by the visitation of God, who removed her "from the evil to come," and to the heavenly country, about two months before. A very great Huguenot soldier, second to none but Coligny, survived the massacre, namely, Francois, Seigneur de la Noue. This "Francis with the Iron Arm" had been Governor of La Rochelle. He was at Mons at the date of the massacre, but was spared, and graciously received by the king. Assuming that he would recant in return for his life, the Court sent him to La Rochelle to see if the citizens, on their liberty of conscience being promised, would surrender to royal authority. La Noue, as an envoy, was coldly received. Finding the citizens firm and courageous, he again accepted the chief command in the Protestant interest, and the Royalist besiegers withdrew in the summer of 1573.

An edict, dated 11th August 1573, conceded to the Huguenots liberty of domestic worship and the public exercise of their religion in La Rochelle, Montauban, and Nismes. The

Government relieved its feelings of chagrin at such concessions by inventing, as the one legal designation of French Protestantism for all time coming, the contemptuous title, "La Religion Pretendue Reformée" (the pretended reformed religion), or "La R.P.R."

Henry III. succeeded Charles IX. in 1574, but his reign must here be passed over. When he was assassinated in the camp near Paris in 1589, the Protestants under King Henry of Navarre were in his army, taking the loyal side against the rebellious Roman Catholic League. The Papists continued the rebellion, with a view to displace Henry of Navarre from the throne of France, which was his rightful inheritance; and thus the Protestants, being evidently loyal still, require no apologist.

It is alleged, however, that by now becoming a party to a treaty with the king of the country, the Protestant Church of France assumed an imperial position which no civilised empire can tolerate, and that, therefore, the suppression of that Church by Louis XIV., though executed with indefensible cruelty, was the dictate of political necessity.

The reply to this allegation is, that this treaty was only the re-enactment and further extension of a peculiar method of tolerating Protestants, devised by the kings of France as the only plan to evade the necessity of being intolerant, which the coronation oath made them swear to be. The plea that Protestants, as religionists, were not implicitly subject to the King, but were to be negotiated with like a foreign power, was the only apology for tolerating them, consistent even with the modified oath sworn by Henry IV.—"I will endeavour, to the utmost of my power, and in good faith, to drive out of my jurisdiction and from the lands under my sway all heretics denounced by the Church" of Rome. As to this political treaty with the Huguenots in its first shape, Professor Anderson* remarks, "Instead of religious toleration being secured to them by a powerfully administered law, their protection was left in their own hands, . . . as if there was something in their creed which must for ever render them incapable of amalgamating with other Frenchmen."

Royalty, which planned the treaty, was at least as guilty as the Protestant Church, which entered into the plan. If persecution and extinction were the righteous wages of the transaction, the humbler accomplice was not the only party that had earned them. The only crime was consent to a royal programme, to which the successors of Henri IV. made themselves parties by deliberate and repeated declarations. The treaty to which we allude is the celebrated Edict of Nantes, dated 1598, as a pledge of the observance of which the Protestant Church received several towns, with garrisons and ammunition, to be held and defended by their own party in independent feudal style.

That this was a political eye-sore in a statesman-like view, is now acknowledged. But that it was the last chance for religious peace and tolerance in France, cannot be denied on the other hand. And to say that it was the cause of the Great Persecution would be a historical blunder.

The bigotry of the Roman Catholics was the cause. In the provinces persecution was perpetual. Illegal treatment of individuals and congregations of the Protestant party was rarely punished; while the local magistrate, instead of a protector, was often a leading persecutor. Through priestly instigation and intimidation, the atmosphere of France was heated with uncontrollable and unextinguishable malignity against the Protestants, who gained nothing by fighting with truce-breakers.

It was in the reign of Henri's son, Louis XIII., that fighting in defence of edictal rights came to an end. The majority of the Protestants grew weary of fruitless battles and sieges. Being always conscientiously loyal, they began to wish to make an ostentation of their loyalty, and to rely upon that for fair and paternal treatment from their King and his Cabinet. Undoubtedly, the King's animus was against the feudalism as well as the Protestantism of the cautionary towns. The former was their special offensiveness to the powerful Prime Minister of France, Cardinal Richelieu.

* Introductory Essay by William Anderson, Professor in the Andersonian University, Glasgow (1852), prefixed to his translation of "Jean Migault; or the Trials of a French Protestant Family during the period of the Revocation of the Edict of Nantes."

Another argument against Protestants resorting to civil war, was that political malcontents, bigots of the Roman Catholic creed, often joined their ranks, and gave a bad colour to their designs. Such a malcontent made advances to them in 1615—viz., the Prince of Condé, who induced the justly-honoured Protestant Henri, Duc de Rohan, to take the field. But their greatest and best counsellor, the sainted Du Plessis Mornay, entreated his fellow-Protestants to keep back. He said, "The Court will set on foot a negotiation, which will be carried on till the Prince has gained his own ends, when he will leave our churches in the lurch and saddled with all the odium." Such actually was the result. (*Histoire des Protestants, par De Félice, p. 294, 2de edit.*)

If the fall of La Rochelle and the other cautionary towns has been ascribed to the lukewarmness of the Huguenots themselves, it may, with at least equal reason, be inferred that there was a principle in their inaction. To exchange the appearance of feudal defiance for statutory subjection to their King was a lawful suggestion and experiment. Accordingly, not only did the majority of the Protestants stay at home, but many of them served in the royal armies. And after the pacification of 1629, they rested all their hopes of religious liberty upon that monarch's satisfaction with their complete subjection to royal jurisdiction, and with the very strong loyalty of their principles and manifestoes. During the minority of Louis XIV., their fidelity and good services were acknowledged by the Premier of France, Cardinal Mazarin, under whose administration they enjoyed much tranquility, and by whose recommendation they filled many important offices in the financial department of his Majesty's Government.

Any right or privilege rendering the Edict of Nantes theoretically dangerous, as inconsistent with regal domination, had no being after 1629. The monarch who carried out the great and terrible persecution of the seventeenth century had no such materials wherewith to fabricate a political justification.

The kingdom of France was not devoted to the Pope; and the liberties, which its Government maintained in opposition to Papal ambition, might have made the King and his ministers sympathise with the Huguenots in their love of toleration. Unfortunately, however, the very fact that French royalty could not please the Pope in some things, made it all the more willing to please him in other things. And the persecution of the Protestants was the one thing which the Pope clamorously asked and promptly received as an atonement for all insubordination. This violence pleased not only the Pope, but also the father-confessors, whose powers of absolution were in great demand with a dissolute King and Court. Any apologies for this persecution, alleging that the Roman Catholic authorities had other motives than sheer bigotry or brutality, are either untruthful harangues, or mere exercises of ingenuity, dealing not with things but with phrases.

The climax was the revocation of the Edict of Nantes—that is, the repeal of the law or treaty made by Henri IV.—a repeal which left Louis XIV. under the dominion of the fearful clause of his coronation-oath on the extermination of heretics. Unqualified and exaggerated loyalty, without the menacing safeguards of a treaty, was thus no defence to the Protestants. The privileges of the edict had, during many years, been revoked one by one, first by explaining away the meaning of the phrases and clauses of that legal document, but latterly without any reason, and by the mere declaration of the King's pleasure. "I am above the edict," said Louis XIV. So the "revocation" in 1685 was merely the destruction of the surviving sealing-wax, ink, and parchment. Four years before, the province of Poictou had been the scene of the first experiment of employing dragoons as missionaries. The Marquis de Louvois, having dragoons under him, and being anxious to regain his former ascendancy over Louis, was eager "to mix the soldiers up" with the work of converting heretics. Their intervention was not only a contribution of physical force, but had also a legal effect; because resistance to his Majesty's troops was seditious. Before the introduction of the "booted missionaries," conversions had not made any perceptible change in the statistics of Protestantism. In 1676 Locke, who resided fourteen months in Montpellier, made the following entry in his diary:—

"They tell me the number of Protestants within the last twenty or thirty years has manifestly increased here, and does daily, notwithstanding their loss every day of some privilege or other." The dragoons changed this to a great extent in 1681. At that date refugees in considerable numbers came to England, of whose reception I shall speak in a subsequent Section. In 1685 the dragoons bore down with ten-fold violence upon the Protestants of France, stupefied by the tale or the memory of the former brutalities of the troopers, and deluded into a life of unguarded and unvigilant security by the lying promise of toleration, embodied in the Edict of Revocation. Every Huguenot, who desired to continue peaceably at his trade or worldly calling, was forced to declare himself a proselyte to the Romish religion, or an inquirer with a view to such conversion. In the eye of the law they all were converts from Protestantism, and were styled New Converts, or New Catholics.

Bishop Burnet mentions the promise contained in the Edict of Revocation that "though all the public exercises of the religion were now suppressed, yet those of that persuasion who lived quietly should not be disturbed on that account." But how was that promise kept? "Not only the dragoons, but all the clergy and the bigots of France broke out into all the instances of rage and fury against such as did not change, upon their being required in the king's name to be of his religion (for that was the style everywhere). . . . I saw and knew so many instances of their injustice and violence, that it exceeded what even could have been imagined; for all men set their thoughts on work to invent new methods of cruelty. In all the towns through which I passed, I heard the most dismal account of those things possible. . . . One in the streets could have known the new converts, as they were passing by them, by a cloudy dejection that appeared in their looks and deportment. Such as endeavoured to make their escape, and were seized (for guards and secret agents were spread along the whole roads and frontier of France), were, if men, condemned to the galleys; and, if women, to monasteries. To complete this cruelty, orders were given that such of the new converts as did not at their death receive the sacrament, should be denied burial, and that their bodies should be left where other dead carcasses were cast out, to be devoured by wolves or dogs. This was executed in several places with the utmost barbarity; and it gave all people so much horror that it was let drop."

British Christians heard the tidings with tears and forebodings. John Evelyn, in his Diary, under date 3d Nov. notes, "The French persecution of the Protestants, raging with the utmost barbarity, exceeded even what the very heathens used. . . . I was shewn the harangue which the Bishop of Valentia-on-Rhone made in the name of the clergy, celebrating the French king as if he was a god for persecuting the poor Protestants, with this expression in it, 'That as his victory over heresy was greater than all the conquests of Alexander and Cæsar, it was but what was wished in England; and that God seemed to raise the French king to this power and magnanimous action, that he might be in capacity to assist in doing the same there.' This paragraph is very bold and remarkable."

A few sentences in *Lady Russell's Letters* give an affecting view of those times, for instance: 15th Jan., 1686.—"The accounts from France are more and more astonishing; the perfecting the work is vigorously pursued, and by this time completed, 'tis thought, all, without exception, having a day given them. . . . 'Tis enough to sink the strongest heart to read the accounts sent over. How the children are torn from their mothers and sent into monasteries, their mothers to another, the husband to prison or the galleys."

Happily, three hundred thousand found refuge in England, in America, in Holland, in Switzerland, in Brandenburg, in Denmark, Sweden, and Russia. These (including the fugitives of 1681 and some others) are the famous French Refugees.*

* Competent scholars have averred that many clever essayists and writers of smart political articles are ignorant of history; their friends must furnish them with facts, and their undertaking is to clothe the facts in words. It is not their business to ascertain whether the "facts" are, or are not, correctly stated. Hence we occasionally meet with ludicrous paragraphs, such as the following, which might be introduced into an Examination Paper, to be corrected by studious youth:—

"The Huguenots were long a persecuted body in France. When they were many and strong, they strove to regain their rights by the sword; when they were few and weak, by secret and patient machination. Thus

NOTE.

The eloquence of the Rev. Robert Hall found a stirring theme in the Révocation Edict. Although the points on which he fixed were almost the same on each of the two occasions on which he alluded to it, both passages are worthy of quotation:—

“The Gallican Church, no doubt, looked upon it as a signal triumph, when she prevailed on Louis the Fourteenth to repeal the edict of Nantes, and to suppress the protestant religion. But what was the consequence? Where shall we look, after this period, for her Fenelons and her Pascals, where for the distinguished monuments of piety and learning which were the glory of her better days? As for piety, she perceived she had no occasion for it, when there was no lustre of christian holiness surrounding her; nor for learning, when she had no longer any opponents to confute, or any controversies to maintain. She felt herself at liberty to become as ignorant, as secular, and as irreligious as she pleased; and, amidst the silence and darkness she had created around her, she drew the curtains and retired to rest. The accession of numbers she gained by suppressing her opponents was like the small extension of length a body acquires by death; the feeble remains of life were extinguished, and she lay a putrid corpse, a public nuisance, filling the air with pestilential exhalations.”—(Hall's Works, 12mo, vol. ii., p. 284.)

“It will not be thought a digression from the present subject [Toleration], to remark the consequences which followed in France from the repeal of the edict of Nantes. By that event France deprived herself of a million of her most industrious subjects, who carried their industry, their arts, and their riches into other countries. The loss which her trade and manufactures sustained by this event was, no doubt, prodigious. But it is not in that view my subject leads me to consider the ill consequences of that step. She lost a people whose simple frugal manners and whose conscientious piety were well adapted to stem the growing corruption of the times, while the zeal and piety of their pastors were a continual stimulus to awaken the exertions of her national clergy. If France had never had her Saurins, her Claudes, her Du Plessis Mornays, her national church had never boasted the genius of Bossuet and the virtues of Fenelon. From the fatal moment she put a period to the toleration of the protestants, the corruptions of the clergy, the abuses of the Church, the impiety of the people, met with no check, till infidelity of the worst sort pervaded and ruined the nation. When the remote as well as immediate effects of that edict, which suppressed the protestants are taken into the account; when we consider the careless security and growing corruption which hung over the Gallican Church in consequence of it; it will not be thought too much to affirm, that to that measure may be traced the destruction of the monarchy and the ruin of the nation.”—(Hall's Works, 12mo, vol. vi., p. 378).

SECTION II., (pages 8 to 11). *The Refugees in the Reigns of Edward VI., Elizabeth, and James I., and their Churches.* This Section, containing historical notes, begins with an explanation that memoirs of refugees before the reign of Louis XIV. did not come within the scope of my two volumes. In this new volume, however, Memoirs of Refugees in former reigns will be found as a supplementary section, following the Analysis of the Historical Introduction.

The reign of Edward VI. witnessed the founding of Churches for Protestant Refugees. John a Lasco, (page 9) a refugee Polish nobleman and pastor at Embden in East Friesland,

they were whilst excluded; they ceased to be so when restored to their natural station and function as citizens. They were twice excluded and twice restored, and at each trial the result was the same; until finally a just and healing policy gave to their great men, to their Condé, Catinat, and Turenne, the privilege of employing their talents for their country's glory, and, in part, repaired the mischiefs which the Revocation of the Edict of Nantes had caused her by dooming her protestant subjects, soldiers, artisans, and statesmen to exile, or to disgust and alienation at home.”—*A plain statement in support of the Political Claims of the Roman Catholics*, in a Letter to the Rev. Sir George Lee, Bart., by Lord Nugent, M.P. for Aylesbury (London 1826), page 56.

appeared to our Government in 1648 for a charter for a church, and was encouraged by Archbishop Cranmer, the Duke of Somerset, and Secretary Cecil. Bishop Latimer supported his cause in a sermon before the king. Many French refugees came over in 1549, whose case was represented in a memorial signed by Bucer, Martyr, Alexander, and Fagius. In 1550 a royal charter granted to a Lasco a Refugees' Church in London, since known as the Dutch Church in Austin Friars; at the end of the year the chapel of St. Anthony in Threadneedle Street (page 10) was granted for worship in the French language for Huguenots (Protestants from France Proper) and Walloons (Refugees from French Flanders). The first French ministers were François de la Rivière and Richard François (page 9). The death of Edward VI. dispersed these congregations.

Protestant rule returning with Queen Elizabeth, the charters were restored, and Grindal, Bishop of London, became the superintendent of the Churches. Under the patronage of Parker, Archbishop of Canterbury, the celebrated refugee congregation, assembling in the Crypt of Canterbury Cathedral, was founded (page 10). Thousands of refugees came over in this reign, especially from French Flanders in 1567 and 1568, from France in 1572, after the Massacre, and in 1585. In the Pope's (Pius V.) Bull of 1570, the Protestant Refugees were characterized as *omnium infestissimi*, but were defended by Bishop Jewel (page 10).

NOTES.

As to the planting of French Churches throughout England, I refer to two books, Burn's History of Foreign Protestant Refugees, and Smiles's Huguenots.* For the purpose of annotating this volume I have ransacked Strype's numerous folios, and have been much indebted to them. Strype's best documentary information is from the papers of Queen Elizabeth's great minister, Sir William Cecil, known as Mr Secretary Cecil, after 1570 as Lord Burghley, and after 1572 as the Lord High Treasurer of England.

In 1562 the Queen was prevailed upon to send succour to the French Protestants. Sir Nicholas Throgmorton had interviews in France with Theodore Beza and conveyed to Cecil a letter from that famous divine, dated at Caen 16 March 1562, (signed) T. de Belze. This letter is printed in Strype's Annals of Queen Elizabeth, Second Appendix, B., Vol. I.

In 1567 a Secret League was concocted among the Popish Potentates for the partition of Europe among rulers attached to the Church of Rome (Mary, Queen of Scots, to receive the English crown), and for the extirpation of Protestantism—the eleventh Article was to this effect, "Every man shall be commanded and holden to go to mass, and that on pain of excommunication, correction of the body, or death, or (at the least) loss of goods, which goods shall be parted and distributed amongst the principal lieutenants and captains (Annals of Q. Eliz., i. 538). In 1568 there was a great influx of refugees and an extensive founding of settlements for them throughout England. Strype assures us (*Ibid.* p. 555), "This year flesh, fish, wheat and other provisions bore a very cheap price; and that which gave a greater remark to this favourable providence of God to the nation was, that this happened contrary to all men's expectations; for all had feared, but a little before, a great dearth. This was esteemed such considerable news in England that Parkhurst, Bishop of Norwich, in his correspondence with the divines of Helvetia, wrote it to Gualter his friend, one of the chief ministers of Zurich, and added that he was persuaded, and so were others, that this blessing from God happened by reason of the godly exiles, who were hither fled for their religion, and here kindly harboured; whereby, in their strait circumstances, they might provide at a cheaper

* In the preface to my second edition I did not mention Mr Smiles's compendious volume, because that popular author was not a predecessor. My first edition having appeared in 1866 and his work in 1867. However, in that preface I declared my obligations to printed books, and in the pages of my second edition, where I was indebted to *Smiles's Huguenots*, I made a distinct note of the debt. As his interesting compilation embraces all the centuries of French Protestantism, I shall be a little more indebted to it in this volume on account of the memoirs of refugees before the reign of Louis XIV., and specially to the third edition published in 1870.

rate for themselves and their families." Strype complains of a mixture of Anabaptists, and disorderly and criminal people among those refugees, but adds, "many (it must be acknowledged) were very pious and sober, and some very learned too. Of their wants this year compassion was had among the bishops; and I find Bishop Jewel, May 3, sending up to the Archbishop three pounds six and eightpence, for the use of the poor exiles, for his part."

Influenced by the allegation (already alluded to) unfavourable to the religion and morals of some refugees, the Government made a numerical and religious census of foreign residents. Strype prints (supplement to Annals, vol. iv., No. 1) the Lord Mayor's return of "Strangers in London, anno 1568"—beginning with these words:—"As to the number of strangers as well within the city of London as in certain other liberties and exempt jurisdictions adjoining nigh unto the same, both of men, women, and children of every nation, as well denisons as not denisons, with their names, surnames, and occupations—and what Houses be pestered with greater number of strangers than hath of late been accustomed—and to whom they pay their rents for the same, and how many of them do resort to any of the strangers' churches." The number of strangers (including 88 Scots) was 6704, of whom 880 were naturalized, 1815 were of the English Church, and 1008 "of no church." The Dutch formed an overwhelming majority, their number being 5225; the French numbered 1119, (the other continental nations being all represented by 271 only). 1910 were of the Dutch Church, 1810 of the French Church, and 161 of the Italian Church.

In 1572, the year of the St Bartholomew massacre, Sir Francis Walsingham was Queen Elizabeth's Ambassador at Paris; his house was respected, and permitted to be a sanctuary for fugitive foreigners, which favour he formally acknowledged, at the same time requesting an official communication of "the very truth" regarding the massacre. The massacre Walsingham called "this last tumult" and "the late execution here"; Catherine De Medicis the Queen-Mother's phrase was "the late accidents here." Some garbled narratives were communicated during August; and on the 1st September King Charles IX. sent for the Ambassador and conversed with him. The French Court wished it to be believed (as appears by Walsingham's despatch of Sept. 13) that the French Protestants having been detected in a secret conspiracy, the massacre had been designed to remove the ringleaders; but now, "the heads being taken away, the meaner sort should enjoy (by virtue of the edicts) both lives and goods and liberty of their consciences." "The very truth" was first heard in England from the mouths of the refugees; our Queen rebuked the French Ambassador, La Motte, for his self-contradictory tales, in the most solemn strain. In December her Majesty had an opportunity, which she vigorously employed, to rebuke King Charles IX. himself "for that great slaughter made in France of noblemen and gentlemen, unconvicted and untried, so suddenly, it was said, at his command," declaring her conviction founded on evidence that "the rigour was used only against them of the Religion Reformed, whether they were of any conspiracy or no."—(*Strype's Annals*, vol. ii., p. 167) And in reply to his request that refugees might be discouraged from settling in England, our Queen instructed the Earl of Worcester, when in Paris, to say to the King, "that she did not understand of any rebellion that the refugees were ever privy to, and that she could perceive nothing but that they were well affected to their Prince. But when such common murdering and slaughter was made, throughout France, of those who professed the same religion, it was natural for every man to flee for his own defence, and for the safety of his life. It was the privilege of all realms to receive such woeful and miserable persons, as did flee to this realm only for defence of their lives. As for their return to France, the chiefest of them had been spoken to, and they made their answer, that the same rage of their enemies, which made them first to flee hither, did still continue the cause of their tarrying here, &c." Strype adds, "The better sort of the Queen's subjects were very kind unto these poor Protestants, and glad to see them retired unto more safety in this country; but another sort (divers of the common people and rabble, too many of them) behaved themselves otherwise towards these afflicted strangers, and would call them by no other denomination but *French dogs*. This a French author, sometime afterward, took notice

of in print, to the disparagement of the English nation. But George Abbot, D.D., (afterwards Archbishop of Canterbury) in one of his morning lectures [on Jonah] preached at Oxford, vindicating our kingdom from a charge that lay only upon some of the meaner and worse sort, said, 'Those that were wise and godly used those aliens as brethren, considering their distresses with a lively fellow-feeling; holding it an unspeakable blessedness that this little island of ours should not only be a temple to serve God in for ourselves, but an harbour for the weather-beaten, a sanctuary to the stranger, wherein he might truly honour the Lord—remembering the precise charge which God gave to the Israelites, to *deal well with all strangers*, because the time once was when themselves were strangers in that cruel land of Egypt—and not forgetting that other nations, to their immortal praise, were a refuge to the English in their last bloody persecution in Queen Mary's days.' *"

The most remarkable proof which Queen Elizabeth gave, of the solemn impression made upon her spirit by the St. Bartholomew massacre, was her order to the Archbishop of Canterbury to prepare special forms of prayer and to issue them by her royal authority. Accordingly on 27th October 1572, four prayers were published and appointed to be used in churches. (see Strype's "Life of Archbishop Parker," page 358). The first was a prayer for Repentance and Mercy; the second, a prayer to be delivered from our enemies, taken out of the Psalms. The third was a prayer and thanksgiving in behalf of the Queen, for her own and her people's preservation "from all deceits and violences of our enemies, and from all other dangers and evils, both bodily and ghostly." The fourth was entitled, *A Prayer for the Persecuted and Persecutors*:—

"O Lord our God and Heavenly Father, look down, we beseech thee, with thy fatherly and merciful countenance upon us thy people and poor humble servants, and upon all such Christians as are anywhere persecuted and sore afflicted for the true acknowledging of thee to be our God, and thy Son Jesus Christ, whom thou hast sent, to be the only Saviour of the world. Save them, O merciful Lord, who are as sheep appointed to the slaughter, and by hearty prayers do call and cry unto thee for thy help and defence. Hear their cry, O Lord, and our prayers for them and for ourselves. Deliver those that be oppressed; defend those that be in fear of cruelty; relieve them that be in misery, and comfort all that be in sorrow and heaviness, that by thy aid and strength, they and we may obtain surety from our enemies, without shedding of Christian and innocent blood. And for that, O Lord, thou hast commanded us to pray for our enemies, we do beseech thee, not only to abate their pride and to stay the cruelty and fury of such as, either of malice or ignorance, do persecute them which put their trust in thee, and hate us, but also to mollify their hard hearts, to open their blind eyes, and to enlighten their ignorant minds, that they may see and understand, and truly turn unto thee, and embrace that holy Word, and unfeignedly be converted unto thy Son Jesus Christ the only Saviour of the world, and believe and love his Gospel, and so eternally be saved. Finally, we beseech thee, that all Christian realms, and especially this realm of England, may, by thy defence and protection, enjoy perfect peace, quietness and security, and all that desire to be called and accounted Christians, may answer in deed and life unto so good and godly a name, and jointly, all together, in one godly concord and unity, and with one

* The family-likeness between English Refugees on the Continent and French Refugees in England appears in the following paragraph from the *Life of Bernard Gilpin*, chap. 3:—1554. While he stayed in the Low Countries, he was greatly affected by the melancholy sight of crowds of his dejected countrymen arriving daily in those parts, from the bloody scene then acting in England. These unhappy exiles, however, soon recovered their spirits, and, dispersing into various towns, cheerfully applied themselves, each as his profession led, to gain an honest livelihood. The meaner sort exercised their crafts; the learned taught schools, read lectures, and corrected presses—at Basil particularly, where the ingenious Operinus was then carrying printing to great perfection. Their commendable endeavours, to make themselves not quite a burden to those who entertained them, were suitably rewarded. The several towns of Germany and Holland, finding their advantage in these strangers, showed them all imaginable civility; many private persons likewise contributed to their aid; but, above all others, the generous Duke of Wirtemberg distinguished himself in their favour: his bounty to the English at Strasburg and Frankfort should never pass unremembered, where these things are mentioned."—(*Gilpin's Life*, Collins' edition, page 102.)

consonant heart and mind, may render unto thee all laud and praise continually, magnifying thy glorious name, who with thy Son our Saviour Jesus Christ, and the Holy Ghost, art one eternal, almighty, and most merciful God, to whom be all laud and praise, world without end. *Amen.*"

Lord Burghley took a deep interest in the Refugees. Among his papers was found the following memorandum, which I copy in modernized spelling (see "Strype's Annals, vol. iv., Supplement No. 4").

"Upon the massacre at Paris, Protestants fly into England, whereof a brief account was sent up of those that fled to Rye from Rouen and Dieppe. Soon after that massacre came over from Rouen and Dieppe to Rye 641 persons, men, women, and children—families 85. They came over at several times in the months of August and September, and some few in October; but some few came over in August somewhat before the massacre. Besides in the beginning of November, the 4th, 7th, and 9th days, 58 persons more, most of them for religion; several, Monsieur Le Vidame of Chartres's servants. The view was taken of these French and other strangers, within the town of Rye by the appointment of Henry Seymer, Mayor of that town, and the jurats there. John Donning, Custos of Rye, sent up the catalogue, Nov. the 22nd, to the Lord Treasurer, according to order sent to him. In this catalogue are the names of divers entitled ministers, clerks, schoolmasters; many merchants, mariners and of all trades, and some gentlemen, with their children, wives and servants."

Lord Burghley was the principal proprietor of the town of Stamford, and through his enlightened patronage,* a colony was founded there this year, to consist of "estraungers beinge for conscience sake, and for the trewe and mere Religion of Christe Jhesu, fledde into her Grace's Reaulme, and willinge to go to Stanford, and theire to keep theyre Residence." Their spokesmen were *Isbrand Balkins*, their minister, and *Casper Vosbergius*; the colony consisted of manufacturers, silk-weavers, hatters, cutlers, dyers, and other industrial people. Strype in 1711 says, "This Walloon congregation and manufacture continued a great while in Stamford, but now is in effect vanished. In the Hall, where they used to meet for their business, the town feasts are now kept; the place where they exercised their religion is not known. Yet their last minister, a long-lived man, was known to many now alive," (Strype's "Life of Parker," page 367, and Appendix Nos. 72 and 73).

The date of the horrible "sacking of Antwerp" was the beginning of November 1576. The Spaniards stripped all merchants, native and foreign, and massacred Walloons indiscriminately. And simultaneously the French king increased his rigour against the Huguenots; and at the same time "prohibition was made that no Frenchman should be suffered to fly into England," according to information sent to the Earl of Sussex, by his brother, the Hon. Henry Radclyff, from Portsmouth January 15th, 1576 [?1577, *new style*]. This information, which contains information as to the watching of the French coast in order to intercept fugitives, is printed in Strype's Annals of Elizabeth, vol. ii., page 406.

During all these years until 1588 plots were hatching for the overthrow of Protestant England and the dethronement of Elizabeth. The year 1588 is the date of the destruction of the Spanish Armada. The danger and deliverance belonged equally to all Protestants in the island, whether natives or strangers. It is therefore disappointing to find that some members

* Out of gratitude to the English Government, a Huguenot Refugee named Bertrand, Seigneur de La Tour, gave information (dated at Spaa, near Aix-la-Chapelle, 11th Aug. 1573) of a Foreign Conspiracy against Queen Elizabeth. It was forwarded to Lord Burghley by Sir William Bromfield, an officer of Her Majesty's Guards, to whom the communication had been made in presence of Stephen Bochart, Seigneur Du Menillet. The Seigneur de La Tour described himself as one "bound on many accounts to the most illustrious Queen of the English, on account of her hospitality shewn to all the refugees from France for the Word of God, and esteeming the benefits conferred by Her Majesty upon all the brethren professing the same religion, to be common to him and to all the French exiles in Germany or in any other part of the world," [devinctus multis nominibus illustrissimæ Reginae Anglorum propter hospitalitatem exhibitam omnibus profugis, ex Galliâ propter Verbum Dei, existimans beneficia a suâ Majestate collata omnibus Fratribus eandem religionem profitentibus, sibi et omnibus Exulibus Gallis, in Germaniâ, sive in quâcunque Orbis parte, esse communia]. For the latin original, see Strype's Life of Parker, Appendix, No. 91; for an abstract in English, see his Annals of Elizabeth, vol. ii., page 254.

of parliament should at such an era speak against the liberties of the refugees. Yet a fraternal feeling may have contributed to the excellence of the oratory on the side of hospitality and equity. The English shopkeepers were willing to allow the foreign refugees to manufacture goods and to supply them wholesale; but they were bent upon shutting up the retail-shops of all foreigners.

The Burghley Papers (see Strype, vol. iii., page 543, and Appendix, No. 59) preserve the substance of a speech on the right side of the question, which (as the wrong side at other times has produced so much discreditable literature), I copy in full, premising that the honourable member to whom it was a reply had just finished his contribution to the debate by affirming the maxim, that we obey every precept of charity by a patriotic and exclusive affection to our own fellow countrymen [*Omnes omnium charitates una patria complexa est*].

A Speech in Parliament, anno 1588, upon a Bill against Strangers and Aliens Selling Wares by Retail. This Bill, as I conceive, offereth to the consideration of this honourable House a controversy between the natural born subject of this realm, and a stranger inhabiting among us. Surely, before I proceed any further, I find myself doubly affected and doubly distracted. For, on the one side, the very name of my country and nation is so pleasant in mine ears and so delightful in my heart, that I am compelled to subscribe unto him who, having rehearsed all the degrees of conjunction and society, concludeth thus, *omnes omnium charitates una Patria complexa est*. Insomuch that in this case, wherein my country is a part, and especially that part of my country [London] which as it is the head of the body, so ought it by me to be most honoured and loved, methinks I might needs judge myself to be no competent judge in this cause. But on the other side, in the person of the stranger, I consider the miserable and afflicted state of these poor exiles, who, together with their countries have lost all (or the greatest) comforts of this life, and, for want of friends, lie exposed to the wrongs and injuries of the malicious and ill-affected. The condition of strangers is that they have many harbours but few friends (*multa hospitia, paucos amicos*). In these respects I am moved with an extraordinary commiseration of them, and feel in myself a sympathy and fellow-suffering with them. But in the third place, I look on myself, or rather into myself, and as I am in myself, which is nothing but as I am intended here to be, which is more than I can be, though no more than I ought to be, as in the place of a judge. In every cause it is the part of the judge to hunt after the truth, to thrust affection off, to open the door to reason, and to give judgment with respect to the matters in hand and without respect of persons (*Judicis est in causis verum sequi, seponere affectum, admittere rationem, ex rebus ipsis non ex personis judicare*).*

And therefore I pray you that I may lay before you my judgment in the matter, as I have declared my affection to the parties. The bill requireth that it be enacted that no aliens-born, being neither denizens nor having served as apprentices by the space of seven years, should sell any wares by retail.

Because it is required that this be made a law, let us consider how it may stand, *first*, with the grounds and foundations of all laws (which are the laws of nature and the Law of God), and *secondly*, with the profit and commodity of the commonwealth.

I will not detain you with mathematical or philosophical discourses concerning the earth and man and man's residence thereon. The whole earth, being but a point in the centre of the world, will admit no division of dominions; *punctum est indivisible*. Man (as Plato saith) is no earthly, but a heavenly creature, and therefore hath *caput tanquam radicem infixum celo*. The residence or continuance of one nation in one place is not of the law of nature, which (being in itself immutable) would admit no transmigration of people or transplantations of nations. But I will propound unto you two grounds of nature, as more proper to this purpose. One is that we should give to others the same measure that we would receive from them, which is the golden rule of justice, and the other is that we ought by all good means to

* The orator seems to have paid his audience the compliment of leaving the Latin quotations untranslated. Perhaps the transcriber ought to apologize to his readers for occasionally interpolating a translation.

strengthen the links of society between man and man (*tum artibus, tum opera, tum facultatibus, devincire hominum inter homines societatem*), and that they wrench in sunder the joint society of mankind who maintain that the cause of a citizen should have that attention which is denied to the foreigner (*qui civium rationem dicunt esse habendam, externorum negant, hi dirimunt communem humani generis societatem*).

The law of God is next, which in infinite places commendeth unto us the good usage and entertainment of strangers; in Deuteronomy, *God loveth the stranger, giving him food and raiment. Therefore love ye the stranger.* In Leviticus, *If a stranger sojourn with you in your land, ye shall not vex him. But the stranger which dwelleth with you shall be as one of yourselves, and ye shall love him as yourselves. For ye were strangers.* In Ezekiel, it appeareth that the land of promise was by God's appointment allotted as well to the stranger as to the Israelite; *for they shall part the inheritance with you in the midst of the tribes of Israel*, saith the text. And the commandment which is given for the observation of the Sabbath forbids the stranger to labour on that day; whereby it may well be gathered, that at other times it is lawful for him to exercise his lawful trade or vocation. So that for this point I may well conclude with Mr Calvin, who saith that 'tis an inhospitality and ferocity worthy of a savage to oppress miserable strangers who take refuge in our safeguard (*barbaries et immanitas inhospitalis miseros advenas opprimere qui in fidem nostram confugiunt*).

It hath been confessed that the arguments used against this bill do carry with them a great show of charity, which (say they) being severed from policy is now no charity, but folly. I will answer that if it be a good rule and principle in divinity *morals before ceremonies* (*moralia sunt anteponenda ceremoniis*), it ought much more to be overruled in all consultations, that things human be postponed for things divine; (*humana sunt postponenda divinis*). Therefore policy without charity is impiety.

But let us consider, how doth this charity overthrow our policy? Forsooth (it is said generally) by impoverishing the natural subject and enriching the stranger; by nourishing a scorpion in our bosoms; by taking the children's bread and casting it to dogs; and (more particularly), first, by multitude of retailers (for the more men exercise one trade, the less is every one his gain), and secondly, by the strangers' policy, which consisteth either in providing their wares in such sort that they may sell better cheap than the natural subject, or else by persuading our people that they do so.

To the general accusation—if I should use no other defence but this, that these people (the denizens I mean, for of them and for them only do I speak) having renounced their obedience to their natural governor and countries, and having subjected themselves even by their oaths to the obedience of Her Majesty, to her laws and authority, are now to be accounted of as, though not natural yet naturalized subjects—though not sprung up from our root, yet firmly grafted into our stock and body—though not our children by birth, yet our brethren by adoption—if (I say) I should use no other defence but this, I doubt not but I, in the opinion of all or the most part of this honourable house, might clear them of the envious title of the *rich strangers*, of the odious name of the *venomous scorpions*, and of the uncharitable term of *contemptible dogs*.

But because the strength of the general accusation consisteth in the validity of the particular objections, I will, by your favour, in a word or two, make answer to them. It cannot be denied that the number of retailers is somewhat increased by these denizens; but yet not so much, that the burden of them is so insupportable, as is pretended. For by the confession of their adversaries, they are not in all, denizens and not denizens, in and about the city, of all manner of retailers, above the number of fifty or thereabouts; whereof it is probable that the denizens (whom only my purpose is to maintain) exceed not the number of thirty—who, being divided into many trades and companies, cannot so much impoverish any one trade or company in the city of London by their number only, as is suggested.

As touching their policy, which consists in drawing of customers to their shops or houses, either by selling cheap indeed, or else by persuading us that they sell their wares more cheap

than our nation can do, I take it (saving reformation) very easy to be answered. For if the first be true that they do indeed sell better pennyworths, then we have no cause to punish but to cherish them as good members of our commonwealth, which by no means can be better enriched than by keeping down the prices of foreign commodities, and enhancing the value of our own. Besides, the benefit of cheapness of foreign commodities by so much exceedeth the benefit of dear prices, by how much the number of buyers of them exceedeth the number of sellers, which is infinite. But if the second be true, that *it is but our error to believe that they sell their wares better cheap* than our nation doth, then surely I cannot but think it very great injustice to punish them for a fault committed by us.

It hath been further objected unto them in this house, that by their sparing and frugal living, they have been the better enabled to sell good pennyworths. It seems we are much straitened for arguments, when we are driven to accuse them for their virtues.

From the defeat of the bill, in opposition to which the above speech was delivered, Strype justly infers, "the hearty love and hospitable spirit which the nation had for these afflicted people of the same religion with ourselves." Not only was this bill refused a second reading, but the same fate happened to another, which proposed that the children of strangers should pay strangers' customs. Thus the late Archbishop Parker's maxim (he died in 1575) was still adhered to, "profitable and gentle strangers ought to be welcome and not to be grudged at." (See Strype's Life of Parker, p. 139).

It will be observed that all that the refugees sought and obtained was the opportunity of earning their own livelihood. They suffered none of their people to solicit alms. They maintained their own poor, a large portion of their congregational funds being devoted to this purpose. And so grand and resolute was their determination in this matter, that when the convulsions of a time of war made their trade low and their cash little, their London consistory (or vestry, as the English would have said) actually borrowed money to enable them to maintain their poor. This circumstance came to light when Archbishop Whitgift communicated to the Pasteur Castel, the Queen's desire that his congregation should contribute to the fund for raising an English Force to assist King Henry of Navarre, and to defeat the rebellion against him as the legitimate King of France. Castel's letter in answer to the Archbishop of Canterbury was dated 19th December 1591; (it was in Latin and is printed in the life of Whitgift, Appendix (No. 13) to book 4th—Strype also alludes to it in the body of the life, p. 381, and in annals of Elizabeth, vol. iv. p. 82). This letter states other interesting facts. Their gentlemen had gone over to France in the hope of being repossessed of their estates. The able-bodied men had joined King Henry's army, and their travelling expenses had been paid, their wives and children being left to the charity of the church. The congregation had also been always ready to make collections for their brethren in other places, and had responded to such appeals from Montpellier, Norwich, Antwerp, Ostend, Wesel, Geneva, &c.

Having failed to put down refugee retailers by Act of Parliament, some Londoners attempted to gain this end by threats of rioting. In May 1573 they surreptitiously issued this warning; "Doth not the world see that you beastly brutes the Belgians, or rather drunken drones and faint-hearted Flemings, and you fraudulent Father-Frenchmen, by your cowardly flight from your own natural countries, have abandoned the same into the hands of your proud cowardly enemies, and have, by a feigned hypocrisy and counterfeit show of religion, placed yourselves here in a most fertile soil, under a most gracious and merciful prince who hath been contented, to the great prejudice of her natural subjects, to suffer you to live here in better case and more freedom than her own people.

"Be it known to all Flemings and Frenchmen that it is best for them to depart out of the realm of England between this and the 9th of July next; if not, then to take that which follows. There shall be many a sore stripe. Apprentices will rise to the number of 2336. And all the Apprentices and Journeymen will down with the Flemings and strangers."

Of equal merit with this miserable prose were some verses stuck up upon the wall of the Dutch Church-yard on Thursday night, 5th May 1593 :—

“ You strangers that inhabit in this land !
 Note this same writing, do it understand ;
 Conceive it well, for safety of your lives,
 Your goods, your children, and your dearest wives.”
 &c., &c., &c., &c.

By order of the Government, the Lord-Mayor and Aldermen of London quietly arranged with some merchants and master-tradesmen to act as special constables. And some apprentices and servants who were found behaving riotously “ were put into the stocks, carted, and whipt.”—(See *Annals of Elizabeth*, vol. iv., pp. 167-8.)

In 1598 the refugees' patron at court, Lord Burghley, died. And in the following year we find the Lord Mayor of London forbidding the strangers, both Dutch and French, to exercise their trades in the city. But it soon appeared that the Christian hospitality of our Queen and of the Government had not died. By an order in council, dated Greenwich, 29th April 1599, the Queen required the Lord Mayor to “ forbear to go forward.” The order was signed by the Archbishop of Canterbury (Whitgift), the Lord Keeper (Egerton), the Lord Admiral (Lord Howard of Effingham), by Lords North and Buckhurst, by the Controller of the Household (Sir William Knollys), by the Secretary of State (Sir Robert Cecil, younger son of Lord Burghley, and heir of his abilities), and by the Chancellor of the Exchequer (Sir John Fortescue).

Another petty persecution was similarly stopped in 1601. Sir Noel de Caron memorialized the Queen on behalf of several refugee tradesmen whose cases had been brought up by informers. Lord Buckhurst, who had succeeded to the office of Lord High Treasurer, wrote from Sackville House 31st October 1601, directing the Attorney-General (Coke) to quash all actions at law against the strangers, the matter being under investigation by the Privy Council. (The documents described in this and the preceding paragraph are printed in *Strype's Annals of Elizabeth*, vol. iv., pp. 352-3).

Strype gives a quotation from *Lambard's Perambulation of Kent*, denouncing “ the inveterate fierceness and cankered malice of the English nation against foreigners and strangers.” Lambard begins by recalling “ what great tragedies have been stirred in this realm by this our natural inhospitality and disdain of strangers, both in the time of King John, Henry his son, King Edward II., King Henry VI., and in the days of later memory.” He then declares his hope, “ whatsoever note of infamy we have heretofore contracted among foreign writers by this our ferocity against aliens, that now at the last, having the light of the Gospel before our eyes, and the persecuted parts [members?] of the afflicted church as guests and strangers in our country, we shall so behave ourselves towards them as we may utterly rub out the old blemish.”

Died on the 24th March 1603 (n.s.), Queen Elizabeth, who, having at her coming to the crown, promised to maintain the truth of God and to deface superstition, with this beginning with uniformity continued, yielding her land, as a sanctuary to all the world groaning for liberty of their religion, flourishing in wealth, honour, estimation every way (I borrow the language of Archbishop Abbot, quoted in *Strype's Annals*, vol. iv., page 359).

(Page 11.) This section concludes with a short reference to King James I. Professor Weiss gives a sentence of his friendly letter to the London French Church. The King obtained an equivalent in 1606 from some French ministers, who wrote a letter of remonstrance to the imprisoned Presbyterian ministers in Scotland. The signatures in the Latin language were Robertus Masso Fontanus, Aaron Cappel, Nathanael Marius.—[*Burn's History* supplies the undisguised names, Robert Le Maçon, styled De la Fontaine; Aaron Cappel; Nathaniel Marie.]

NOTES.

Besides the letter to the French Church, King James wrote another French letter, which I quote from Strype (*Annals*, vol. iv., page 386). It was addressed to the Dutch Refugee Church :—

MESSIEURS,—Encore que vous me n'avez vu jusqu'à present, si est-ce que je ne vous suis point étranger ni inconnu. Vous savez quant à ma religion quel je suis, non seulement par le bruit que vous avez pu entendre de moi, mais aussi par mes écrits en lesquels j'ai véritablement exprimé quel est l'affection de mon âme. C'est pourquoi je n'ai besoin d'user de beaucoup de paroles pour vous représenter ma bonne volonté envers vous, qui êtes ici réfugiés pour la religion.

“Je reconnois que deux choses ont rendu la Reine, ma Sœur défunte, renommée par tout le monde. L'une est le désir, qu'elle a toujours eu, d'entretenir et fomentier le Service de Dieu en ce royaume. Et l'autre est son hospitalité envers les étrangers—à la louange de laquelle je veux hériter.

“Je sais bien, par le temoignage des Seigneurs de ce royaume (comme vous m'avez dit), que vous avez toujours prié Dieu pour elle, et que vous n'avez outrepassé votre devoir. Je sais aussi, que vous avez enrichi ce royaume de plusieurs artifices, manufactures, et sciences politiques.

“Si l'occasion se fut présentée lorsque j'étois encore éloigné comme en un coin du monde, je vous eusse fait paroître ma bonne affection. Mais comme je n'ai jamais taché ni voulu empiéter sur le bien d'aucun Prince, aussi, puisque maintenant il a plu à Dieu me faire Roi de ce pays, je vous jure que si quelqu'un vous moleste en vos Eglises, vous vous adressant à moi, je vous vengerai. Et encore, quoique vous ne soyez pas de mes propres Sujets, si est-ce que je vous maintiendrai et fomentierai, autant que Prince qui soit au monde.”

We now lose the assistance of Strype, but a valuable auxiliary succeeds him. The Camden Society volume entitled “Lists of Foreign Protestants and Aliens resident in England 1618-1688, edited by Wm. Durrant Cooper, F.S.A., (1862)” is prefaced with useful information by the editor. Lord Treasurer Buckhurst now appears in his new title of Earl of Dorset, and Secretary Sir Robert Cecil has been raised to the peerage as Earl of Salisbury. The London Companies of weavers, cutlers, goldsmiths, &c., so much esteemed for their feasts and funds, seem to have prevailed on those statesmen to listen to them, and at least to make a show of busying themselves for their protection against alien industry. It was complained on 22d July 1605 “that the English merchants were injured because foreigners were allowed to export baize and other goods without paying double custom.”

In July 1615 the Weaver's Company urged that “the strangers employed more workmen than were allowed by statute, and then concealed them when search was made—that they lived more cheaply and therefore sold more cheaply than the English—that they imported silk lace contrary to law,” &c. In 1621 a longer plaint survives [the original spelling may be seen in Durrant Cooper's Introduction, page v.] :—“Their chiefest cause of entertainment here of late was in charity to shroud them from persecution for religion; and, being here, their necessity became the mother of their ingenuity in devising many trades, before to us unknown. The State, noting their diligence, and yet preventing the future inconvenience, enacted two special laws, THAT THEY SHOULD ENTERTAIN ENGLISH APPRENTICES AND SERVANTS TO LEARN THESE TRADES—the neglect whereof giveth them advantage to keep their mysteries to themselves, which hath made them bold of late to devise engines for working of tape, lace, ribbon, and such, wherein one man doth more among them than seven Englishmen can do; so as their cheap sale of those commodities beggareth all our English artificers of that trade and enricheth them. Since the making of the last statute they are thought to be increased ten for one, so as no tenement is left to an English artificer to inhabit in divers parts of the city and suburbs, but they take them over their heads at a great rate. So their numbers causeth the enhancing of the price of victuals and house rents, and much furthereth the late disorderly

new buildings which is so *burdonous* to the subject that His Majesty hath not any work to perform for the good of his commons (especially in cities and towns) than by the taking of the benefit of the law upon them, a thing which is done against his own subjects by common informers. But their daily flocking hither without such remedy is like to grow scarce tolerable."

In 1606 "double custom" was imposed upon baize as upon cloth exported. Lord Dorset seems to have been inclined to discourage further immigration, on the plea that foreign persecutions had ceased. That noble Lord died in 1608, and Salisbury, who succeeded him as Lord High Treasurer, died in 1612. The complaints made against refugees in 1615 and 1621 were each responded to by the taking of a census, one in 1618 and another in 1621. The lists collected in 1618 are printed in the appendix to the Camden Society volume, and the lists of 1621 in the body of the volume, pp. 1 to 26. These lists rather injured the case of the complainants by revealing that they had exaggerated the number of foreigners and overstated the proportion between foreign and native tradesmen. On the 30th July 1621 a Board of Royal Commissioners was appointed to consider the laws affecting aliens, and to propound regulations for the liberty of their wholesale merchants and for enforcing the restrictions upon retailers. On 7th September 1622 (says Mr Cooper) "the Commissioners ordered that, as the retailing of English goods by strangers was hurtful to home trade, all strangers selling to strangers English goods should pay half the duty on such commodities as would be paid for custom on export, &c., &c. But little further took place. Any restrictions upon the refugees were unpopular with the mass of the people, however desirable they might appear to the chartered companies."—(Introduction, page x.)

SECTION THIRD (extending from p. 12 to p. 21) is entitled *The Connection of French Protestants with English Politics in the times of Charles I. and Cromwell*. Charles, who ascended the British throne on March 24th 1625, was, as a *jure Divino* prelatist and potentate, rather unfriendly to Foreign Protestants. The ambition of his father and himself had led them to court princes of the Romanist creed, with a view to a matrimonial alliance; and, on the 1st. May after his accession, our King Charles by his marriage with Henrietta Maria became a brother-in-law of Louis XIII. As a man he was averse to befriend the Huguenots, while as an English King he could not deliberately change the national friendship for them; hence his procedure was fickle. He pleased them, however, in November 1626, by an official recognition of the existing immunities of the Foreign Protestants and their children, basing his order upon a sense of gratitude for the honourable reception and substantial bounties accorded to British subjects and their children beyond the seas.

(Page 13). In 1633 the elevation of Laud to the rank of Archbishop of Canterbury was the seed of serious division between Charles and the Huguenots. Laud was forward to declare the true brotherhood of the Church of Rome, and to change the official language of the English nation which had called the Protestant religion "the true religion." He issued injunctions to French refugee churches requiring English natives to be removed to the English parish churches (the children of refugees being included by him among born Englishmen), and commanding that the English Liturgy (translated) should be used by the refugee churches, (the French translation, then existent, is described in my vol. i., p. 67). I have printed the remonstrance and petition of the Norwich congregations, and an extract from Laud's peremptory reply, as given by Prynne, also Prynne's reference to a book about those proceedings by the pastor, John Bulteel of Canterbury, entitled, "A Relation of the Troubles of the Three Forraigne Churches in Kent."

(Page 15). The king having provoked a civil war, the English Parliament, enacted the abolition of Episcopacy, the measure to become law on the 5th November 1643. The Lords and Commons, with a view to the establishment of a British Church, summoned the Westminster Assembly of Divines which met in Henry VII.'s chapel on 1st July 1643 and held eleven hundred and sixty three meetings. The Rev. John de la March of Guernsey acted as spokesman for the French ministers and their people. On 22nd November the Parliament

ordered that a Latin letter be addressed by the Assembly to the reformed churches abroad ;— the letter was signed on 19-29 January 1644, one copy being addressed to the pastors and elders of the church of Paris.

(Page 16). On the 13th March, Mr De la March reported, that the letter to Paris had been handed unopened to the Deputy-General of the Protestant Churches of France, and could not be opened because of the royal prohibition of correspondence with England relative to existent disputes. By order of Parliament, therefore, the letter was printed.

NOTE.

Mr Grosart, in his interesting memoir of Herbert Palmer, B.D., calls attention to the fact that that loveable and able divine drafted the Westminster Assembly's Letter. As to Palmer, Samuel Clark says, that he was born at Wingham, about six miles from Canterbury, in 1601 ; " he learned the French tongue almost as soon as he could speak English ; even so soon, as that he hath often affirmed he did not remember his learning of it. And he did afterwards attain so great exactness of speaking and preaching in that language, together with a perfect knowledge of the state of affairs of that kingdom (especially of the Protestant Churches amongst them) that he was often by strangers thought to be a native Frenchman, and did not doubt but to entertain discourse with any person of that nation for some hours together, who should not be able by his discourse to distinguish him from a native Frenchman, but judge him to be born and bred in France ; so well was he furnished with an exact knowledge, both of the propriety and due pronounciation of that language, and of the persons, places, and affairs of that kingdom and the churches therein ; a thing not often seen in one who had never been out of England." Before his death in 1647 he testified the affections of his heart by praying aloud for himself and others ; one of the petitions was, " Lord ! do good to Scotland and the churches of France ; bless New England and foreign plantations."

Principal Baillie in one of his famous " Letters " (vol. ii. p. 111) writes, " The Parliament became the other day sensible of their too long neglect of writing to the churches abroad of their condition ; so it was the matter of our great committee to draw up letters in the name of the Assembly for the Protestant Churches. The drawing of them was committed to Mr Palmer, who yet is upon them " (7th December 1643). The inscriptions were many, but it was one and the same letter that was transcribed and sent to the various churches. There was no continuous exchange of correspondence ; so Baillie has occasion to say, when a correspondent desired that a favourable letter sent in return from the " Zeland " church should be answered by the [Westminster] Assembly ; " as for returning an answer, they have no power to write one line to any soul but as the Parliament directs ; neither may they importune the Parliament for warrants to keep foreign correspondence. With what art and diligence that general one to all the churches was gotten, I know. You know this is no proper Assembly, but a meeting called by the Parliament to advise them in what things they are asked."

Baillie hoped that some of the Huguenot Divines would help them by private letters. He said in 1644 (Letters, vol. ii., p. 180) ; " There is a golden occasion in hand, if improved, to get England conform in worship and government to the rest of the reformed. If nothing dare be written in public by any of the French, see if they will write their mind for our encouragement, to any private friend here or in Holland." He was rather out of humour with the Parisian Divines :—However (he writes) the French Divines *dare not* keep public correspondence, and I hear that the chief of them are so much courtiers that they *will not* [say] the half they dare and might ; policy and prudence so far keeps down their charity and zeal, &c., &c." (Letters, vol. ii., p. 170). However, in the end of 1644 he was better pleased (see his vol. ii., p. 253) and writes, " It were good that our friends at Paris were made to understand our hearty and very kind resentment of their demonstration of zeal and affection towards the common cause of all the reformed churches now in our poor weak hands."

(Page 16). The execution of King Charles I. on the scaffold greatly lessened the sympathy between the Huguenots and the English people. The most celebrated writers against that deed were French Protestants.

(Page 17). Claudius Salmasius was Claude Saumaise. Petrus Molinaeus was Peter Du Moulin, D.D. Of him and of Brevint I shall speak in the supplementary section of memoirs. Only I must here warn my readers against the Rev. John Durel, as being neither a Huguenot nor an impartial looker-on.

(Page 18). The sentiments entertained by individual Huguenots regarding the English broils varied, each individual depending for his information upon different English friends or correspondents. Du Bosc's biographer thought that all Huguenots were on the side of the titular Charles II., and of his brother the Duke of York—while the Duke of York himself thought they were all on the side of Cromwell, as Bishop Burnet informs us.

The fact was, that as Charles I. had damaged his influence by leaning on a Roman Catholic Archbishop, so Cromwell rose in estimation through his beneficence to poor Protestant people. The Republican Protector was courted by Cardinal Mazarin, and on the other side by the Prince of Condé who proposed to join him in a Spanish Alliance. Cromwell sent Jean Baptist Stoupe, one of the pasteurs of the City of London French Church, into France to consult the Huguenot population, and it was ascertained that the Protestants disapproved of Condé's projects. England therefore accepted the French Alliance.

(Page 19). Here I give the two memorable interventions of Cromwell with Mazarin in behalf of persecuted Protestants, and conclude by giving Anthony a-Wood's account of French Protestants incorporated into Oxford University during the period embraced in this section. These shall be transferred into the supplementary section.

NOTE.

I have said of Pasteur Stoupe "he was a native of the Grisons, and at heart more a layman than a pastor, as he ultimately proved, by becoming a Brigadier in the French army." I wish to note what can be said in extenuation of his conduct. From information lately obtained, I must acquit him of the suspicion of having abjured Protestantism in order to be qualified for the army. At the restoration of Charles II. he could not stay in London, the royalists being furious against him for having acted as a diplomatist under Cromwell. He hoped to preach in Canterbury unmolested, but was followed to that retreat. Among the records of the French Church of Canterbury Mr Burn found a document thus described:—"28th August 1661. The king's letter requiring the church not to admit or use Mr Stoupe as minister, but give him to understand he is not to return to this kingdom, he being a known agent and a common intelligencer of the late usurpers." During the early campaigns of the Williamite war in Flanders, he was colonel of a regiment of Swiss Auxiliaries in the French service. Soon after his death a number of his men went over to our king. "Brigadier Stoupe," says D'Auvergne, "died of the wounds he received at the battle of Steenkirk. That Stoupe was a Protestant and had been a minister. But I was told that Colonel Monim, who had the regiment after him, was a Roman Catholic, and had turned out the minister that belonged to the regiment, and put a priest in his place, which so disgusted his soldiers that it occasioned a general desertion in his regiment." (D'Auvergne's History of the Campagne in the Spanish Netherlands, A.D. 1694, Page 24).

Section IV. (pp. 21, 22, 23) is entitled *The Correspondence of the French Protestants with England in the time of Charles II.* There were two occasions on which some of the Huguenot Pasteurs complied with the request of English friends to fortify them with letters.

(Page 22). The first occasion was the restoration of the younger Charles as King Charles II. If Cromwell had accepted the Spanish Alliance, the brothers Charles and James would have fraternized with the French Protestants, and might perhaps have led them into England in

order to renew the civil war. But Cardinal Mazarin, having won the Protector to a French Alliance, had dismissed the brothers from France, and the Huguenots approved of peace with England. It was therefore now the brothers' policy to encourage an Anti-Protestant league against Cromwell, and it was reported that Charles had secretly converted himself to Popery. In 1658 he denied this accusation in a letter to Rev. Thomas Cawton. But in 1660 more decisive evidence of his Protestantism was desired. Letters in the king's favour were accordingly written by the Pasteurs Daillé, Drelincourt, Gaches, and De l'Angle. Drelincourt's letter was to Stoupe; that from Gaches was addressed to Richard Baxter at the request of their mutual friend, Anna Mackenzie, Countess of Balcarres. Many letters, hostile to the nonconformists, having been despatched from England into France, an Apology for the Puritans of England was published in the French language at Geneva in 1663; the author was Rev. Thomas Hall, B.D.

(Page 23). The second occasion was when Stillingfleet was printing a prelatical book entitled "The Unreasonableness of Separation." A few formal questions were put in circulation abroad, and answers received from Messieurs Le Moyne, De l'Angle, and Claude (all dated in 1680) were printed.

NOTE.

With regard to the letters of 1680, I make the following extract from "An Historical Account of my own Life, 1671-1731, by Edmund Calamy, D.D.," imprinted and edited by John Towill Rutt in 1829, 2 vols. In Calamy's 1st vol., p. 173, he says, "Dr Frederick Spanheim, (born 1632, died 1701), the son of Frederick, is acknowledged to have written as well and to as good a purpose, upon Ecclesiastical History, as any one that has appeared in the Protestant Churches. . . . This Dr Spanheim was one of those divines to whom the Bishop of London [Compton] wrote, for his sentiments about the Established Church of England and Conformity to it, at the very same time that he wrote to Monsieur Le Moyne and Monsieur de l'Angle upon the same subject; whose letters are printed by Dr Stillingfleet at the end of his *Mischief of Separation*. Spanheim's answer was not printed among the rest, not being thought enough in favour of the Church of England. . . . Le Moyne was a great and learned man. . . . I cannot help upon this occasion recollecting a passage of a worthy English Divine, who was speaking of a letter of this Monsieur le Moyne, relating to our contests here in England, of which he had made much use. He says that he *had certain knowledge that M. le Moyne had both with his tongue and pen declared, that Mr Durell had much abused him, in leaving out sundry passages in his letter, wherein he did moderate and regulate the episcopal power, which if they had been inserted, the letter would not at all have fitted his design.* (Bonasus Vapulans, or some Castigations given to Mr John Durell, &c., p. 80)."

SECTION V. (which extends from page 24 to page 29) is entitled *The Reception of the French Refugees in England in 1681*. This was the first year of the Dragonnades. Our ambassador at Paris, Hon. Henry Savile, corresponded with his brother Lord Halifax and with Secretary Sir Leoline Jenkins and secured a hospitable reception for Refugees in England. I give an abstract from those letters contained in a Camden Society Volume, entitled *Savile Correspondence*, edited by Mr William Durrant Cooper.

(Page 25). Savile writes on 5th July, "Old Monsieur De Ruvigny has given a memorial to the king concerning the edict coming forth about the children of the Huguenots. The king said he would consider of it. But these poor people are in such fear that they hurry their children out of France in shoals." Savile's final appeal was dated, Paris, 22d July 1681, and was successful.

(Page 26). Mr Secretary Jenkins wrote to Savile on 7th August, that a collection would be ordered to be made in the churches. On the same date (28th July *old style*) the order in Council was issued for the Naturalization of foreign Protestants. I print this, with the names of Privy Councillors present. [The Clerk of Council signed himself PHI. LLOYD. The

document in the original spelling will be found in the Camden Society Volume of Lists of Foreign Protestants, Introduction, page xviii.]

(Page 27.) Rev. George Hickes, D.D., printed his sermon preached in behalf of the collection. I give copious extracts from it. [This collection is usually said to have been made in 1681; and so it was, according to the old style—see my Note at page 244.]

SECTION VI. (which extends from page 29 to page 36) is entitled *The Variegated Policy of James II. and William and Mary's friendship towards the Refugees.*

(Page 30.) James was unable to reverse the hospitable regulations of the nation, but Henry Savile saw into his antipathy to them, and expressed a fear that he would repeal them. Chancellor Jeffries had a chaplain of French Protestant descent, Rev. Luke de Beaulieu. After the French Edict of Revocation in October (1685), the Marquis de Bonrepaus came on a diplomatic mission to England, and sought to induce refugees to go back; he reported that the King of England regarded the refugees as enemies. In May 1686 Barillon, the resident French Ambassador, requested that Claude's Pamphlet "*Les Plaintes des Protestants*," should be publicly burnt, which was granted.

(Page 31.) The king's printer issued a translation of Bishop Bossuet's Pastoral Letter regarding the "Pretended Persecution." I give long extracts from replies by Dr William Wake (afterwards Archbishop of Canterbury).

(Page 34.) The regard for refugees on the part of the Earl of Bedford, Rachel Lady Russell and Sir William Coventry is recorded. In 1687, as a step to Popish ascendancy, the king issued his Declaration for Liberty of Conscience—so that he showed no open enmity against the refugees as long as he filled the throne.

NOTES.

The Pasteur Claude (formerly of Charenton, and a refugee in Holland), published anonymously the pamphlet entitled, "*Les Plaintes des Protestans Cruellement Opprimés dans le Royaume de France.*" The title-page of the English translation was, "An Account of the Persecutions and Oppressions of the Protestants in France. Printed in the year 1686;" this was a quarto pamphlet, which was reprinted in a tract of a pocket size at Edinburgh, entitled, "An Account of the Persecutions and Oppressions of the French Protestants, to which is added, The Edict of the French King prohibiting all publick exercise of the Pretended Reformed Religion in his kingdom, wherein he recalls and totally annuls the perpetual and irrevocable Edict of King Henry the IV., his grandfather, given at Nantes, full of most gracious concessions to Protestants. With the Form of Abjuration the revolting Protestants are to subscribe and swear, to. Printed by G. M., *Anno Dom.* 1686." [The printer was George Mosman, or Mossman.] A new translation appeared in 1707; it was a pocket volume entitled, "A Short Account of the Complaints and Cruel Persecutions of the Protestants in the Kingdom of France. London: Printed by W. Redmayne, 1707." There is a long Preface, which informs us regarding the former translation, "The translator for some regard he had to those times, when the enemies of our holy religion were in great credit, did designedly omit several matters of fact, and them the most important to the cause of the refugees; insomuch, that above the fourth part of it was cut off in the translation; though the translator fared ne'er the better for it." I have compared the two translations, and I find that the pamphlet of 1686 was quite a faithful abridgement, there being only two omissions of any length, viz., (1st), an Account of the original Edict of Nantes, showing the internal evidence for its perpetual obligation, and (2d) the detailed protest at the end, fitted to impress sovereigns and statesmen—otherwise, the abridgement is not material, as will appear from the following extract in parallel columns:—

Page 34, (1686). There are three things very remarkable in this whole affair. The	Page 144, (1707). There are three things remarkable in the conduct of this whole affair.
---	--

first is, that as long as they have been only on the way, the true authors of the Persecution have not concealed themselves, but the king, as much as they could. 'Tis true, the Decrees, Edicts, and Declarations, and other things, went under the name of His Majesty, but at the request of the agents and factors for the clergy. And whilst they were busied in these matters, the king declared openly his intention of maintaining the Edicts, and 'twas abuses which he designed to correct.

The second is, that when they came to the last extremities, and to open force, then they have concealed themselves as much as they could, set forth the king at his full length. There was nothing heard but these kind of discourses. *The king will have it so, the king has taken it in hand, the king proceeds further than the clergy desires.* By these two means they have had the address to be only charged with the lesser part of the cruelties, and to lay the most violent and odious part at the king's door.

The third thing which we should remark is, that the better to obtain their ends, they have made it their business to persuade the king, that this work would crown him with glory—which is a horrid abuse of his credulity, an abuse so much the greater, by how much they would not have themselves thought the authors of this council. And when any particular person of them are asked this day, *what they think of it*, there are few of them but condemn it.

In effect, what more false an idea could they give to His Majesty of glory, than to make it consist in surprising a poor people, dispersed over all his kingdom, and living securely under his wings, and the remains of the Edict of Nants, and who could not imagine there were any intentions of depriving them of the liberty of their consciences, of surprising and overwhelming them in an instant, with a numerous army, to whose discretion they are delivered, and who tell them that they must, either by fair means or foul, become Roman Catholicks, this being the king's will and pleasure.

The first is, that as long as they were only on the way, the true authors of the Persecution did not conceal themselves, but always studied to conceal the king as much as they could. 'Tis true, the Decrees, Edicts, and Declarations, and such other things, went still under the name of His Majesty, but on the request of the agents or Syndics of the clergy. And whilst they were busied in these matters, the king declared openly his intention of maintaining the Edict itself, and that 'twas only the abuses and contraventions of it, which he designed to correct.

The second is, that when they came to the last extremities, and to open force, then they concealed themselves as much as they could, but made the king appear at his full length. There was nothing heard but these kind of speeches, *The king will have it so, the king has taken the matter in his own hand, the king carries it further than the clergy could have wished.* By these two means they have had the address to be only charged with the lesser and milder part of the Persecution, and to lay the more violent and odious at the king's door.

The third thing which we are to remark is, that the better to obtain their ends, they have made it their business to persuade the king, that this work would crown him with the highest glory, which is a most horrid abuse of his credulity, and an abuse so much the greater, by how much they would screen themselves from being thought the authors of this council. Hence, if any of them in particular be asked at this day *what they think of it*, there are few of them but will readily condemn it.

Now, what falser idea of glory could they give than making consist in surprising a poor people defenceless and helpless, dispersed over all his kingdom, and living securely under his wings, and under the protection of the remains of the Edict of Nantes? And who could ever imagine there were any intentions of depriving them of the established liberty of their consciences, of surprising and overwhelming them in an instant with a numerous army to whose discretion they are delivered up, and who tell them roundly that they must, either by fair means or by foul, become Roman Catholics, for that such is the king's will and pleasure?

What a falser notion of glory could they offer him, than the putting him in the place of God, making the faith and religion of men to depend upon his authority, and that henceforward it must be said in his kingdom, *I don't believe, because I am persuaded of it, but I believe, because the king would have me do it*, which, to speak properly, is that I believe nothing, and that I'll be a Turk or a Jew or whatever the king pleases?

What falser idea of glory, than to force from men's mouths, by violence and a long series of torments, a profession which the heart abhors, and for which one sighs night and day, crying continually to God for mercy!

What glory is there in inventing new ways of persecutions, unknown to former ages, which indeed do not bring death along with them, but keep men alive to suffer, that they may overcome their patience and constancy by cruelties, which are above human strength to undergo?

What glory is there in not contenting themselves to force those who remain in his kingdom, but to forbid them to leave it, and keep them under a double servitude, viz., both of soul and body?

What glory is there in keeping his prisons full of innocent persons who are charged with no other fault than serving God according to the best of their knowledge, and for this to be exposed to the rage of dragoons, or condemned to the gallies and executions on body and goods? Will these cruelties render His Majesty's name lovely in his history to the Catholick or Protestant world?

What falser notion of glory could they ever offer him, than the putting him thus in the place of God, nay even above God, in making the faith and religion of his subjects depend on his sole authority, and that henceforward it must be said in his kingdom, *I believe not because I am persuaded, but I believe because the king will have me, let God say what he will*, which, to speak properly, is that I believe nothing, and that I'll be a Turk, a Jew, an Atheist, or whatever the king pleases?

What falser idea of glory, than to force from men's mouths, by violence and a long series of torments, a confession which the heart abhors, and for which they afterward sigh night and day, crying continually to God for mercy!

What glory is there in inventing new ways of persecution, unknown to former ages, persecutions which indeed do not bring death along with them, but keep men alive to suffer, that their patience and constancy may be overcome by cruelties, which are above human strength to undergo!

What glory is there in not contenting himself to force those who remain in his kingdom, but to prohibit also their leaving it, and so keep them under a double servitude both of soul and body?

What glory is there in stuffing his prisons full of innocent persons who are charged with no other crime than the serving God according to the best of their knowledge, and for this to be exposed either to the rage of the dragoons, or be condemned to the gallies, and suffer execution on body and goods?

What falser idea of glory for the king than to make it consist in the abuse of his power, and to violate without so much as a shadow of reason his own word and royal faith, which he had so solemnly given and so often reiterated; and this, only because he can do it with impunity, and has to deal with a flock of innocent sheep that are under his paw and cannot escape him? And yet 'tis this which the clergy of France, by the mouth of the Bishop of Valence, calls a greatness and a glory that raises Louis XIV. above all other kings, above all his predecessors, and above time itself, and consecrates him for eternity? 'Tis what Monsieur Varillas calls "Labours greater and more incredible, without comparison, than those

of Hercules!" 'Tis what Mr Maimbourg calls an heroic action—"the heroical action (says he) that the king has just now done in forbidding, by his new Edict of October, the public exercise of the false religion of the Calvinists, and ordering that all their churches be forthwith demolished!" Base unworthy flatterers! Must people suffer themselves to be blinded by the fumes of your incense?

The concluding paragraph of the translation of 1686 is much abridged—it runs thus:—

"However, 'twill be no offence to God or good men to leave this writing to the world, as a protestation made before him and them against these violences, more especially against the Edict of 1685, containing the Revocation of that of Nants, it being in its own nature inviolable, irrevocable, and unalterable. We may, I say, complain, amongst other things, against the worse than inhumane cruelties exercised on dead bodies, when they are dragged along the streets at the horse-tails, and digged out, and denied sepulchres. We cannot but complain of the cruel orders to part with our children, and suffer them to be baptized and brought up by our enemies. But, above all, against the impious and detestable practice, now in vogue, of making religion to depend on the king's pleasure, on the will of a mortal prince—and of treating perseverance in the faith with the odious name of rebellion. This is to make a God of man, and to run back into the heathenish pride and flattery among the Romans, or an authorising of atheism or gross idolatry. In fine, we commit our complaints and all our interests into the hands of that Providence which brings good out of evil, and which is above the understanding of mortals whose houses are in the dust."

The peroration of the original contained more details, and the protestation was ambassadorial both in form and in tone, thus:—

"But in the meanwhile, and till it shall please God in his mercy to bring that happy event to pass, lest we should be wanting to the justice of our cause, we desire that this Account, which contains our *First Complaints*, may serve for a Protestation before heaven and earth against all the violences we have suffered in the Kingdom of France. Against all the arrests, declarations, edicts, regulations, and all other ordinances of what nature soever, which our enemies have caused to be published to the prejudice of the Edict of Nantes. Against all sort of Acts, signatures, or verbal declarations expressing an abjuration of our—and the profession of the Romish—religion, which fear, torture, and a superior power have extorted from us or from our brethren. Against the plunder that has been already, or shall hereafter be, committed of our goods, houses, effects, debts, trusts, rents, lands, inheritances, and revenues, common or private, either by way of confiscation or by any other way whatsoever, as unjust, treacherous, and violent, committed only by a superior power in full peace, contrary both to reason and the laws of nature and the rights of all society, and injurious to all mankind. But especially we protest against the edict of the 18th of October, 1685, containing the Revocation of the Edict of Nantes, as a manifest abuse of the King's justice, authority, and royal power, since the Edict of Nantes was in itself inviolable and irrevocable, above the reach of any human power, designed for a standing agreement and concordat between the Roman Catholics and us, and a fundamental law of the realm, which no authority on earth has power to infringe or annul. We protest likewise against all the consequences which may follow such a revocation, against the extinction of the exercise of our religion throughout the whole Kingdom of France, against all the ignominies and cruelties committed upon dead bodies by depriving them of Christian burial and exposing them in the fields to be devoured by ravenous beasts, or dragging them ignominiously through the streets upon hurdles—against the taking away children by force, and the orders given to fathers and mothers to cause them to be baptised and educated by Romish priests. But above all, we protest against that impious and abominable position, which is now—

a-days made the general rule in France, by which religion is made to depend on the pleasure and despotic power of a mortal prince, and perseverance in the faith branded with the names of Rebellion and Treason—which is to make of a man a god, and tends to the introducing and authorising of Atheism and Idolatry. We protest moreover against all manner of violent and inhuman detaining of our brethren in France whether in prisons, galleys or monasteries, or any other confinements, to hinder them from leaving the kingdom, and going to see in foreign countries that liberty of conscience they cannot enjoy in their own—which is the utmost pitch of brutish cruelty and hellish iniquity. Lastly, we protest against whatsoever we may of right protest against, and declare that such is our meaning that things not expressed be comprehended under those that are here expressed. We most humbly supplicate all Kings, Princes, Sovereign Lords, States and Nations, and generally all persons of what condition soever, to be graciously pleased that these our lawful and indispensable protestations, which in the simplicity and sincerity of our hearts we are obliged to make and do make accordingly, may serve, before God and before them, as a standing testimony for us and our posterity, for the preservation of our rights and for the discharge of our consciences.”

Cotemporary news and reflections concerning this book are worth quoting. John Evelyn wrote as to 5th May 1686,—“This day was burnt in the Old Exchange, by the common hangman, a translation of a book written by the famous Monsieur Claude, relating only matters of fact concerning the horrid massacres and barbarous proceedings of the French King against his Protestant subjects, without any refutation of any facts therein; so mighty a power and ascendant here had the French Ambassador, who was doubtless in great indignation at the pious and truly generous charity of all the nation for the relief of those miserable sufferers who came over for shelter.” Sir John Bramston (in his Autobiography, Camden Society imprint, page 228), writes :—“The French King, having taken away all the edicts of his predecessors giving liberty to those subjects of different religion (called commonly *Hugonets*), required all to conform to the Roman Catholic religion by a certain day, and having pulled down their churches, enforcing many to mass, banishing the ministers and compelling the laity to conform, many got away, leaving behind them their estates. At first he let some go on those terms, which afterwards he refused; and if he took them flying, he sent them to the galleys, and used unheard-of cruelties, so that thousands got away into Switzerland, the Low Countries, and into England. Some having escaped thus, a narrative or history of the persecution was writ and printed, both in French and English, which the French Ambassador complained of to the King and Council and obtained a order for burning a copy both of the French and English, which was done on Friday the 8th of May 1686, at the Exchange in London, by the hangman; yet had his Majesty granted a Brief and great collections made for relief of such French Protestants as fled hither (for religion) for protection.”

Sir John Bramston added, “But this book, it seems (for I have not yet seen it) had in it expressions scandalous, as the Ambassador said, to his Majesty the King of France; and indeed, if so, it was fitly burned, for all kings ought to be careful of the honour and dignity of kings and princes.” To this, his editor, the late Lord Braybrooke (1845), replies, “This remark might have been spared, as it is obvious that the King in this proceeding lost sight of the honour and dignity due to himself.”

The British people were tortured with apprehensions of impending religious tyranny and persecution during the three years and a half of King James’ regime. Their alarms were strengthened by their observation of events in France, consequent on the bloody fanaticism of Louis XIV., and viewed with evident satisfaction by James. Their thoughts found fit expression in the “Memorial from the English Protestants for their Highnesses the Prince and Princess of Orange.” I quote the paragraphs which exhibit a parallel between France and England as to evil designs upon the Protestant people :—

“We need not remember your Highnesses, that these attempts and endeavours to subvert our liberty, in our religion and government, is a part of that general design that was formed and concluded on, many years since, in the most secret councils of the Popish Princes, chiefly

managed by the Jesuits, to root out of all Europe the profession of the Protestant Reformed Religion and the Peoples' liberties. We will not mention the notorious actual prosecutions of that Popish Resolution in several kingdoms and dominions,* nor the treacherous falseness of those princes in their treaties, agreements, and oaths, nor the oppressions and bloodshed and all kinds of unrighteousness that have been practised by them in order to that general great design. The instance alone of the French King is enough to be named instead of all, because he hath owned and published to the whole world his part in that design, and by comparing the violences, banishments, and murders done upon the protestants at the same time by other Popish Princes (as they were able) with his public confessions of his long-laid design, we may make a true judgment of the whole.

"The French King by his Edict of 1685 hath declared that he entered into that design from his coming to his crown; and it appears by his Edict† then prepared and agreed by his council of conscience, that all his renewed Edicts in the Protestants' favour, his acknowledging and registering in Parliament their great services for him, and his advancement of many of them to the highest dignities, military and civil, in his kingdom, were done to flatter and deceive them. He calls God to be witness of his designs and resolutions at that time to abolish their religion by degrees, and that he only attended his fit opportunity for that great work, as it's called by our King and by that Edict.

"In that interim of his seeming kindness to the Protestants, and solemn professions to them and [to] some of the Protestant princes, for the observing faithfully the Law and Edict of Nantes, that was like the French Protestants' great charter,—there were all possible secret contrivances and practices to prepare for that great work, especially in England that hath long been the head of the Reformed Religion and the chief terror of the French King and [of] the Popish world. He shewed his fear of the people of England when he barbarously banished his now Majesty and the late king in their distress rather than displease Cromwell. He therefore applied his principal councils and endeavours to distract and weaken the Protestants of England, and to persuade and assist the late king covertly to increase and strengthen the Popish party.

"It hath also been manifest to the world, that all kinds of devices and artifices that the Jesuits' councils could invent were, about the same years, used to pervert the faith and religion of the United Provinces, or to betray them into the French King's power, or at least a dependence upon him.

"Tis now notorious to the world, that an agreement was made, between the French King and his late Majesty of England, to subdue and divide those Provinces, that they might no more be either a support or refuge for the Protestants.

"Our late King and his ministers and counsellors concurred in all the secret practices and contrivances to weaken the power of the Protestants, and to suffer the greatness, glory, and terror of the French King to be advanced; but he durst never openly and avowedly join with him in the great work against the Protestant religion, for fear of his Protestant subjects, he having deluded them with so many solemn protestations of his faithfulness to their religion and their liberty. The French King found, by experience, that the Parliament had prevailed with our King to break all the measures they had taken together for the destruction of the United Provinces, by obliging him to a separate peace with them, which had forced him to let fall his then spreading plumes, and in crafty ways to seek and solicit a truce. And therefore he durst not, during our King's life, put in execution his great work that he declares had been so long in his heart, by torments, murders, and all sort of barbarous cruelties to suppress the professors and profession of the Reformed Religion, and entirely to raze and expunge the memory of it, as his edicts and practices now declare to be his intentions.

* "That is, in France, the Dukedom of Savoy, the Kingdom of Poland, and many others."

† "'Tis fit to see in that Edict, prepared as it's published, the opinion they have of *Protestants*, that they are deemed incapable of having any right to claim the benefit of the treaties, promises, or oaths, made to them by Papists."

"The French King durst not throw off his disguise, and shew himself to be like a ravening wolf to his Protestant subjects, until our now King had publicly espoused the Popish design, which he had together with him long prosecuted in the dark ; and until he had begun to invade the Protestant liberties and securities, putting the military power in Popish hands ; and to demand the Parliament's consent to a law (which they refused) to authorise him to make his Papists the guardians of the Protestants' religion and lives.

"The French King then knew that the People of England were in no capacity to interpose in behalf of his Protestant subjects ; and (as his Edict says) being by the truce without fear of disturbance he entirely applied himself to the great design ; he sent his dragoons to destroy the poor Protestants' goods, and to torment their bodies with more cruelty and inhumanity than was ever practised since the Creation. He resolved FOR HIS GLORY (as his clergy told him) *to show himself the first and most illustrious of the Church's children, and the Extirpator of the Protestant Heresy*, which (they told him) was a more solid and immortal title than he acquired by all his triumphs.

"He then prosecuted that work of extirpation, as Saul did, to strange countries, breathing out threatenings and slaughter. He sent to the Duke of Savoy and (as that court complains) persuaded and frightened that prince into a most unchristian and bloody decree, to compel the most ancient Protestants in the Valleys of Piedmont to become Papists forthwith ; and they being faithful to their religion, that edict was pursued by the help of his dragoons, and the harmless Protestants tormented and murdered more cruelly than the worst of vermin or serpents, until they were utterly destroyed and their country given to the Papists. That Court of Savoy seems still ashamed of that horrid wickedness, and says for their excuse, *That the French King declared he would root out those Protestants by his own force, and possess the country, if the Duke would not have assisted therein.*

"The suppression of the Protestants of England hath been always esteemed the principal part of the Popish design to extirpate the Protestant religion. - And therefore all the Romish councils, policies, and industries, their conspiracies, poisoning, and massacres, have been long employed about it, and have perfectly gained our now King to serve their designs. They have united him with the French King, that their conjoined councils, treasures and strength may finish their work of bringing England to the obedience of their Church. It's, many ways, evident that both the Kings are under the like conduct ; and our King proceeds in the same methods against us, wherein the French King hath been successful to destroy the Protestants of his kingdom. His first attempt is to subvert our civil government and laws, and the freedom and being of our parliaments, just as the French King first invaded the supreme legal authority of France, which was vested in the Assembly of Estates, from whom alone he now derives his crown. Our King, in imitation of his brother of France, strives to bring all the offices and magistracy of the kingdom, that were legally of the people's choice, to be solely and immediately depending on his absolute will for their being, whether they arise by our common law, or be instituted by statutes or charters. He endeavours, by various artifices, to bring the disposal of all the properties and estates of the people and their lives and liberties to be at his mere will, by a perversion of the instituted course of our Juries, and by Judges and a Chancellor fit for that purpose and every moment dependent on his will. He seeks to make his Proclamations and Declarations to have as much power over our laws as the French King's Edicts. And after his example he establisheth a mercenary army to master and subdue the people to his will.

"If he can prevail in these things to overturn the civil government, then the liberty of the Protestant profession and of conscience in all forms, however seemingly settled by him, will be precarious. And he may as easily destroy it as the French King hath abolished the irrevocable edicts, treaties or laws of his kingdom, confirmed by his oath, which were as good security to those Protestant as any *Magna Charta* that our King can make for us, or any Act of a Convention (with the name of a Parliament) which is possible for him to hold in the state unto which he hath reduced the kingdom. Our King hath the same French copy by

which he writ assuring the Protestants of grace and clemency, giving them promises of equal liberty of conscience with his Papists in preferring unto offices and employments those whom he resolves to suppress and ruin. * * * *

"These matters of fact are self-evidences, and clearly show that our grievous oppressions by our king are the effects of the united councils of the Popish interest, whereof the French King is the Chief—that the conspiracy against true religion and liberties, that now appears in England, comprises all the Protestant Princes and States in Europe. England is only first attacked as the principal fortress of the Protestant profession. If the three kingdoms of England, Scotland, and Ireland, can be reduced into the pattern of the French King in government and religion, and the strength of them be united against any single Protestant State or Prince they shall think fit to assault, (if they can by artifices keep the rest divided, which will not be hard for them), there is little hope of any long defence of such a State.

"The French King seems not unwilling to have it known that the Popish design is general against all profession of the Protestant religion, though especially against England. He hath allowed the Bishop of Cosnaes' speech to him at Versailles in 1685 to be published, who was authorized to be the mouth of the clergy of that kingdom; he magnifies the King for suppressing the Protestants of his own kingdom, and asks, what they may not yet expect. *England* (saith he) *is just offering to your Majesty one of the most glorious occasions that you can desire; the King of England, by the need which he will have of succour and of the support of your arms to maintain him in the Catholic Faith, will make you quickly find occasion to give a protection worthy of yourself.* We knew very well, before the French clergy declared it by that bishop, that the same head that contrived the perversion or destruction of so many millions of the Protestants in that kingdom, designed the ruin of the English religion and liberty. But it surprised us to see that speech published by the French King's authority, and that our King should suffer the translation of it to pass freely in England and through the world. We thought it beneath the majesty of a King of England to be content that his subjects should be told that he was to come under the protection of a King of France, over whose kings and kingdom his ancestors had so often triumphed. But it seems nothing is to be esteemed inglorious that may serve the general Popish design of extirpating the Protestant profession.

"We need not put your Highnesses in mind, that the same speech acknowledges that the Popish councils and conspiracy against England intend the like ruin to the religion and freedom of the United Provinces. That bishop tells the king that he hath undertook the conquest of new countries, there to re-establish the prelacy, the religious worship and the altars—that Holland and Germany have been the theatre of his victories, only that Christ might triumph there (that is, that the Papists might trample upon the Protestants and their religion)—and this he speaks (as he says) in the very spirit of the Church, and signifies their hopes of success against the poor Protestants to be unbounded, saying, *What may we not yet expect?*"

(Page 35.) This page begins with a translation of J. Michelet, the French historian's, estimate of the serviceableness of the Huguenot officers and soldiers in William's army. Next is the Order in Council encouraging the French Protestants to take refuge in Britain, being a declaration by the King and Queen. Among the Privy Councillors the name of the Duke of Schomberg occurs. Queen Mary, an eminent sympathizer with the persecuted, died in 1694.

(Page 36). Daniel De Foe's testimony to the fidelity of the foreign refugees to King William, ending with the statement

"That foreigners have faithfully obey'd him,
And none but Englishmen have e'er betray'd him,"

is given at full length, and also the Prayer on behalf of "The Reformed Churches abroad," used on 16th April 1696.

SECTION VII. extends from page 36 to page 58. As one great purpose of this volume is to supply accurate lists of the names of naturalized French Protestants from 1681 to the

end of the reign of King William III., and as I have laboriously re-examined the Grants on the Patent-Rolls in the Public Record office, I withdraw the Section as it appears in vol. i., and substitute for it the following NEW EDITION.

Section III.

NATURALIZATION ALIAS DENIZATION WITH LISTS OF NATURALIZED DENIZENS.

THERE was a reluctance on the part of our country to pass a general Act of Parliament for the naturalization of Protestant strangers. Charles II. undertook to suggest the step to Parliament in 1681, but legislators were deaf to the hint for a quarter of a century. Any Englishman proposing such an act, was upbraided as an Esau, guilty of flinging away precious means of provision for himself and his family, the restrictions for foreigners being providential blessings for Englishmen. Any Bill to give foreigners a share of the Englishman's right was unpopular with the City of London, and with all boroughs and corporations. The debates of 1694 ended in the House of Commons allowing a Bill of that sort to fall aside before the necessary number of readings had been permitted. And so Naturalization had to be doled out to individuals by letters-patent from the King, and by private Acts of Parliament.

The only proviso expressed in 1681 was in these terms:—"Provided they live and continue with their families (such as have any) in this our kingdom of England, or elsewhere within our dominions." Yet a certificate, "that they have received the Holy Communion" crept into the warrants of denization,—and, at a later date, a command "to take the oaths of allegiance and supremacy at some Quarter-Sessions within a year after the date hereof." James II. not only specified "the Holy Communion," but used the more stringent definition, "the Sacrament of the Lord's Supper according to the usage of the Church of England." But after his Declaration for Liberty of Conscience, he withdrew the clauses, both as to the oaths and as to the Sacrament.

In order to naturalization, the King's Letter was addressed to the Attorney-General or to the Solicitor-General containing the name (or names) of the person in whose favour the Grant of Naturalization was to be drawn out. The Grant, which was recorded on a Patent-Roll, was in the Latin language. Its contents may be described as a repetition of the privileges already expressed in His Majesty's name in the English language, and therefore I copy one of the King's letters from the Camden Society Volume of Lists:—

"CHARLES, R.—In pursuance of our Order of Council, made the 28th day of July last past [1681], in favour and for the relief and support of poore distressed protestants, who by reason of the rigours and severities which are used towards them upon the account of their Religion shall be forced to quitt their native country and shall desire to shelter themselves under our Royall protection and free exercise of their religion, of whom Peter de Lainé Esq., French Tutor to our dearest brother James Duke of York his children, is one, as appears by sufficient certificate produced to one of our principall Secretarys of State, and that he hath received the Holy Communion. Our will and pleasure is that you prepare a Bill for our royall signature, to pass our Greate Seale, containing our grant for the making him the sayd Peter de Lainé, being an Alien borne, a free denizen of this oure kingdome of England, and that he have and enjoy all rights, priviledges and immunities as other free Denizens do. Provided he, the said Peter de Lainé, live and continue with his family in this our kingdome of England, or elsewhere within our Dominions; the said denization to be forthwith past under our great Seale without any fees or other charges whatsoever to be paid by him. For which this shall be your warrant. Dated at Whitehall, the 14th day of October, 1681.

By his Maties Command,

"To our Attorney or Sollicitor Generall."

L. JENKINS.

Most of the refugees were naturalized in groups, a number being together in one grant. Some of the individual grants I have united in a list, for the sake of reference hereafter.

LIST CONTAINING NAMES OF PERSONS BORN "IN PARTIBUS TRANSMARINIS,"
NATURALIZED BY ROYAL LETTERS-PATENT, WESTMINSTER.

I.—31st Jan., 16th Mar., and 10th May, 33 Car. II. (1681).

Henry Jollis.	Nicholas Taphorse.
Henry Tenderman.	John Joachim Becher.
Henr. Gette, and Henry Losweres.	

NOTE.—The name of Becher appears among inventors—see my vol. ii., page 137.

II.—15th Nov., 33 Car. II. (1681).

Peter Falaiseau, <i>gent.</i>	John Maximilian de l'Angle <i>minister</i> , Genovèle <i>wife.</i>
John De Gaschon, <i>gent.</i>	Uranie de l'Orme <i>gentlewoman.</i>
Joshua Le Feure <i>apothecary</i> , Henriette <i>wife.</i>	Susan Dainhett, Catherine <i>sister.</i>
Peter Du Gua, Mary <i>wife.</i>	

NOTES.—Falaiseau is memorialized in my vol. ii., pages 78 and 315. De l'Angle was the brother of Dean De l'Angle, and long survived him—see my vol. ii., page 221.

III.—21st March, 34 Car. II. (1682).

Stephen Bouchet, Judith <i>wife</i> , Catherine, Mary, Elizabeth, James, Stephen, Peter, Francis, and Isabella <i>children.</i>	John Pellisonneau, Anne <i>wife</i> , Louis and Margaret <i>children.</i>
Daniel Garin.	John Vignault, Eliza <i>wife</i> , Anne and Eliza <i>children.</i>
Honoré Polerin	Peter Tillon, Anne <i>wife</i> , Susan, Francis and John, <i>children</i> , Magdalen Bouquet <i>cousin.</i>
James Ranaule, Anne <i>wife</i> , James, Honoré and Judith <i>children</i> , Anne Bouchett <i>niece</i> , Peter Pinandean and Judith Fait <i>servants.</i>	Stephen Luzman, Martha <i>wife.</i>
Isaac Blondett.	Francis Bridon, Jane-Susan <i>wife</i> , Francis <i>son</i> , Elias Valet <i>servant.</i>
Mary wife of John Martin.	Elias Du P'us, Mary <i>wife</i> , Elias, John, Mary and Susan <i>children.</i>
Catherine Du P'us wife of Francis Du P'us.	Anthony Le Roy, Eliza <i>wife</i> , John De P'us <i>brother-in-law.</i>
John Baudry, Joanna <i>wife</i> , Joanna and Frances <i>daughters.</i>	John Boudin, Esther <i>wife.</i>
James Bouchett.	James Angelier, Joanna <i>wife.</i>
Joanna Bouchett.	Anne Baurru.
Mathurin Boygard, Jeanne <i>wife</i> , Jeanne and Maturin <i>children.</i>	Elias Mauze, Eliza <i>wife</i> , Margaret and Elias <i>children.</i>
Andrew Chaperon.	Peter Videau.
Peter Boirou.	Francis Vincent, Anne <i>wife</i> , Anne and Francis <i>children.</i>
John Boucquêt, Mary <i>wife</i> , John <i>son.</i>	John Hain.
John Estive.	James Targett.
James Caudaine, Louisa <i>wife</i> , Eliza and Henrietta <i>daughters.</i>	Peter Monier.
Francis Gautie, Joanna <i>wife</i> , Isabella, Joanna, and Francis <i>children</i> , Joanna Gautie <i>niece.</i>	John Gerbrier.
John Bouchet, Eliza <i>wife.</i>	Matelin Alart.

The next list seems to have fatigued and astounded the official numerator, as the Index informs us that at the date thereof the king has granted "quod Petrus Albin et mille fere sint Indigenæ."

IV.—8th March, 34 Car. II. (1682).

- | | |
|---|--|
| Peter Albin. | Christopher Bodvin. |
| John Augnier, | James Barle. |
| Mathurin Allat, Isabella <i>wife</i> . | Francis Bridon, Jeanne <i>wife</i> , John and Susan <i>children</i> . |
| Marcy Angelier. | Peter Baume, Mary Magdalen <i>wife</i> , Peter and Nicholas <i>children</i> . |
| Michael Angelier. | Margaret Baume, sister of the former Peter Baume. |
| John Angoise, Mary <i>wife</i> , John and Judith <i>children</i> . | Simon Beranger. |
| Jacob Angelier. | James Biet. |
| Daniel Amory. | Anthony Biet. |
| Charles Auduroy. | James Bumet. |
| Josias Auduroy. | Vement Bourn, Jeanne <i>wife</i> , Mary and Elizabeth <i>children</i> . |
| Charles Autain. | Jeanne Guery, daughter of said Jeanne Bourn. |
| Peter Annaut. | James Brehut. |
| Nicholas Aubry. | Peter Panderau. |
| Louis Auduroy. | David Bessin. |
| John Annaut. | Isaac Bonouvrier. |
| Peter Aubert. | Stephen Bon-amy. |
| Peter Audeburg, Mary <i>wife</i> , Peter and Stephen <i>children</i> . | John Benoist. |
| Andrew Arnoult. | Abraham Basille. |
| Abraham Arnoult. | James Bonnel. |
| Mary Anes. | Mark-Antony Briet, Susan <i>wife</i> , Mark-Antony and Claude <i>children</i> . |
| John Astory, Isabella and Mary <i>children</i> . | Gabriel Bontefoy. |
| James Baudry. | Daniel Brusson, Mary <i>wife</i> . |
| Paul Baudry. | Theodore Bondvin. |
| Paul Begre. | Daniel Blondel. |
| James Benet. | Anthony Bauzan, Margaret <i>wife</i> . |
| Peter Bourgnignon and Susan <i>wife</i> . | Peter Bonnel, Mary <i>wife</i> , Zachary, Peter, Gaspar, and Susan <i>children</i> . |
| James Baquer. | James Bournot. |
| John Bibbant, Margaret <i>wife</i> . | John Bouche, Isabella <i>wife</i> . |
| Louis Burchere, Susan <i>wife</i> . | James Baudevin. |
| Thomas Benoist, Judith <i>wife</i> , Elizabeth, James and Catherine <i>children</i> . | Adrian Bazire. |
| John Boullay. | Francis Biart. |
| John Dubois. | Daniel Brunben. |
| Paul Dubois. | Abraham Belet. |
| James Beau-lande. | Bené Barbotin. |
| Isaac Bernard, Magdalen, <i>wife</i> , Magdalen, Isaac, Louis, and Peter, <i>children</i> . | John Benoist, Mary <i>wife</i> . |
| Peter Barbule, Eliza <i>wife</i> , Elizabeth <i>daughter</i> . | Stephen Bernard. |
| Louis Belliard. | Peter Boullay. |
| Philip Bârel. | John Bernard. |
| Isaac Blanchard. | James Baudevin. |
| Vincent Boitoult. | Mary, widow of James Bonvar, Isaac, James, and Mary <i>children</i> . |
| Peter Bruino. | Mary <i>wife</i> of James Barbe, James, Catherine, and John <i>children</i> . |
| James Boissonet, Mary, Susan, Louis, Mari-
anne, and Olympia <i>children</i> . | John Dubarle, Paul, Stephen, and Henry <i>sons</i> . |
| Stephen Dubare, John <i>son</i> . | |
| Isaac Buteux, Judicq <i>wife</i> , Judicq <i>daughter</i> . | |
| James Boche. | |

- Margaretⁿ widow of Daniel Bourdon, John,
 Margaret, Louisa, and Mary *children*.
 Mary Beule.
 Mary wife of James Gilbert.
 Mary wife of John Bernard.
 Annah Brisset *virgin*.
 Magdelaine Bonnelle *virgin*.
 John Bucaille.
 Mary Bournet.
 Esther Bournet.
 Catherine Bouchet.
 Jane Brunier.
 Mary Benoitt.
 Susan wife of Michael Brunet.
 Mary wife of John Bouquet, John *son*.
 Jeanne widow of John Barber.
 Gerarde widow of Louis Baudrie,
 Catherine Bos.
 Mary Bouchett *virgin*.
 David Boutonnier.
 Paul Cari.
 Claude Casie, Samuel, Susan, Peter, and
 Marianne *children*.
 Abraham Cambrelan, Mary and Stephen
children.
 Abraham Caron.
 Daniel Cailleau.
 Charles Casset, Judicq, Peter and Elizabeth
children.
 James Carron.
 John Cardon.
 John Carpentier, Judicq *daughter*.
 Louis Cassel.
 Paul Cellery.
 David Cene, Annah *daughter*.
 Gideon Charle.
 Paul Chappell.
 Stephen Chartier, John-Francis *son*.
 John Cheval, Elizabeth *wife*, Margaret and
 Mary *children*.
 Samuel Cheval.
 Abraham Vincent Chartier, James *brother*.
 Jeanne Carlier.
 Annah wife of John Carlier.
 John Combe.
 John Chaboussan, Mary, Jane, Louisa, and
 John *children*.
 Francis Chesneau.
 Isabella Chatain.
 John Chapet, Hester *wife*.
 Daniel Cheseau.
 Samuel Challe.
 Matthew Chabrol.
 Francis Chouy.
 Laurence Chemonon.
 Stephen Camberland, Mary *sister*.
 Mary Chovet.
 Andrew Cigournai, Charlotte *wife*, Susan,
 Peter, Charlotte, and Andrew *children*,
 Alexander Cigournai *nephew*.
 Michael Clement, Mary *wife*, Mary, John,
 Charles, Michael, and Abraham *children*.
 James Courtois, Martha *wife*, Mary, James and
 Philip *children*.
 James Collier, Judicq *wife*.
 Henry Coupé, Mary *wife*, James and Philip
children.
 John Coliveau.
 Francis Coliveau.
 John Colombel.
 Paul Cozun, Nohemy *wife*, Paul and Elizabeth
children.
 Pruden Courtet.
 Luke Cossart, Luke, Peter, John, and Joanna
children.
 James Courtet, Jeanne *wife*, Margaret and
 Susan *children*.
 Francis Coste, Jeanne, Marianne, and Margaret
children.
 Henry Collier.
 Abraham Cogin, Mary *wife*, Abraham *son*.
 Charles Cottibi,
 Peter Courtion.
 Abraham Covillart, Hester *wife*, Abraham and
 Annah *children*.
 Mary Covillart sister of former Abraham
 Covillart.
 Louisa wife of Louis Coudain.
 Mary Courtois.
 Mary wife of John Courcelles.
 Louis Crispin.
 Thomas Cretes, Annah *wife*, Annah, Thomas,
 Ferdinand, Francis and John *children*.
 Daniel Cresse.
 Charles Crespín.
 Jeanne Crespín.
 Mary Crespín.
 Claire Crespín.
 Mary Crespín.
 John Curoit, Mary *wife*.
 Bartholomew David, Gabrielle *wife*.
 Samuel Davi, Benée *wife*, Isaac and Samuel
 John David, Hester *wife*, John *son*.
 sons.

- James David.
 Mary David.
 Gabrielle David.
 Elizabeth David.
 Nicholas Daure.
 Jonas Daneans, *Mary wife*.
 Nicholas Daure *widower*.
 John Darel, *Magdalen wife*.
 Diana Dansay, Susan, Mary and Jane *her sisters*.
 Peter Dallain, *James son*.
 Anna wife of Francis Dansay and three children,
 Peter Donnel, *Mary wife*, John, Samuel and Peter *sons*.
 Stephen Doussiner, Susan *wife*, Mary and Marianne *children*.
 Charles Doussiner.
 Jeanne Doussiner.
 Andrew Dor, *Annah wife*.
 John Dessebues, *Mary wife*, *Mary daughter*.
 William Desenne, *Elizabeth wife*, William, John, James, Leonore, Catherine, Elizabeth and *Mary children*.
 Peter Du Beons, *Elizabeth wife*.
 Henry Durval.
 John De Courcelles, Mary, Egideus, and John *children*.
 John De Hausi.
 Peter de la Fond, *Peter son*.
 Abraham De la Hays, *Batesel wife*, John, Nicholas and Bartholomew *sons*.
 John Denin.
 Stephen Des Fontaine.
 Isaac De La Roche.
 John Despommare.
 Anthony De la Foreste.
 Cornelius Des Champs, *Abraham his brother*.
 Michael De la Mare.
 Peter Demons, Jeanne, Magdalen, Leah, Peter and Annah *children*.
 John Delgardins.
 Peter De la Riverolle.
 James Demarais.
 Michael Destaches.
 Stephen De Marinville.
 Tobias De Maistre.
 Abraham De Monterby.
 Andrew De Hombeau.
 Peter De la Bye.
 Abraham De Heule.
 John Charles De Selincourt.
- Samuel De Courceille.
 John De Cautepeye.
 Isaac Delhomme.
 Isaac Dubois, Margaret *wife*, Magdalen *daughter*.
 Isaac Dubois, Antoinette *wife*, Isaac, John, and Alexander *sons*.
 Paul Dubois.
 Charles Dubois, Hester *wife*.
 Isaac De la Fons, *Judicq wife*.
 Anthony Despeiot, *Anthony son*.
 Isabella Demonte *virgin*.
 Magdalen Demonte.
 Mary Despere.
 Jeanne Dumohs.
 Catherine De la Cour.
 Nicholas Dufay, *Catherine wife*.
 Simon Dufay.
 David Dufay.
 Mary Dufay.
 James Du Quesne, *Mary wife*, Jeanne *daughter*.
 Peter Du Quesne.
 James Duchier, *Mary wife*, Arnold and Anthony *sons*.
 Amateur Duchier.
 James Montier, *Judicq wife*, James, Peter and *Judicq children*.
 John Dumontier, *Annah wife*, James, Magdalen, Annah, and Isaac *children*.
 Stephen Dumontier, *Annah wife*.
 Abraham Dumontier, *Mary wife*, Abraham *son*.
 Hester Du Monte.
 Gideon Du Chesne, John, Francis and Mary *children*.
 John Du Ru.
 Isaac Du Hamel.
 James Du Tens.
 Stephen Du Cros.
 James Du Bre.
 Martin Du Perrior, Noel, Daniel, Peter, Philip, John and John-Thomas *sons*.
 Louis Du Clou.
 Michael Du Brevie, *Annah wife*.
 John Dubare.
 Antoinette Dubare.
 John Bn. Du Soutoy.
 Eustache Du Couldray.
 Stephen Durant, *Mary wife*, Stephen, Elizabeth, and Annah *children*.
 Abraham Du Thuille.

- Gabriel Durans.
 Isaac Dumore.
 John Du Puy.
 John Du Puy *minor*.
 John Du Hurle, Mary *wife*, Elizabeth *daughter*.
 Catherine wife of Francis du Pu.
 Susan Du Pu.
 Claude Equerie.
 Abraham Enoe, Catherine, *wife*, Jeremy and Annah, *children*.
 John Esquier.
 Abraham Foucon.
 Pierre Foucon, Annah and Peter *children*.
 John Faviere, Hillaire *wife*.
 Michael Francq.
 Eliza Ferre.
 Charles Faucerreau.
 John Ferret.
 Samuel Ferman.
 Louis Fleurisson.
 Daniel Flury.
 Daniel Flury, Daniel and James *sons*.
 Annah Fourgon.
 Mary Fourgon.
 Jeanne widow of Charles Fourche, Hester *daughter*.
 Samuel Furon.
 Francis Furon.
 Thomas Fourgon.
 John Forme, James *son*.
 Mary Foretier.
 Jeanne Fleury.
 John Freneau.
 Mary wife of John Freneau.
 Michael Frau.
 Peter Fromenteau.
 John Feuilleteau.
 Elizabeth Freneau.
 Nicholas Gaution, Susan *wife*.
 Philip Gautron.
 Simon Gaugain, John *son*.
 William Gaugain.
 Ezekiel Gaultier.
 John Gautier.
 John Gaude.
 John Gavot.
 John Galliard.
 John Gaiot.
 Elizabeth widow of James Gabelle.
 Francis Gebert.
 John Gerbier, Susan *wife*, Susan, Francisca, and John *children*.
 Louis Gervaise.
 Peter Gillois.
 Isaac Gillois.
 James Gilbert.
 Peter Girard, Magdalen *wife*, Judicq *daughter*.
 John Girard, Susan *wife*.
 Robert Godefroy.
 Catherine Godefroy.
 Francis Godeau, Anna *wife*.
 Jacques Gorion.
 Renatus Goulle.
 Francis Gabelle.
 John Gorion.
 Jeremy Gourdin, Jeremy, James, Magdalen, Mary, Charlotte and Louisa *children*.
 John Gobert.
 John Gouffe.
 Jeanne widow of Henry Gobs.
 Louis Groleau.
 Peter Grossin.
 Adam Gruider, John, Peter, Mary, and Anna, *children*.
 Paul Grimault.
 James Gravelle, Mary Magdalen and Mary Jane *children*.
 Claude Grunpet and three children.
 Nicholas Grunpet.
 Justin Grunpet.
 Austin Grunpet, Sarah *wife*.
 Mary widow of James Gribelin, Sarah, Mary, and Jeanne *children*.
 Simon Gribelin.
 Augustus Grasset.
 Mary Grasset.
 Elizabeth Griet.
 John Guillaume.
 Joseph Guillon.
 Paul Guillard.
 Stephen Guillard.
 Simeon Guerin.
 William Ghiselin, Margaret *wife*.
 John Ghiselin, Mary *wife*.
 Nicholas Ghiselin,
 Peter Hesne, Annah *wife*, Peter, Rachel, Marianne and Mary *children*.
 William Heron, Catherine *wife*.
 Peter Hebert, Rachel *wife*, Mary, Marianne and Judicq *daughters*.
 Stephen Hebert.
 John Hammel, Mary *wife*.
 John Hibon, Mary *wife*, Mark and John *sons*.

- Henry Hesse, Mary *wife*.
 Solomon Hesse.
 Nicholas Heude, Laurans and Francis *sons*.
 James Houreau.
 Peter Hervot.
 Peter Hellot.
 John Henault.
 Noel Houssay, Mary *wife*, Noel *son*.
 Daniel Huet, Mary *wife*, Mary *daughter*.
 Matthew Huet.
 Abraham Huet.
 Daniel Huger, Jeanné *wife*.
 Isaac Hayes.
 Peter Horion, John *his brother*.
 Samuel Janse, Samuel, Mary and Isaac *children*.
 Judicq Janse.
 Hester Janse.
 James Janse.
 John Jerseau.
 Touslaine Jegn, Mary *wife*, Isaac and Mary *children*.
 John Ilamber, Elizabeth *wife*, Elizabeth *daughter*.
 Jerosme Jouvenel, Francisca *wife*.
 John Jacques.
 Charles Le Chevalier.
 Daniel Le Tellier.
 Gabriel Le Quien, Catherine *wife*.
 John Lesclure.
 Nicholas Le Febure, Nicholas and Mary *children*.
 Francis Le Blon, Mary *wife*, Jeanne and Peter *children*.
 Isaac Le Vade.
 John Leger, Mary *wife*.
 James Lombard.
 Elias Ledoux, Martha *wife*, Elias *son*.
 Peter Lalon, Magdalen *wife*, Susan and Mary *children*.
 James Lehad.
 Paul Le Fabure, Mary *wife*, Isaac and Hester *children*.
 Peter Le Febure, Jeanne *wife*, Peter and John *sons*.
 David Lesturgeon.
 Susan Lesturgeon.
 Francis Lesturgeon.
 David Lesturgeon.
 Mary Lesturgeon.
 Philip Le Clereq.
- Noah Levesque, Mary *wife*, Mary-Magdalen *daughter*.
 Charles Lefebeure, Jeanne *wife*.
 Charles Lasson.
 James Le Roy, Catherine *wife*, James and John *sons*.
 Peter Le Roux.
 Stephen Levielle, Magdalen *wife*.
 John Leriteau.
 John Le Noir, Martha *wife*.
 John Laurens, Anne *wife*, Annah and Susan *daughters*.
 Michael Le Hueur.
 Abraham Le Royer.
 John Le Roy.
 Peter Le Maistre.
 James Le Moine.
 Isaac Le Doux, Mary *wife*, James, Louis and Magdalen *children*.
 Isaac Le Doux.
 Peter Le Castille.
 Marino Lefubure, Mary *wife*, Peter and Mark-Antony *sons*.
 John Le Vieux, Jeanne *wife*.
 Ephraim Le Caron.
 Francis Lebert.
 Henry Limousin.
 Daniel Lucas, Mary, Augustus, James and Peter *children*.
 Louis Le Conte, Louis *son*.
 John Le Cartier, Marianne and Anne *children*.
 John Lambert.
 James Liege.
 Peter Le Anglois, Mary *wife*, Martha, David, Peter and Mary *children*.
 John Lestrille de la Clide.
 John Lewis Le Jeune.
 Peter Le Clere, Elizabeth *wife*, Mary-Elizabeth, Marianne and Anne *children*.
 Peter Legrand.
 Nicholas Le Grou.
 James Larcher.
 Michael Liegg, Magdalene *wife*, John, Francis, and James *sons*.
 Anthony Lesneur.
 Elizabeth widow of Peter Legrand, David, Mary and Peter *children*.
 John Lavannotte, Susan *wife*, Mary and Isaac *children*.
 Margaret widow of Peter Ledoux.
 Mary Le Mer.

- Sarah Lespine.
 Hester Lame.
 Isabella Faucon.
 Magdalen wife of David Lailleau.
 Annah widow of Richard Legrand.
 Annah La Postre.
 Susan widow of Peter Lefabure, Susan *daughter*.
 Francis Le Porte, Annah *wife*.
 Abraham Huyas.
 Paul Le Creu.
 Matthew Le Creu.
 Elizabeth wife of Anthony Le Roy.
 John Le Page, Renatus *son*.
 Anthony Le Page.
 Isaac Michon, Rahomi *wife*, Mary, James and Jacob *children*.
 Louis Merignan, Hester *wife*, Louis *son*.
 Nicholas Masly, Susan *wife*, Abraham, Nicholas, James and Anne *children*.
 Anthony Marinville.
 John Meroist.
 Peter Moisau.
 James Morion, Catherine *wife*.
 Vincent Maillard, Anne *wife*.
 Philip Mery.
 Stephen Maillet.
 Renatus Melun.
 Job James Marmot, John-Maximilien and John-James *sons*.
 John Mullett, Susan *wife*.
 James Montier.
 Matthew Montallier.
 John Maurin.
 Michael Metaire, Michael *son*.
 Henry Massienne.
 Gentien Mariet.
 Paul Maigne.
 Daniel Mahaut.
 Gabriel Morand.
 Francis Manvillain.
 James Montagu, Louisa *wife*.
 James Maunier, Mary *wife*, Mary *daughter*.
 Peter Maintry.
 Abraham Michael.
 John Marot.
 James Moreau.
 Denis Melinet, Mary-Magdalen his *wife*, Anne-Mary-Magdalen *their daughter*.
 John Martin.
 Peter Malpoil.
 James Moisau, Rachel *wife*.
 John Marandel.
 Bartholomew Morin, Jeremy, Henry, Bartholomew and Susan, *children*.
 James Menanteau.
 Ezekiel Marseille.
 Jansie Mariot.
 Oliver Martinet.
 John Maurice, Margaret *daughter*.
 Bernard Maudre.
 Paul Martin.
 Andrew Martinet, Hester *wife*.
 Daniel Marchant, Daniel, Joseph, Mary, Magdalen, Hester, Mary-Magdalen, Claude, Leah and Susan *children*.
 Susan Matte.
 Judicq, wife of John Monnerat.
 — widow of Isaiah Marchett, Mary and Isaac *children*.
 Joanna widow of Peter Mathe, Susan *daughter*.
 Antoinette Martin.
 Hester Moreau.
 Peter Mougine.
 Elias Naudin, Arnould, Mary and Elias *children*.
 Peter Nau.
 John Nourtier.
 Andrew Nyort.
 Claud Nourcy.
 Peter Normand.
 James Normanide.
 Anna widow of Isaac Normanide, Mary and Elizabeth *children*.
 Elizeah Obert, Mary *wife*, James, Abraham and Judith *children*.
 Germaine Oufrie, Annah *wife*.
 Louis Ouranneau, Mary *wife*.
 John Ouranneau.
 Elye Pere, Elye and Austin *sons*.
 Daniel Poulveret.
 Elizabeth Mary Pavet.
 Paul Puech.
 Bernard Puxen.
 Arnould Pron.
 Peter Pron.
 James Poignet, Anna *wife*, Marianne *daughter*.
 Charles Poupe, Annah *wife*.
 Peter Porch, Frances *wife*, Mary, Judicq, James, Noel, John and Francis *children*.
 Francis Pousset.
 Margaret widow of John Pousset.
 Anthony Poitevin, Gabrielle *wife*, Anne, Anthony and Peter *children*.
 Charles Piqueret, Isaac *son*.

- Francis Pontitre.
 John Piquet, John *son*.
 Anne Piquet.
 Isaac Pinque, Catherine *wife*.
 Louis Pellissonneau.
 John Pellotier.
 Andrew Pellotier.
 James Petitoiel.
 Andrew Puisancour, Charlotte *wife*, Peter and Annah *children*.
 Stephen Pesche.
 John Pesche.
 James Pelet.
 Jeanne Petitoiel.
 Anthony Penault.
 Thomas Percey, Susan *wife*, Susan *daughter*.
 Andrew Pensier.
 Abraham Perrault, Magdalen *wife*, Martha, Hester, Peter, Laurens, Charles, Bertlemy, Annah, and Theodore *children*.
 Daniel Pilon.
 Esaiiah Panthin.
 Esaiiah Panthin.
 Abraham Panthin.
 Peter Paysant.
 John Paysant.
 John Pantrier.
 Peter Papavogn.
 John Baptist Paravienne.
 John Pau.
 James Pagnis.
 Mary Pele.
 Jeanne widow of Andrew Perdereau.
 Anne Perdereau.
 Jeanne Pierrand.
 Mary wife of Paul Pigro.
 — widow of Egidius Pauret, Elizabeth and Mary *children*.
 Philip Pinandean, Jeanne *wife*.
 Charles Pilon.
 Francois Quern.
 Daniel Quintard, Louisa *wife*, Mary *daughter*.
 Stephen Quinault, Magdalen *wife*, Stephen and Claud *sons*.
 James Renault.
 Daniel Ravart.
 Louis Regnier.
 Daniel Regnier.
 John Ruel.
 David Rollin, Hester *wife*, Martha, Peter and Anthony *children*.
 Peter Reberole.
 Hester Rollin.
 John Robert, Annah *wife*, Anne and Mary *children*.
 Peter Roussellet.
 David Ranel.
 John Raimond.
 Elizabeth widow of Peter Raine, Elizabeth *daughter*.
 Isaac Rainel.
 John Resse *alias* Du Chouquet.
 Francis Rousseau.
 Jacob Rousseau.
 John Rousseau.
 John Roule.
 James Roger, Julia *wife*, Anthony *son*.
 James Rondart.
 James Roger.
 Jeanne widow of Gervais Ravel.
 John Robert, Catherine *wife*, Susan, Catherine-Mary, and Philip *children*.
 David Sarasin.
 James Sarasin.
 John Saint-Aman, and Vtne-Magdalen *daughter* of the said John Saint-Aman.
 James Saint-Aman, Margaret *wife*, Magdalen *daughter*.
 Matthew Saint-Aman, Mary *wife*, Mary, Judith, Rachel, Hester, Abraham, and Matthew *children*.
 Francis Soureau, Frances *wife*, Francis, Peter, and Abraham *sons*.
 Magdalen Shipeau, Magdalen *daughter*.
 Luke Sene, Judith *wife*, John, Mary, James, and Elizabeth *children*.
 Peter Segouret.
 John Sieurin.
 Renatus Simonneau.
 Peter Sibron.
 Leonard Souberan.
 Noel Solon.
 Jeanne Solon.
 Samuel Targier, Jeanne *wife*.
 Peter Toullion.
 James Taumur.
 John Taumur.
 John Tavernier.
 James Target, Isabella *daughter*.
 Peter Tellier.
 John Tillon.
 Philip Thercot.
 Isaac Thuret.
 Peter Toutaine, Judith *wife*.

Peter Totin.	Charles Vermalette.
James Torquet.	James Visage, Jeanne <i>wife</i> .
Peter Touchart, Catherine <i>wife</i> , Magelin,	Peter Visage.
Elizabeth, Peter, and Margaret <i>children</i> .	John Vignault, jun., Timothy <i>son</i> .
Michael Tourneur, Mary <i>wife</i> , John-Peter,	Anthony Villotte.
John, and Mary <i>children</i> .	Abraham Vivier.
Michael Tourneur.	Stephen Vivian, Mary <i>wife</i> , Mary, Elizabeth,
Jacob Trigau, Margaret <i>wife</i> .	and Judicq <i>children</i> .
John Trillet, Elizabeth <i>wife</i> , Mary-Magdalen	John Vincent, Susan <i>wife</i> , Livo <i>son</i> .
<i>daughter</i> .	Joshua Vrigno, Judith, Jetel, and James
John Vermallete, Anne <i>wife</i> .	<i>children</i> .
Hector Vattermare.	Sana Vannes.
Joel Vautille.	Mary widow of John Vannes.
Samuel Vattelet.	Magdalen Veure.
James Vare, Mary <i>wife</i> , Mary, Susan, Anne,	Sarah Voier.
and Elizabeth <i>children</i> .	James Yon, Mary <i>wife</i> , James <i>son</i> .

NOTES.—The surnames in the above list are in alphabetical order, though not strictly so; the list is alphabetical as to the first letter of each surname, but not as to the first syllable. The reader will observe the surname "Cigournai"—which is probably the name that has in modern times attained honourable celebrity under the spelling, Sigourney. Mr Burn gives the names Isaie Segournay and Susanne Guenard his wife (1708), mentioned in the Register of Riders Court French Church, St. Ann's, Westminster; and in connection with the name, Segournay, he adds a note (p. 153): "A family of this name settled at Huguenot Fort, Oxford (United States); and Mrs Sigourney in her *Scenes in my Native Land* notices Andrew Sigourney, and other Refugees who settled there in 1713." As to the surname, Bon-amy, the Historical Register mentions, under the date February 1717, Rev. John Bonamy, Dean of Guernsey. Michael, son of Michael Metaire, is the learned Michael Maittaire (see my vol. ii., p. 154); the name, Michael Maittaire, occurs again in List XXII. As to the name Bonouvrier, the *Gentleman's Magazine* of 1738 announces the marriage of Mr Peter Bonouvrier to "Widow Elgar with £30,000."

V.—8th March, 34 Car. II. (1682).

[Individuals naturalized in separate Deeds.]

Sir John Chardin.	John James Besnage.
David Mesgret.	John Lewis <i>goldsmith</i> .
Louis David.	Moses Charas <i>doctor of medicine</i> , Magdalen
Remond Regard <i>watch-maker</i> .	<i>wife</i> , Frederick, Charles, Sampson, Francis,
Peter Villars, <i>tailor</i> .	Magdalen, Susan, and Mary <i>children</i> .
Francis L'Egare <i>jeweller</i> , Anne <i>wife</i> , Francis,	Claud Denise, Renata Gatini <i>wife</i> .
Solomon, Daniel, James, and Stephen-John,	
<i>sons</i> .	[The following on 28th March.]
Peter Maudou <i>tailor</i> , Mary <i>wife</i> .	Peter Chauvet.
Charles Godfrey, <i>perriwig-maker</i> , Mary <i>wife</i> .	Charles Augibant, Mary <i>wife</i> , Charles
Jane Berny, and her son, Samuel David Berny,	Mary-Jane <i>children</i> .
<i>jeweller</i> .	John-Baptist and Peter Rosemond.

VI.—June and July, 34 Car. II. (1682).

[Several short Lists.]

16th June.	James Tiphaine, Elizabeth <i>wife</i> , Peter, John-
Esther Chardin.	James, John-Paul, Daniel, Charles, and
Philip Guide, Louisa <i>wife</i> , Philip, James,	Abraham, <i>children</i> .
Louisa, Anne and Philorée <i>children</i> .	James Daillon.

Daniel Daillon.
John Laure.
Charlotte Brevint.
Stephen Blondeau.
Jeremie Le Pin.
Susan Stanley.

28th June.

Isaac Claude *minister*, and James Chauvet.
Nathaniel Chauvit.
Peter Flournoys.
Daniel Lerpiniere.
Luke de Beaulieu.
Henry Risley, Paul *son*.
Sipirito Rubbatti.
Paul Minvielle.
Nicholas Grignon *merchant*, Margaret Petitot
his wife, Margaret, Mary and Magdalen
their children.
Simon Grimault, Mary *daughter*.
Samuel Joly.

Francis Amonnet (of the city of Paris) *mer-*
chant, Jane Crommelin *his wife*, Francis,

NOTES.—List V. begins with Sir John Chardin, who was knighted before he was naturalized ; for his memoir see my vol. ii. pp. 144 and 316. Esther Chardin is the first name on List VI.; Esther was the Christian name of Lady Chardin ; but whether she be the person named here I am not informed. Next to her is Philip Guide, probably a relative of Rev. Claude Groteste De la Mothe. Peter Flournoys is memorialized in my vol. ii. p. 148. The alliance between the families of Amonnet and Crommelin is detailed in my chapter xiv. Gervaise is a various reading of the known surname, Gervais.

VII.—21 Nov., 34 Car. II. (1682).

Daniel Grueber, Susan *wife*, Francis, John,
Henry, Nicholas, Susan, Margaret, and
Frances *children*.
Philip Le Chenevix.
Magdalene Chenevix.
Louis Bachelier, Anne Auguste *wife*.
Anne Bachelier.
Charlotte Rossinel.
Mary De Camp.

Adrian, Susan, Jane, and Martha *their children*.

Matthew Amonnet, John Bouchet, Esther Le Clercq, Jane Eleonore de Cherville, Mary Endelin, and Catherine Malherbe, *servants* to the aforesaid Francis Amonnet.

6th July.

Peter Delapierre *alias* Peters (of the parish of St. George-the-Martyr in the city of Canterbury) *surgeon*; Katherine, some time the wife of Michael Delapierre *alias* Peters of the foresaid city, gentleman.

22d July.

Louis Gervaise, Isaac, Louis, and Mary-Marguarite, *children*.

John Taillefer, Paul, and Mary-Anne *children*.

Peter Herache, Anne *wife*.

Daniel Bernard.

Alexander Damascene.

31st July.

Louis Essart.

Daniel Remousseaux, Mary *wife*.

Peter Lernoult.

Daniel Le Poulveret.

James Venaus Genays.

James Vabre.

John Olivier.

Peter Olivier.

Raymond Gaches.

VIII.—18th January, 34 Car. II. (1683, N.S.)

Balthasar De Carron, Susan *wife*, Constance,
Susan, Mary, Antoinette, and Charlotte
children.

Peter Bernard.

Peter de La Coste.

John Sehut.

Louis Le Vasseur, Anne *wife*, James, Louis,
Anne, Elizabeth, and Mary *children*.

Susan Le Noble *widow*, John, Peter, Henry,
James, Mary, Susan, Magdalen, Charlotte,
and Anne *children*.

Alexander Vievar, Mary *wife*.

Florence Lanriere.

Thomas Le Ferre.

Coelar De Beaulieu *clerk*.

Stephen Le Coste.

Peter Delmas.

John Thuret.

Isaac Thuret.

Paul Sangé, Antoinette *wife*.

Peter Lulo.

16 Aug., 35 Car. II.

James Raillard.

IX.—2nd July, 36 Car. II. (1684).

Samuel De Paz.
 John Pigou, Mary *wife*, John, Adrian, Mark-Antony, Susan, Catherine, and Mary *children*.
 Benjamin Grenot.
 Rachel Francois.
 Peter Triller, Judith *wife*, John-Baptist and Peter-Paul *sons*.
 Alexander Sasserire, Mary *wife*, Jane *daughter*.
 George Guill, Susanna *wife*, John, Jane, Susan, and Martha *children*.
 Anne Lesturgeon.
 Mary Veel.
 Stephen Soullart, Mary *wife*.
 Arnold Prou.
 Paul Mainvielle Lacoze.
 John Du Maistre.
 Peter Du Four.
 James Le Serrurier.
 Peter Le Serrurier.
 Paul Chaille.
 John Durand.
 Isaac De Lestrille, Isaac and James *sons*.
 John Cavalier.
 James Hardy.
 Jonas Cognard.
 Cornelius Denis.
 Theodore Janssen.
 Peter Richer.
 John Plumier.
 Peter Pelerin.
 Isaac Jamart.
 James Plison.
 Oliver Tribert.
 Peter Brisson, Catherine *wife*.

Peter Tousseau, Catherine *wife*, Abraham, Susan, Mary, Catherine, and Susan-Catherine *children*.
 Gabriel Rappe.
 Elias More, Elizabeth *wife*, Elias and Margaret *children*.
 Daniel Torin.
 Peter Ferre.
 Louis Paissant.
 Paul Du Pin, Charlotte *wife*.
 Francis Hullin.
 Romanus Roussell.
 Thomas Crochon.
 Peter Le Fort, Magdalen *wife*.
 Francis Bureau, Anne *wife*, Anne, Mary-Anne, Philip, and Francis *children*.
 Francis Barbat.
 John De la Salle.
 David Du Cloux.
 Isaac Messieu, Anne *wife*.
 Baul Dherby.
 Peter Sauze.
 Sarah Moreau, wife of John Rennys.
 James Gaudeneau.
 Egidius Gaudeneau.
 James Malevaire, Susan *wife*, Jacqueline-Susan *daughter*.
 Magdalen Bonin.
 Peter Reverdy, Benoni *son*.
 John Toton, Mary *daughter*.
 Mary Acque, wife of John De Grave.
 6th Aug.
 Andrew Lortie *sacerdos*, Mary *wife*, Andrew, Mary-Elizabeth and Mary-Anne *children*.
 15th Nov.
 Alexander Dalgresse *clerk*.

NOTES.—As to List IX., George Guill was the father of Jane, wife of Daniel Williams, D.D. (see my vol. ii., p. 228). Theodore Janssen became a known name. The families of Torin and Fontaine became connected by marriage. The name of Reverdy took root in America.

X.—21st January, 36 Car. II. (1685 N.S.)

Jonas Durand.
 James Baisant.
 Abraham Tessereau.
 John Roy.
 Charles Coliner.
 James Sartres *clerk*.
 Daniel Barvand, Anne *wife*, Mary *daughter*.
 Peter Ausmonier.
 Isaac Du Bourdieu.

John Du Bourdieu, Margaret *wife*, Peter, Isaac, Armand, Gabriel, John-Armand, John-Louis, James and Margaret *children*.
 Claudius Randeau, Anne *wife*, Mary-Anne *daughter*.
 John Rondeau, Anne *wife*, Henry *son*.
 Peter Forceville, Mary *wife*.
 John Mobileau.
 Isaac Des Champs.

Samuel Curnex, Martha <i>wife</i> .	Louis De la Faye, Mary <i>wife</i> , Charles <i>son</i> .
Baul Vaillant, Mary-Magdalen <i>wife</i> .	Theodore Dagar, Mary <i>wife</i> .
Jeremy Maion <i>clerk</i> .	Francis Lumeau Du Pont <i>clerk</i> .
Isaac Garnier, John, Jonas, Daniel, Paul and Mary <i>children</i> .	Michael David and Margaret David.
Abraham Torin.	John L'Archeveque.
Isaac La Roche, Anne <i>wife</i> , Isaac, Daniel, Ciprien, Judith and Catherine <i>children</i> .	Nicholas Massey, Susan <i>wife</i> , Abraham, Henry, Nicholas and James <i>sons</i> .
Isaac Du Bois, Margaret <i>wife</i> , Jonas, John and Alexander <i>sons</i> .	Peter Lambert.
John Henry Marion.	Joachim Falch.
Elizabeth Seigler and Francis Seigler.	Henry Retz.
	Joshua Meochim de l'Amour.

NOTES.—As to List X., Rev. James Sartres is memorialized in my vol. ii., p. 237. Isaac Garnier's family seems to have taken deep root in England. On Christmas day 1868 (the public prints inform us) "the Very Rev. Dr Garnier, Dean of Winchester, who is blind and in his 94th year, recited to the congregation in the cathedral the whole of the prayers at the afternoon service." Rev. Francis Lumeau Du Pont became French minister of Edinburgh; his name is mentioned in the register of the city in connection with baptisms; in one entry he is called Mons. Francis de Pugn; the last French minister there was Peter Lumeau Du Pont.

With regard to the Du Bourdieu family, named in this list, it is remarkable that neither Isaac nor John has the designation "clerk" added to his name. In my vol. ii., page 222, it will be seen that a very aged minister, Isaac Du Bourdieu, a celebrated man, was a refugee along with his equally celebrated son, John. John had at his death in 1720 an eldest son, Peter, and another son, Armand, both mentioned in his will. The will does not mention the still more celebrated John-Armand Du Bourdieu, but this may be accounted for by the circumstance that in 1701 the Duke of Devonshire patronized him and gave him the Rectory of Sawtrey-Moynes, which he held till his death in 1726. The Du Bourdieu family may have had a lay branch with grandfather, father, and sons bearing the same Christian names as the clerical one; and, if so, I was mistaken in saying that the clerical branch is the one naturalized in the above list—a mistake, however, which would not invalidate my other statements. Having been influenced by comparing the naturalization list with Dr John Du Bourdieu's will, I append a copy of that document:—

"In the Prerogative Court of Canterbury. Translated out of French. *Our help be in the name of God who made heaven and earth. Amen.* John Dubourdieu, minister, living in the parish of St Martin's-in-the-Fields, doth above all things recommend his soul to God, and desires that his body be buried near that of his father in the Chapel of the Savoy. He gives £20 sterling to the poor of the said Church, and £20 sterling to the six oldest French ministers who are assisted or are upon the list of the Royal Bounty. I give to my eldest son Peter Dubourdieu, Rector of Kirby-over-Carr in Yorkshire, the annuity of £14 per annum of the year 1706, No. 1769. I give to my son Armand Dubourdieu the annuity of a like sum of £14 per annum of the year 1706, No. 1770. I give and bequeath to Anne Dubourdieu, my daughter, who is still at Montpellier in France, the other annuity of 1706, No. 1771, which is also of £14 per annum, upon condition (and not otherwise) that she shall come here in England and profess the Protestant religion, willing and intending also that, although she comes here, she shall not have the power to dispose of the fund but after she shall have lived here ten years a Protestant; nor shall she receive anything of the income whilst she shall continue a Papist either in France or here; but as soon as my administrators shall be convinced that she is sincerely a Protestant, they shall deliver her the annuity together with the income grown due thereon. I give and bequeath to my daughter Elizabeth, who is still at Montpellier in France, the annuity of 1704 upon the 3700 excise, but upon this express con-

dition (and not otherwise) that she shall come here in England, to abjure the Popish religion and profess the Protestant religion. And whereas the said Elizabeth is married and hath children, I will and intend that in case any of them, in default of their mother, shall come in this country and live here professing the Protestant religion, my executors shall apply the income of the said annuity for adding to their maintenance or for putting them apprentice, and that they shall not have the power of disposing of the fund but after they shall have attained the age of five-and-twenty years. And in case my daughter Anne, or lawful child or children born of her body, shall not come out of France within ten years after my decease, then I give and bequeath to Peter Dubourdieu, my son, the annuity of £14 per annum of 1706, No. 1771. And in case my daughter Elizabeth or any of her children shall not come out of France within ten years after my death, I give and bequeath to Armand Dubourdieu, my son, the annuity of 1704 of £14 per annum upon the 3700 excise, and all the income grown due thereon till that time. I give and bequeath to my grandson John Dubourdieu, son of Armand, all my books and all my papers, which shall not be delivered him till he shall be a minister, and in case he should embrace another profession, I give them to the first of my grandsons who shall be a minister. And whereas I have still an annuity for thirty-two years of the year 1710, No. 620, of £13 10s. per annum, and also some Lottery Orders which may amount to £120, besides my silver-plate and all my household goods, I will that after payment of my legacies for charity, the whole, together with the money I may have at the time of my death, shall be equally divided between John Du Bourdieu [Prevenau], son of Armand Pigné Prevenau, and the eldest daughter of my son Peter."

XI.—4th April, 1st Ja. II. (1685.)

Solomon Foubbert, Magdalene <i>wife</i> , Henry	James Du Fan.
and Peter <i>sons</i> .	Thomas Guenault.
Peter Lorrain.	John Auriol.
Judith Foubbert <i>wife</i> of Nicolas Durrell.	John Chotard.
Evert Jolivet.	Isaac Caillabueuf.
John Henry Lussan.	Noah Royer.
Peter Azire, Susan <i>wife</i> .	Isaac Bertran.
Louis Gaston, Peter, Tenney-Guy and Sarah	David Raymondson.
<i>children</i> .	Simon Testefolle, Elizabeth <i>wife</i> , Mary Claude,
Richard le Bas.	and Simon <i>children</i> .
Nicolas Guerin.	James Sangeon.
Robert Guerin.	Dionysius Helot, Olympia <i>wife</i> , Francis and
James le Fort.	John <i>sons</i> .
Philip Collon.	Samuel Masse, and Samuel <i>son</i> .
John Pluet.	John Cailloue.
Michael Cadet.	Daniel Yon.
John Castaing.	Daniel Guy.
Daniel Le Fort.	Gabriel Guy.
Stephen Mayen.	Simon Rolain.
Philip Rose.	Thomas Quarante.
Reuben La Mude.	John De la Fuye.
Peter Martin.	Susan De la Fuye.
Isaac Le Fort.	Josias Darill.
Peter Daval.	James Ouvri.
Peter Careiron.	Abel Raveau.
Charles Piozet.	Gideon Mobileau.
James Gardien.	John Gueyle.
Isaac Gomart (clerk).	John Baptist Estivall.
Abraham Faulcon (clerk).	John De Caux.

Elias Bonin.
 Philip Guillandean.
 Paul Baignoux.
 Francis Sartoris.
 John Billonart.
 John La Vie.
 Anthony Chauvin.
 James Peneth, Isabella *wife*, David, Antoinette,
 Catherine, Margaret, Anne, and Isabella
children.

John Du Charol, (clerk) and Jane *wife*.
 Michael Mercier, Margaret *wife*, Daniel *son*.
 Peter Fauconnier, and Magdalene *wife*.
 Louis Pasquereau, Magdalene *wife*, Louis,
 Peter, and Isaac *sons*.
 William Charpenelle, Susan *wife*, Renatus,
 Margaret, Helen and Jane *children*.
 Samuel Ravenel.
 Ann Joiry.
 Louis Le Clere and Mary *wife*

NOTE.—From James Ouvri descends the English family of Ouvry.

XII.—20th March, 2d Ja. II. (1686 N.S.)

Stephen Pigou.
 Anthony Holzapell, Mary *wife*, Anthony *son*.
 Anthony Sabaties.
 Alexander Theree Castagnier.
 Abraham Cardes.
 Bartholomew Pelissary.
 Charles Hayrault, Susan *wife*, Susan and Mary
children.
 Cephas Tutet, Margaret *wife*, Mark-Cephas
son.
 John Redoutet.
 David Favre.
 David Minuel.
 David Garrie.
 Daniel Pillart.
 Daniel Aveline.
 Daniel Perdreau.
 Daniel Lafite.
 Daniel Rose.
 Stephen Seigneuret, Elizabeth *wife*.
 Stephen Die Port.
 Stephen Journeau.
 Stephen Brigault, Jane *wife*, Stephen *son*.
 Stephen Ayrault, Mary *wife*.
 Stephen Delancey.
 Elias Gourbiel.
 Angelica Diband.
 Esther Dumoulin.
 Elias Nezereaux.
 Elias Boudinot, Peter, Elias, John and Mary
children.
 Francis Mariette, Elizabeth *wife*, Francis,
 James, Claud, Elizabeth and Louisa
children.
 Girrardot Duperon.
 Henry Bruneau.
 James Pigou.
 John Lambert.
 John Sauvage.

John Paucier, Elizabeth *wife*.
 John Bourges.
 John Girardot.
 John Barbot.
 John Plastier.
 John Gendron.
 John Hanet.
 Isaac Courallet.
 James Gendrault.
 James Lievrard, Martha *wife*, Susan and Mary
children.
 Julia Pelissary.
 Jonas Mervilleau.
 John Noguier.
 Joshua Noguier.
 Jane Le Roux.
 James Seheult.
 John Sarazin.
 John Hervé, Anne *wife*, John and Sarah
children.
 John Gallais, Mary *wife*.
 John Paul Sausoin, Francis, Mary-Anne, and
 Judith *children*.
 Louis Soullard.
 Louis Boucher.
 Louis Rebecourt, Anne *wife*, Susan *daughter*.
 Moses Lamouche, Esther *wife*, Moses, Paul,
 Louis, Susan and Anne *children*.
 Matthew Faure.
 Moyse Aviceau, Mary, Elizabeth, Catherine
 and Martha *children*.
 Nicholas Pillart.
 Peter De Boucxin, Magdalen *wife*, Peter, Mary,
 and Magdalene *children*.
 Peter Trinquand.
 Peter Lauze, Dorothy *wife*, Claud, James,
 Peter, Susan and Dorothy *children*.
 Peter Albert.
 Peter Le Moleux.

Peter Jamet, Mary <i>wife</i> , Peter, Mary, and Susan <i>children</i> .	Simon Duport, Simon and Susan <i>children</i> .
Peter Longuevil.	Simon Le Blaus.
Peter Arnauld, Mary <i>wife</i> , Samuel <i>son</i> .	Simon Tristan.
Peter Pacquereau.	Susan Berchere.
Paul Bruneau.	Solomon Bailly.
Peter Bidley.	Thomas Satur, Jane <i>wife</i> , Isaac, Jonathan, Thomas, James, Jane-Sarah, and Jane-Mary <i>children</i> .
Peter Barayleau.	28th May,
Peter Durand; Charles <i>son</i> .	Laurence Renaut.
Robert Badenhop.	

XIII.—15th April, 3d Fa. II. (1687).

Daniel Albert.	James Radiffe des Romanes, Perside <i>wife</i> , James, René, Benine, Isabella, Mary and Gabriel <i>children</i> .
Francis Asselin.	Daniel Brianceau, Elizabeth <i>wife</i> .
Gabriel Angier.	Jacob Courtis.
Jacob Ausol.	Peter Chastelier, Mary-Susan <i>wife</i> .
James Arnaudin.	Abraham Cossard.
Francis Andrieu.	Peter Caillard.
Alart Bellin.	Henry Coderk.
Anthony Boureau.	Henry Augustus Chastaigner de Cramahé.
Adam Bosquetin.	Abraham Courson.
Daniel Borderie.	Sampson Chasles.
Peter Bellin.	James Chirot, Anne <i>wife</i> , James and Susan <i>children</i> .
John Bourreyan.	John Charles.
Paul Bussereau.	Moses Charles.
Oliver Besly.	Paul Courand.
Peter Boisseaux.	John Chaigneau, Mary <i>wife</i> , Peter and Esther <i>children</i> .
John Baudouin.	Elias Cothonneau.
Isaac Buor, Aymé <i>wife</i> , Francis <i>son</i> .	Abraham Carre.
Gabriel Buor, Margaret <i>wife</i> , Gabriel and Israelite <i>children</i> .	Daniel Chardin.
Elias Bauhereau,* Margaret <i>wife</i> , Elias, Richard, Amator, John, Margaret, Claudius and Magdalen <i>children</i> .	Michael Chalopin.
Louis Brouart, Aymé <i>wife</i> , Aymée <i>daughter</i> .	William Cromelin.
Samuel Bourdet.	Matthew Chaigneau, Mary <i>wife</i> , Matthew, Peter and Susan <i>children</i> .
Anthony Barron.	Peter Chardon.
Isaac Briau (clerk).	Peter Correges.
René Bertheau (clerk), Martha <i>wife</i> , Charles and Martha <i>children</i> .	Abraham Clary.
James De Brissac (clerk), Rachael <i>wife</i> .	Abraham Costat.
Gabriel Bernou.	John Constantine, Elizabeth <i>wife</i> .
Peter Burtel.	John Chevalier, Jane <i>wife</i> , John, Daniel, Peter, Elizabeth and Judith <i>children</i> .
John Boussac.	Elias Dupuy, Elizabeth <i>wife</i> , Michael, Mary, Daniel, Elizabeth, Elias, Mary-Anne, Francis and Joseph <i>children</i> .
David Butel.	John James David.
Peter Bratelier.	Joseph Ducasse.
Isaac Bousart, Anne <i>wife</i> .	
Jane Bernard.	
John Barbier, Mary <i>wife</i> , James, Theodore, Oliver and Richard <i>sons</i> .	
James Benoist.	

* Ought to be BOUHEREAU.

- Anne Daval, Mary, Magdalen, Charles and John *her children*.
 Michael De Caux, Esther *wife*, Judith *daughter*.
 Peter Du Hamel.
 Stephen Du Clos.
 Louis De Veill.
 James De Caux, Elizabeth *wife*, James, Elizabeth and Mary *children*.
 John De Sene, John *son*.
 James D'Allemagne (clerk).
 Peter De Vaux.
 Isaac Des Lands.
 James Ducasse.
 Stephen Dusoul (clerk).
 Jacob Demay, Benine *wife*, Louis, Jacob and Jane *children*.
 Paul Douxain, Esther *wife*, Mary *daughter*.
 Samuel Du Bourdieu.
 Peter De la Marre.
 Abraham Desessars.
 James De Bourdeaux, Magdalen *wife*, Margaret, Magdalen, Judith-Jane, and Judith *children*.
 Jacob De Hane.
 Jacob De Millon.
 Louis De Lausat.
 James De la Barre.
 George Louis Donut.
 John Deffray, Catherine *wife*, John *son*.
 Paul, Caroline and Mary Du Pin.
 Charles D'Herby.
 Philip Du Pont (clerk).
 Margaret De Louvain.
 David, Francis and Peter De la Combe.
 Louis Emery.
 Paul Emery.
 Louis Escoffier.
 Peter Fleureau.
 Andrew Foucaut.
 Peter Firminial.
 Benjamin Fanevil.
 Anthony Favre.
 Louis Fleury (clerk), Esther *wife*, Philip-Amaury *son*, Esther and Mary *daughters*.
 James Fruschart, Catherine *wife*, James and Philip *sons*.
 Philip Ferment.
 Stephen Fovacé* (clerk).
 Charles Fovace.*
 Abraham Le Conte.
- Stephen Faget.
 Cagne Fresneau.
 Anne, Andrew, Elizabeth and Gabrielle Ferre.
 William Fret.
 James Fouquerell.
 Martha Fumeshau, John, Peter, Magdalen and Judith *her children*.
 David Godin, Francisca *wife*, David, Benjamin, Mary and Martha *children*.
 Ezekiel Grasrellier.
 Laurence Galdy.
 Henry Gardies.
 Peter Gullet.
 Michael Garnier, Mary *wife*, James, Daniel and Samuel *sons*.
 Peter Garnier.
 Philip Gaugain.
 Stephen Guitan.
 Nicholas Gaudies.
 Stephen Gasherie, Stephen, David and Louis *sons*.
 Samuel Guignier.
 Peter Gloria.
 Judith Gaschere, John and Stephen *sons*.
 Peter Guepin, Rachael *wife*, David, Peter, John and Abraham *children*.
 René Guibert (clerk).
 John Geruy, Anne *wife*.
 John Gaudet, Jaquette *wife*, Charles and John *sons*.
 Charles Gauche.
 John Gomar (clerk).
 John Gayot, Jane *wife*.
 Moses Guillot.
 Philip, Peter and Jane Guesnard.
 David Guepin.
 John Guepin.
 James Goubert.
 Peter Gourdin, Mary *wife*.
 John Hattanvilie.
 James Herbert.
 John Hervieu.
 Armand Hardy.
 Henry Justel.
 Daniel Jamineau.
 Claud Jamineau.
 Abraham Jamain.
 Louis Jourdain.
 Fleurancé Joyay.
 Peter Julien de St Julien, Jane *wife*, Peter,

* Ought probably to be FOUACE.

- Louis, Paul, Aymée, Caroline, Margaret and Emily *children*.
 David Laureide.
 Denis Lambert.
 Jacob Le Febvre.
 John Le Lordier.
 Oliver Longuet.
 Peter Laisne, Anne *wife*, Anne and Jane *daughters*.
 Moses Le Croie.
 James Liege, Mary *wife*.
 John Loquin.
 Stephen Leufoes.
 Matthew Lafitte.
 James and Mary Lambert.
 Rachiel Le Plastrier, Catherine and Anne *daughters*.
 Charles Le Cene (clerk).
 Peter Le Blond.
 Andrew and Francis Luran.
 John Lisns.
 Vigor Le Cene.
 Hilair Lafeur.
 Jacob Leguay.
 Peter Lalovele.
 Stephen Le Moyne, Esther *wife*, Esther *daughter*.
 Matthew Le Cerf.
 Cæsar Moze.
 Peter Mousnier.
 Stephen Mazicq, Sarah *wife*, Stephen *son*.
 Gabriel Marbeust, Thomas, Anne and Esther *children*.
 Abraham Meure, Magdalen *wife*, Abraham, Andrew and Daniel *sons*.
 Peter Michon, Catherine *wife*.
 John Metivier.
 Stephen Maret, Anne *wife*.
 John James Martin.
 Francis Macaire.
 James Mell.
 David and Samuel Moteux.
 Claud Mazieres.
 Adam Maintru.
 John Menanteau, John, Daniel, Jonas, Peter, Moses, Judith and Mary *children*.
 Peter Malacarte.
 Abraham Martin.
 Guy Mesmin, Anne-Mary *wife*, Guy *son*.
 Isaac Mazicq.
 Thomas Michel.
 James Moreau.
 Abel Melier.
 Francis Marchant.
 James Martell.
 James Misson (clerk), Judith *wife*, Maximilien, James-Francis, Henry-Peter and Anne-Margaret *children*.
 Martha Minuel, David, *son*.
 Elias Nisbet.
 Claud Nobillieau, Margaret *wife*, Daniel, Henry, Elizabeth and Judith *children*.
 Elias Nezereau, Magdalen *wife*, Elias and Jane *children*.
 James Neel.
 Nicholas Neel, Mary *wife*, Mary *daughter*.
 Nicolas Oursel.
 Bartholomew Ogelby.
 Daniel Perreau.
 John Paré, Peter, John, Mary and Susan *children*.
 Peter Pascal, Mary *wife*.
 James Peletier.
 Elias Prioleau (clerk), Jane *wife*, Elias and Jane *children*.
 David Pringel.
 William Pierre, William, David, Gabriel, Mary, Rachael and Anne *children*.
 Elizabeth Play.
 Samuel Pariolleau.
 Samuel Paquet, Anne *wife*.
 Joseph Paulet.
 Martha Peau, Martha, Elizabeth, Mary and Renatus *her children*.
 Alexander Pepin, Magdalen *wife*, Paul and Magdalen *children*.
 Susan Perdriaux, Elias, Elizabeth, Esther, Rachel and Mary-Anne *her children*.
 Cæsar Paget.
 Gabriel Pepin.
 Cæsar Pegorier, Mary *wife*.
 Peter Perdriaux, Elizabeth *wife*, Peter and John *sons*.
 Stephen and Hosea Perdriaux.
 Clement Paillet, Mary *wife*, Daniel *son*.
 Charles Picaut.
 Paul Paillet, Anne *wife*, Mary *daughter*.
 Clement Paillet, Judith, Mary, Margaret, Jane and Susan *his daughters*.
 James Quesnel.
 Stephen Robineau, Judith *wife*, Mary *daughter*.
 Francis Robain, Henrietta, *wife*, Esther *daughter*.
 John Renaudot (clerk), Magdalen *wife*, John, Daniel, Julia and Israelita *children*.

John Riboteau, Magdalen <i>wife</i> , Henry, Magdalen and Mary <i>children</i> .	Isaac Vauchie.
Isaac Rambaud.	Peter Videau, Jane and Elizabeth <i>daughters</i> .
Peter Riolet.	John Verger, Gabrielle <i>wife</i> .
Daniel Ruel.	Francis Vaillant, Jacqueline <i>wife</i> , Paul, Francis, Isaac, Susan and Mary <i>children</i> .
Philip Rousseau.	Magdalen Vaucquet.
William Roche.	Henry Vareille.
Peter Rondelet, Joseph <i>son</i> .	9th May.
Laurence Sauvage.	James Delabadie.
John Sabaties.	Francis Gualtier.
John Severin.	Peter Diharce.
Peter Sanson, Mary <i>wife</i> .	Maria Reed.
Mary Sterrel.	18th November.
Matthew Schut.	Gerrard Martin.
Gabriel Tahourdin.	Ursin Allard.
Nicholas Tourton.	Nicholas Moizy.
Benjamin Tourtelot.	Peter Debilly.
Peter Trinquand.	Peter Dufresney.
Daniel Thouvois, Paul <i>son</i> .	Lawrence D'Arreche.
James Trittan, Jane <i>wife</i> .	Raymond Rowdey.
Anthony Vanderhulst.	

NOTES.—List XIII., as far as the names dated 15 April, is alphabetical. From Elias Bouhereau has descended the family of Borough (see my vol. ii., pages 140 and 308). Rev. James D'Allemagne is noticed in my vol. ii., page 336. Maximilian Misson is largely memorialised in my vol. ii., pages 10, 155, and 314. Some names of noble sound are in this list, such as Radiffe Des Romanes, Chastaigner de Cramahé, and Julien de St Julien. As to the family of Fleury, see my vol. ii., page 275. The family of Tahourdin is memorialised in my vol. ii., page 258, and Pasteur Bertheau in my vol. ii., page 102.

XIV.—5th January, 3d Ja. II. (1688, N.S.)

Peter Allix (Clerk), Margarette <i>wife</i> , John, Peter and James <i>sons</i> .	Thomas Bureau and Anne <i>wife</i> .
Philip Artimot.	Gabriel and Peter Boulanger.
John Arlandy.	George Boyd.
James Asselin (Clerk).	Aaman Bounin.
Jonas Arnaud, Susan <i>wife</i> , Elias, Abraham, Jonas and Jane <i>children</i> .	Peter Billon.
James Aure.	Nicholas Bockquet.
Louis Assaire.	James Augustus Blondell.
Mary Aubertin.	Mary Bibal.
Mary Aimée Aubertin.	Samuel Bousar.
Isaac Abraham.	Francis Brinquemand.
Peter Aissailly.	John Bernard.
Charles Ardesoife, Jane <i>wife</i> , Peter, John and Jane <i>children</i> .	Peter Bernardeau.
John Barberis, Peter and John-Peter <i>sons</i> .	John Bruquier.
Peter Baillergeau.	James Bruquier.
Paul Boye.	Isaac Bonmot, Daniel, James and Benignus <i>children</i> .
Hosea Belin and Hosea <i>son</i> .	Frederic Blancart.
James Breon.	Henry Bustin.
Anne Burear, Elizabeth and Mary-Anne <i>her children</i> .	Matthew Bustin.
	Joseph Bailhou.
	Esther Bernou, Gabriel, Mary, Esther and James <i>her children</i> .

- James Barbot.
 Peter Bourdet.
 John Bourdet.
 Stephen Barachin.
 Louis Barachin.
 Isaac Beaulieu.
 Samuel Brusseau.
 John Beaufills.
 David Bosanquet.
 Theophilus Bellanaer.
 Elisha Badnett.
 George Basmenil (clerk) and Mary *wife*.
 Peter Boycoult, Catherine *wife*, Catherine and
 Magdalene *children*.
 Abraham Binet, Magdalene *wife*, Judith
 daughter.
 John Peter Boy.
 John Boisdeschesne.
 Abraham Chrestien, Mary *wife*, Martha and
 Magdalene *children*.
 Peter Chrestien.
 Bernard Coudert, Bernard, Benjamin and Jane
 children.
 David Chasles.
 Isaac Couvers and Anne *wife*.
 John Colom, Anne *wife*, Anthony, John,
 Martha and Mary *children*.
 James Callivau, Jane *wife*, Charlotte, daughter.
 Arnaud Cazautnech and Jane *wife*.
 Daniel Chevalier, Susanna *wife*, Daniel and
 James *sons*.
 John Baptist Chovard.
 Peter Chasgneau.
 Samuel Cooke.
 Thomas Chauvin, Charlotte *wife*, Thomas,
 Francis and Catherine *children*.
 John Courtris.
 James Crochon.
 Peter Sarah and Esther Chef d'hotel.
 Peter Caron.
 Peter Chaseloup.
 Paul Charron and Anne *wife*.
 Marquie Calmels.
 George Chabot.
 Paul De Brissac.
 Samuel De la Couldre, Mary *wife*, Judith and
 Margarette *children*.
 Jane De Varennes, Peter and Jane *her children*.
 Daniel Du Coudray, Magdalene *wife*, Daniel *son*.
 Paul De Pront.
 Gabriel De Pont.
- James Dioze.
 Abraham and Daniel De Moasre.*
 Isaac de Hogbet, Rachel *wife*, Charles and
 Isaac *sons*.
 Josius Du Val.
 Peter Du Fau.
 Francis Dese, Mary *wife*, Reynard and Peter
 sons.
 John Mendez De Costa.
 John De la Haye, John, Thomas, Charles,
 Moses, Adrian and Peter *sons*.
 James Doublet, Martha *wife*, David, James
 and Mary *children*.
 Peter Daude.
 Isaac Delamer.
 John Deconuiq, Catherine and Martha *children*.
 Isaac and Mary De Mountmayour.
 John De la Place and Louise *wife*.
 John De Bearlin.
 James De Bordet and Mary *wife*.
 James Gideon De Sicqueville (clerk).
 Henry le Gay De Bussy.
 Philip De la Loe (clerk).
 Abraham Dueno Henriquez.
 Abraham Duplex, Susan *wife*, James, Gideon,
 George and Susan *children*.
 Peter Greve.
 Francis Francia.
 Mary De la Fuye, Catherine, Elizabeth, Mag-
 dalene, Mary, Margaret and Anne *children*.
 Moses De Pommare, Magdalene *wife*, Moses
 and Susan *children*.
 John Droilhet.
 John De Casaliz.
 Peter Dumas.
 Abraham Dugard and Elizabeth *wife*.
 Gerard De Wicke.
 Daniel Delmaitre.
 Solomon Eyme.
 Denys Felles.
 John Fennvill.
 Andrew Fanevie.
 Arnaud Frances, Anne *wife*, Arnaud *son*.
 Renatus Fleury.
 Peter Fontaine (clerk) Susan *wife*, James, Louis,
 Benignus, Anne, Susan and Esther *children*.
 John Fargeon.
 Isaac Farly.
 Peter Flurisson.
 John Fallon.
 Andrew and John Fraigneau.

* Supposed to be De Moivre.

- Daniel Flurian.
 Francis Guerin, Magdalene *wife*, Francis and Anne *children*.
 Nicholas Guerin.
 Louis Galdy.
 Paul Gravisset (clerk).
 Samuel Georges.
 Elias Guinard.
 Henry Guichenet.
 Louis Galland and Rachel *wife*.
 Joseph Guicheret.
 Claud Groteste (clerk).
 James Garon.
 Isaac Garinoz.
 William Guillon.
 Daniel Goisin.
 John Gurzelier.
 Andrew Gurzelier.
 Peter Goilard.
 James Martel Goulard.
 William Govy.
 John Gravelot and Catherine *wife*.
 Matthew Gelien.
 Isaac Hamon.
 John Harache.
 John Hebert, Elizabeth *wife*, John, Samuel, Eliza and Mary *children*.
 Mary and Susan Hardossin.
 Moses Herviett, Esther *wife*, John and Matthew *sons*.
 Anthony Hulen.
 Anthony Julien, Jane *wife*, Anne, Susan, Mary and Esther *children*.
 Henry Jourdin.
 Louis Jyott, Esther *wife*, Esther and Mary *children*.
 Charlotte Justel.
 Andrew Jansen.
 Anthony Juliot, Anthony and Abraham *sons*.
 James Jousset.
 Mary Joly.
 John Lavie.
 Anthony L'heureux.
 Simon-Peter and Mark Laurent.
 James Le Blond.
 James Lovis and Abraham *his son*.
 Esaias Le Bourgeois.
 Henry Le Conte.
 John and Robert Le Plastrier.
 Helen Le Franc de Mazieres.
 John Lombard (clerk), Francisca *wife*, Daniel and Philip *sons*.
 Daniel Le Febure.
 Adrian Lermoult.
 Peter Le Bas.
 John Le Plaistrier, Charlotte *wife*, Abraham and Jane *children*.
 Francis Lacam (clerk).
 Gabriel Le Boytevy.
 Benjamin Le Hommedieu.
 Samuel Le Tondou, Anne *wife*, Magdalene *daughter*.
 Francis Le Sombre.
 Michael Le Tondou, Anne *wife*, Thomas, Matthew and John *sons*.
 James Garnt Louzada.
 John Lenglace, Mary *wife*, Mary and Martha *children*.
 John Peter Laserre.
 Ferdinand Mendez.
 Samuel Metayer (clerk).
 Philip Martines.
 Susan Metayer, Louis, Mary, Anne and Rachel *her children*.
 John Marin (clerk), Elizabeth *wife*, Martha and Susan *children*.
 Peter Moreau, Francisca *wife*, Daniel, Elizabeth, Mary Anne, and Mary *children*.
 Charles Moreau, Mary Anne *wife*, Daniel and Henrietta *children*.
 Jonas Marchais, Judith *wife* and Isaac *son*.
 Ambrose and Isaac Minet.
 Nicholas Montelz and Magdalen *wife*.
 Patrick Marion.
 Solomon Monnerian.
 Judith and Frances Moret.
 Peter Montelz.
 Michael Mauze, Michael, John, Peter, and Isabel *his children*.
 Stephen Mignan.
 Isaac Martin.
 Peter and Mary Moreau.
 Francis Maymal.
 Daniel Mussard.
 Peter Monhallier de la Salle.
 Daniel Mogin and Margaret *wife*.
 Rotito Mire.
 James Maupetit and Susan *wife*.
 Mary Minuel.
 Peter Mercier, Susan *wife*, Peter, Jane, Susan and Anne *children*.
 Lewise Marchet and John *son*.
 Abraham Baruch Henriquez John Nolleau.

Elias Nezereau, Judith <i>wife</i> , Esther, Judith, and Helen <i>children</i> .	Samuel Sasportas.
John Oriot.	Peter Sanseau.
Solomon Pages (clerk).	Peter Seguin and Peter <i>son</i> .
Daniel Payen.	Charles Sonegat.
Peter Phellipeau.	Stephen Setirin.
John Papin.	Matthew Simon, Rachel <i>wife</i> , Matthew <i>son</i> .
Francis Papin.	Alexander Siegler.
Aaron Pereira.	Francis Saureau, Francisca <i>wife</i> , Abraham, Daniel, Peter and James <i>sons</i> .
Peter Pain and Margaret <i>wife</i> .	John Saulnier.
David Papin, Anne <i>wife</i> , David and Susan <i>children</i> .	Matthew Savary.
James Pelisson.	Stephen Savary, Luke and Matthew <i>his sons</i> .
Adrian Perreat.	Joshua Soullart and Elizabeth <i>wife</i> .
Simon Pautuis.	Paul Senat.
John Prou.	Mary Toulchard.
Peter Prat.	David Thibault.
Abraham Page.	Margaret Ternac, Francis and Anne <i>her chil-</i> <i>dren</i> .
William Portail, Margaret <i>wife</i> , William, Fran- cis, Hector, Mary and Gabrielle <i>children</i> .	John Thierry.
James Pineau.	Peter Thauvet.
James Paisible.	Abraham Tourtelot, James-Thomas, James- Moses and John <i>his children</i> .
Daniel Paillet.	John Thomas.
Moses Palot and Martha <i>wife</i> .	Aaron Testas (clerk).
Stephin Peloquin.	Peter Tousaint.
Alphonzo Rodriguez.	Peter Vatable.
John la Roche.	Francis Vrigneauet and Jane <i>wife</i> .
John and Peter Renie.	Mark Vernous (clerk).
James Roussell.	Anthony Vareilles.
Peter Esprit Raddisson.	John Van Levsteran.
Stephen Ribouleau.	Gabriel Verigny.
Peter Roy, Susan <i>wife</i> , Elias, John, Daniel and Susan <i>children</i> .	Francis Vaurigand.
Gabriel Ramoudon.	Francis Williamme.
Paul Rapillart.	Mary Yvonnet, John, Samson and Mary <i>her</i> <i>children</i> .
Adam Roumie, Anne <i>wife</i> , Adam, James, and Peter <i>sons</i> .	Mary Lerpiniere.
Louis Rame.	James Mougin.
Reymond Rey.	— Heude.
Paul Rey.	Francis De Beauheu.
Abraham Renaud.	Susan De Beauheu, Henry and Henrietta <i>children</i> .
Anthony Rousseau, Elizabeth, Francis and Onorey <i>his children</i> .	26th February.
Francis Robert.	Esther De la Tour, wife of Henry Lord Eland.

NOTES.—Until the last few names, this list is alphabetical. As to the great Dr Allix and the families descended from him, see my vol. ii., pages 208 and 241. Apparently the names of three sons are given, but probably there were two only; the elder son is said to have been named John-Peter. The Bosanquet family and several members of it are memorialised in my vol. ii., pages 244, 291, 292, and 300. I find the surname Yvonet, in the Gentleman's Magazine, which announces the marriage, on 13 Sept. 1752, of Mr Rushworth of Doctors' Commons, to Miss Yvonet, daughter of John Paul Yvonet, Esq., of Isleworth. It appears from the

Historical Register and Beatson's Index, that this Mr Yvonet was a Commissioner of Appeal in the Excise from 1725 to 1766. In this list are some names of noble sound, such as Le Gay de Bussy, Claud Groteste (probably De la Mothe), Hamon, Le Franc de Mazieres, Monhallier de la Salle, and Phellipeau. Several foreign names, which are not French, also occur. As to the Baroness Eland, see my Vol. II., page 227. And see page 237 for the Reverend Lombards.

XV.—21st March, 4 Ja. II. (1688 N.S.)

- | | |
|---|---|
| Paul Colomiez (clerk). | Renatus, and Daniel <i>sons</i> . |
| James Amail, Mary <i>wife</i> . | John De La Perelle, Esther <i>wife</i> , Thomasset |
| Peter Amelot. | and William <i>children</i> . |
| Magdalin Ardouin. | Gally De Ganiac (clerk). |
| Frances Alotte. | Barnad Dubignau. |
| Peter Asselin. | John De Penna. |
| Louis Bennet, Martha, <i>wife</i> , Catherine <i>daugh-</i> | Barnabas Delabatt. |
| <i>ter</i> . | Mary and Susan Durie. |
| David Boulanger. | Henry Duclos. |
| James Borie. | John De La Heuse. |
| Elias Brevet (clerk). | Magdalen Dumas. |
| Isaac Bonneval. | Paul Du Four, Magdalen <i>wife</i> . |
| James Brunet: | Mary Derby. |
| Denis Barquenon. | James Du Fay, Judith <i>wife</i> , Sarah and Judith |
| Clement Boehm. | <i>daughters</i> . |
| Gideon Benoist. | Philip Du Fay, Susan <i>wife</i> . |
| Samuel Banquier. | Francis Dansays. |
| Daniel Bellet. | John Espinasse. |
| Andrew Bernon. | John Fauquier. |
| Michael Brunet, Mary <i>wife</i> , Mary and Cather- | Francis Fauquier. |
| <i>ine daughters</i> . | Peter Fasure. |
| Mark Barbat (clerk). | Renatus Fleurisson. |
| Samuel Barbat. | Matthew Forit. |
| Catherine Barbat. | Solomon Faulcon. |
| Anne Bourdon. | David Faulcon. |
| Elizabeth Barachin, Peter, Daniel, and John | Anthony Guigver. |
| <i>her sons</i> . | John Gualtier. |
| John Bailie. | Honoratus Gervais (clerk). |
| Louis Carre, Pergeante <i>wife</i> , Mary and Jane | Gabriel Guichard. |
| <i>daughters</i> . | Thomas Gautier. |
| James Clement, Mary <i>wife</i> , Peter and John | John Galineau. |
| <i>sons</i> . | Mary and Margaret Holzafell. |
| James Chabossan. | Abraham Hallee, Madaline <i>wife</i> , James <i>son</i> . |
| Moses Cartier. | Theophilus Jarsan, Pauline <i>wife</i> , Mark and |
| David Coupé (merchant). | Magdalen <i>children</i> . |
| Henry Chabrol. | Magdalen Laurent, Isabella <i>daughter</i> . |
| Samuel Chabrol. | Michael Le Gros. |
| Matthew Chabrol. | Adrian Lernoult. |
| John Chaboissan, Catherine <i>wife</i> , John, Peter, | James Linart. |
| Isaac, Mary, Jane, and Louisa <i>children</i> . | Charles Le Signiour, Mary <i>wife</i> . |
| Paul Charles, Susan <i>wife</i> . | Adrian Lofland. |
| Peter Chaigneau. | John Landes. |
| Catherine Caron. | Louis Le Febure, Esther <i>wife</i> , James, Susan, |
| John Chardavoine, Esther <i>wife</i> , John, Isaac, | Mary, and Anne <i>children</i> . |

Samuel Le Febure.	Matthew Renaudin, Charlotte <i>wife</i> , Charlotte, Matthew, and Esaias <i>children</i> .
John Lormier, Madaline <i>wife</i> , John, Mary, and Magdalen <i>children</i> .	Louis Reynaud, Anne <i>wife</i> , Louis and Sarah <i>children</i> .
Guy Le Bon De Bonnevall.	Benjamin Reynard, Mary <i>wife</i> .
Jacob Lope, Mary <i>wife</i> .	Peter Rigaud, Louisa <i>wife</i> , Rachael and Susan <i>daughters</i> .
Nicholas Lunel, Mary <i>wife</i> , Nicholas and Benjamin <i>sons</i> .	Daniel Roussell.
Jane Montebr, Margaret <i>daughter</i> .	John Risteau, Maudlin <i>wife</i> , Mary, John, Isaac, Elias, Susan, and Margaret <i>children</i> .
Fortin Moyne.	Barnard Smith.
Peter Moreau, Francis and Peter <i>sons</i> .	Daniel Streing, Charlotte <i>wife</i> , Peter, Matthew, Mary, and Anne <i>children</i> .
Paul Maricq.	Peter Saint Pe.
Daniel Motet, Louisa <i>wife</i> , Martha, Louisa, Jane, Dinah, Francis, Daniel, and Gabriel <i>children</i> .	Stephen Sarazin.
Dorothy Motet.	John Peter Saint-Favet.
Isaac Monet.	Peter Schrieber.
Gaston Martineau.	John James Theronde.
Benjamin Masfagnerat.	Peter Testas, Mary <i>wife</i> , Peter, Matthew, Mary, and Jane <i>children</i> .
Philip Morgas.	Daniel Taudin.
James Monbocvil, Susan <i>wife</i> , James, John, Mary, and Jane <i>children</i> .	Elias Tessier.
Peter Manvillain.	Elias Traversier, Peter, James, and John <i>sons</i> .
Peter Monet, Catherine <i>wife</i> , Peter <i>son</i> .	Elizabeth Torin.
James Menil, Mary <i>wife</i> , Thomas, James, Vincent, Mary, and Elizabeth <i>children</i> .	Thomas Viroot.
Peter Mouloug, Elizabeth <i>wife</i> , Andrew, Elizabeth, and Paul <i>children</i> .	Daniel Vautier, Margaret <i>wife</i> , Rachael <i>daughter</i> .
Peter Novell.	John Verger.
Peter Patot.	Joseph Wildigos.
James Page, Anne <i>wife</i> , Jane <i>daughter</i> .	August.
Samuel Peres.	Joseph Dulivier.
Mark Paillet.	John, Germaine.
John Prevereau, Mary <i>wife</i> , John, Susan, Moses, Mary, Gaspart, and Sarah <i>children</i> .	20 Sept.
Francis Paulmier.	Gossewinn Smith.
Nicholas Quesnel.	John King.
Peter Rogne.	David Cassaw.
Daniel Rabache.	George Constantine.
Peter Ruffiat.	Thomas Lee.
	Isabella Wooddeson.
	Isaias Bourgeois.

NOTES.—The first person on List XV. is the learned and eccentric Colomies, as to whom see my Vol. II., pages 152 and 316. After giving his name, the list of 21st March becomes an alphabetical one. *J. De La Heuze* was tutor of the 2nd Earl of Warrington. Paul Du Four was treasurer of the French Hospital. There are several surnames which occur in my Vol. II., such as, Chaigneau (also in other lists), Fauquier, Gervais, Martineau, and Vautier. I expect to have something to say regarding Espinasse and Rigaud in this Index-Volume. As to the short list dated 20 Sept., it is inserted on account of the French aspect of the surname *Bourgeois*.

XVI.—10th October, 4th Ja. II. (1688.)

Daniel Amiand (clerk).	Isaac Amiand.
John and William Amiand.	Daniel Motte.

Daniel Andart.	Peter Gualtier.
John Ayland.	Francis Gabet.
Isaac Auriol.	John Peter Gairand.
John Audebert, Magdalene <i>wife</i> , John, Philip, and Moses, <i>sons</i> .	John James Gaches (clerk).
Paul Bussiere.	Mary Grateste.
John Bertrand.	Henry Gaches (clerk).
John Bouteiller.	Rowland, Abraham, and Sampson Gideon.
Abraham Bonnell, Mary <i>wife</i> , Samuel, Abra- ham, Peter, Paul, and Henry <i>sons</i> .	Louis Jamin.
Daniel Bryon.	Louis Igon, Peter, John, Isaac, Solomon and Judith <i>his children</i> .
Louis Bongrand.	Cornelius Johnson.
Lambert Bosch.	Henry Philip Kugelmann.
Louis Brevet.	John King.
Elizabeth Chevalier.	Elizabeth Le Moteux, Judith and Catherine <i>her children</i> .
Daniel Chevalier, Susan <i>wife</i> , James and Daniel <i>sons</i> .	Aaron Le Fourgeon, Anne <i>wife</i> , Anne, Frances, Anne-Mary, Martha, Magdalen and Susan <i>daughters</i> .
John Cazals.	John Loffting.
James Coupé.	Daniel Lutra.
John Castaing.	Anthony Laurent.
Peter Cabibel.	Jacob Le Blond.
Isaiâh Couturier, Jacob and Daniel <i>sons</i> .	John Mallenoe de la Menerdiere.
Nicholas Cheneu.	Gabriel Minvielle.
Matthew Collineau.	Peter Morin and Frances <i>wife</i> .
Valentin Cruger.	Paul Merlin.
Abraham Cohen.	James Mathias.
David Cashaw.	Paul Mousnier, Paul and James <i>sons</i> .
Stephen Cadroy.	Peter Massoneau, John, Louise, Anne-Mary, Margaret and Susan, <i>children</i> .
James and Andrew Dangirard.	Barthe Midy.
Nicholas Du Monthel.	Louise Maion, John, Hosea, Francis, Mar- garet and Judith <i>her children</i> .
Nicholas De La Garene.	John Novel (clerk) and Judith <i>wife</i> .
Peter Languetuit, Catherine <i>wife</i> , Catherine <i>daughter</i> .	Daniel Penigault.
Paul Durand.	Isaac Poitiers.
Benjamin De Joux* (clerk), Magdalen <i>wife</i> , Oliver and Mary <i>children</i> .	Andrew Pertuisson.
John Darticues.	John Pastre.
Peter Dauche.	John Pelsier.
Peter Doron.	John Poltais.
Peter De Rideau.	James Rouscau.
Peter Dupuy.	Leonard Richard.
Peter De Vivaris.	David Rowland.
Isaiah De Walpergen.	Peter Reynaud, Sarah <i>wife</i> , Peter, Louis, Hester and Marque Francisca <i>children</i> .
Christian Breda.	John Robert.
Margaret Dumas.	James Rolas and John <i>son</i> .
Francis Estienne, Catherine <i>wife</i> , Daniel and Gerson <i>sons</i> .	Elias Savoret.
John Farly, Frances <i>wife</i> , and James <i>son</i> .	Andrew Stockey.
James and David Fresnot.	John Stahelun.
Anne Fagett, and Stephen <i>her son</i> .	Peter Tardy, Mary <i>wife</i> , Peter, Hester, and Mary <i>children</i> .
Daniel Fleurisson and Jane <i>wife</i> .	
Jane Gario and Peter <i>her son</i> .	

Mary Testas.
James Thomas.
John Tiran.
Anne Van Hattem.
John Van Hattem.

John De Clene and Michelle *wife*, John Austin, Adrian and Catherine *his children*.
Samuel Torin.
Gerard Vandernedon (clerk).
Andrew Roy.

NOTES.—As to the Rev. Daniel Amiand (or Amyand), see my Vol. II., page 237. The surname spelt "Motte" in the Patent-Roll ought most probably to have been "Allotte" (it is so printed in the Camden Society Volume of Lists), this List being alphabetical. With regard to the name "Bouteiller," I observe in the New Annual Register for 1782 the marriage of "Sir Hyde Parker, captain of the Goliah man-of-war, of 74 guns, to Miss Boutilier, daughter of J. P. Boutilier, Esq., of Henley." The surname *Stahelin* may have some connection with *Stehelin*.

XVII.—31st January, 1st William and Mary (1690 N. S.*)

John Mesnard (clerk), Louisa *wife*, Mary, Susan and Peter *children*.
Anne Gendrant.
Elias de Bonrepos, Esther *wife*, Elias, Alexander, Anne and Margaret *children*.
Matthew Hebert, Elizabeth *wife*, Matthew, James, and John *sons*.
Matthew Renaudet, Caroline *wife*, Caroline, Matthew and Isaiah *children*.
Peter Gomeou, Esther *wife*, Nicholas and Isaac *sons*.
Anthony Beraud.
Louis Ginonneau.
Samuel Boutet, Samuel, Adam, James, Peter and John *sons*.
Claud Bruyer.
Sebastian Poitevain.
Andrew Jaquand, Magdalen *wife*, John *son*.
Peter Bigot, Magdalen *wife*, Peter and Magdalen *children*.
Timothy Archbanean.
Stephen La Jaielle.
John Moller.
Thomas Gulry.
James Testard, Catherine *wife*, James and Anthony *sons*.
William Barbut.
Hilary Renue.
Daniel David.
Esther Carlat, Catherine *her daughter*.
Michael Hubert, Claudine *wife*.
Isaac Bossis.
Charles Moreau.
Peter Hogelot.
Peter Hugues.
Louis Testefolle.

Samuel Paquet.
John Roux.
Isaac Bedoe.
John Pineau.
John Dry.
Francis Beuzelin.
Paul Boucher.
Louis Bucher.
Francis Foriner.
Abraham De Fouqueinberques.
Pascal Gualtier.
John Girard, Anne *wife*, Anne *daughter*.
David Barrau.
Arnaud Parquot.
Elias Neau.
Andrew Pasquinet, Peter *son*.
John Machet, Peter and John *sons*.
Nicholas Jamain, Jane *wife*.
Martin de Carbonnel.
Antoinette Marie de la Croze.
David Preux.
Peter and Margaret Pasquereau.
Paul Lorrain.
James Gastigny.
Francis Bauldevin, Anne *wife*.
Stephen Poussett, Thomas and Stephen *sons*.
Moses Moreau.
Peter L'homedin.
William Le Conte.
John Simeon.
John Pelser.
Peter Jay, Gabriel, John, and David *sons*.
Davierre Baldouin, Mary *wife*.
Stephen Mouginot, Catherine *wife*, Stephen, Paul, and James *sons*.
James Renaud.

* The first year of William and Mary began 13th February 1689 and ended 12th February 1690, (new style).

Gabriel Thomas Marboeuf, Thomas *son*.
 Peter Simon.
 Theodore de Maimbourg.

Catherine Laurent.
 Magdalen Chenevix.
 Louis Seigneuret.

NOTES.—As to Rev. John Mesnard (or Ménard) see my Vol. II., page 116; as to Gastigny, do., page 178; as to Neau, do., page 32.

XVIII.—Naturalizations of single families or persons, 1691 to 1694.

Esther Hervart, widow of Charles De la Tour,
 late Marquis de Gouvernet, 16th January
 1691 (N.S.)
 Mainhardt Conte de Schonburg and Charles
 his son, 25th April 1691.
 Anthony Didier, 4th April 1692 (N.S.).
 Daniel Oursell, December 1692.

Antoinette Didier, 10th August 1693.
 Frederic William De Roy De la Rochefoucauld,
 Conte De Marton, Lady Charlotte De Roy
 De la Rochefoucauld, Lady Henrietta De
 Roy De la Rochefoucauld, son and daughters
 of the late Conte De Roy, 20th September
 1694.

NOTES.—The first person in this list is the Marquise de Gouvernet, mother of Baroness Eland, as to whom see my Vol. II., pages 227 and 315. Next, we have that son of the great Schomberg, who was created Duke of Leinster, and afterwards succeeded to his father's English dukedom, when young Charles became Marquis of Harwich—as to them, see my Vol. I., page 112, &c. The Comte De Roye and his refugee son and daughters are largely memorialized in my Vol. II., pp. 118-122.

XIX.—5th March, 3rd William and Mary (1691 N.S.).

Philip Le Roy (clerk).
 Joseph Boiste.
 Peter Cauchie.
 James Cauchie.
 Francis Oliver.
 James Martinet, Elizabeth *wife*.
 Isaac Cardel.
 James Seigneuret.
 Francis Folchier (clerk).
 Paul la Boucille (clerk).
 Bonaventura Panier.
 Peter Le Breton.
 David Lexpert.
 Anthony Pluet.
 Matthew Forister.
 John Massienne, Anne *wife*.
 Peter Villepontoux, Jane *wife*, Peter, Mary,
 and Jane *children*.
 John Fournier.
 Peter La Coste.
 Margaret Denise.
 Peter Guenon.
 Jacob Bernard.
 De la Mothe Mirassoz.
 Thomas Pierresene.
 John Bernard.
 Andrew Luy La Grange.
 Solomon Le Bourgeois, Peter *son*.
 Peter Chasselon.

Esther Caron.
 Philip Verhope.
 Daniel Guichardiere, Anne *wife*.
 Nicholas Tostin.
 Stephen Emery.
 Mary Goslin.
 Mary Carolina Havet.
 John Besson.
 Isaac Charrier.
 Louis Jamain.
 James De Bat, Mary *wife*.
 Augustus Carre, Mary *wife*, Augustus and Gab-
 riel *sons*.
 Peter Belin.
 Peter Girard.
 James Chauveau.
 James Barbaud.
 John Le Saye.
 Andrew Reinhold Dolep.
 Anne Catherine Goldevin.
 John Bonier.
 Francis Duprat.
 Peter Broha (clerk).
 Paul Van Somer.
 Joseph Daney.
 Stephen Obbema.
 Philip Rollos.
 Anne Alden, Jean Blancard (son-in-law), Mary
 his *daughter*.

Peter De Forges (clerk).
 Christian Bauer.
 Isaac Cavallie.
 Paul La Rivie (clerk).
 Isaac Caillobeuf.
 Judith Dergnoul De Pressinville.
 Noel Cassart.
 Bertrand Cahauc.
 Nathaniel Parmenter.
 Peter, Thomas and Gabriel Champon.

Stephen De Borde, Margaret *wife*.
 John Dess Essarts.
 Margaret and Mary Dess Essarts.
 Peter Hemet.
 Anthony and Peter De Pierrepont.
 Susan Renee.
 Jane Champion.
 Mary Emet.
 Judith De Pierrepont.
 Jacques Levi.

XX.—15th April, 5th William and Mary (1693 N.S.)

Alexander Sion (clerk).
 Peter Lalone (clerk).
 Isaac Odry (clerk).
 Peter Hamelot (clerk).
 Abel Ligonier (clerk).
 John Gohier (clerk).
 James Gohier (clerk).
 Peter Ducros.
 John Buschman.
 John Beekman.
 Lucas Jesnouy.
 John Weselhem Sperling.
 William Berlemeyer.
 John Gaspard Meyer.
 Hugo Marinyon.
 Michael Garnault.
 Peter Garnault.
 Louis Peinlon.
 Stephen Foulouse.
 Peter De Lisle.
 John Bragvier.
 Henry Justel.
 Peter Daniel, Peter *son*.
 Peter St. Julien De Malecare, Peter and Louis *sons*.
 David Sabbatier,
 Peter John Davies.
 Peter Verdetty, Theodore *son*.
 Samuel Mar.
 John Luquet.
 Peter Brochart, Mary *wife*.
 James Davy, Dorothy *wife*.
 John Ruher.
 Antoniole Mercier.
 Peter Augel.
 John Theron.
 Peter John David.
 Henry Heuser.
 Francis Grunpet.
 Michael De Neuville.

Daniel Helot.
 Gabriel Cosson.
 Abraham Desmarets.
 John Treville.
 Isaac Sanselle.
 Peter De la Touche, Martha *wife*, Peter, James and Mark *sons*.
 John Mariette.
 John Rapillart.
 Isaac Cousin.
 Henry Bagnoux.
 John Robethon.
 Abraham Kemp.
 Daniel Duchemein.
 Philip Bouquet.
 John Alexander Faure.
 David Lardeau, Jane *wife*, David and Anne *children*.
 Stephen Thibaut, Esther *wife*.
 Peter Pastureau, Jane *wife*.
 John Labe, Elizabeth *wife*.
 Samuel Binand.
 Stephen Rouleau, Mary *wife*.
 Francis Basset, Mary-Magdalen *wife*, Susan-Magdalen and Susan *children*.
 James Main.
 John Main.
 John Pages.
 Benjamin Godfroy.
 Andrew Jolin.
 Claude Fonnereau.
 Louis Faure.
 John Le Sage.
 Daniel Andart.
 John Anthony Roche.
 Henry Roche.
 Richard Moyne.
 John Tadourneau.
 Susan Basset.
 Christiana Bayer.

Nicholas De Wael.	Abraham Tixier.
Peter Roux.	Nicholas Moyne.
John Chadaigne.	John Papin.
Henry Jourdan.	Daniel Marcherallier De Belleveve.
Adrian Brievinck.	Matthew Chouard, Paul and Gabriel <i>sons</i> .
William Best.	Josiah Gaillon, Josiah and John <i>sons</i> .
John Valteau.	James Thomeaur.
Vincent De Lainerie.	John Thomeur.
John Audebert, Elizabeth <i>wife</i> , John, Philip and Moses <i>sons</i> .	Peter Thomeur Duport.
Daniel Fougeron, John <i>son</i> .	Elias Arnaud, John and Elias <i>sons</i> .
Peter La Brosse.	Jeremy Marion.
Andrew Dennis.	Ambroses Godfroy Hautkwits.
Samuel Du Rousseau.	Jacob Egidius Zinck.
Gerard Bovey.	John Motteux, John, Anthony, Timothy, Peter, Judith, Catherine, and Martha Mary <i>his child-</i> <i>ren</i> .
Nicholas Wilkens.	Isaac Charier.
Cornelius Van Deure.	Peter Chabet.
Peter Brun.	Denis Chavalier.
John Dubrois.	Peter Maurice.
Abraham Dupont.	Daniel Cadroy.
David Knigg.	Moses Jaqueau.
William Moyon.	Mary Anne Pryor.
Isaiah Valteau.	Peter Fermend.
Nicholas Fallet.	David De la Maziere.
Thomas Fallet.	Esther Sandham.
George Nicholas Dobertin.	Isaac De la Haye.
Austin Borneman.	

NOTES.—As to List XX., I am not informed whether there was a relationship between Rev. Abel Ligonier and the great Ligoniers; he must have been of an older generation; I have his autograph on the title-page of a copy of L'Estrange's Colloquies of Erasmus. There are in this list several surnames which occur among the Memoirs in my Vol. II.: such as Garnault, Justel (also in List XIII.), Robethon, Fonnereau, and Motteux. The *Gentleman's Magazine* (6th March 1750), announces the marriage of Peter Motteux of Spittle-fields, Esq., to Miss West of Bishop's-gate Street.

The chronology of history requires me to interrupt these lists of adopted *indigenæ* and *ligei*, in order to glance into the House of Commons of 1694. Until almost recent times the House sat with closed doors, and the reporting of its transactions and speeches was illegal. Even a member could not report his own speech; and if he experimented on the not quite impossible forbearance of the executive by printing his speech, the public had to take its accuracy upon trust. It was known that in 1694 a Bill for naturalizing all Protestant strangers had come to a second reading, but had been dropped. But Sir John Knight, M.P. for Bristol, published an elaborate oration, which he represented as having been delivered by himself, off-hand, in his place in parliament, concluding with the amendment, "That the sergeant be commanded to open the doors, and let us first kick the Bill out of the House, and then Foreigners out of the kingdom."

This *brochure* drew forth a reply, entitled:—"An Answer to the Pretended Speech, said to be spoken off-hand in the House of Commons, by one of the Members for B———, and afterwards burnt by the Common Hangman, according to the order of the House—*London*, printed in the year 1694." "It's very probable," wrote the pamphleteer, "that if this speech had been spoken within as it was printed without doors, that the author had undergone the same

fate to which he would have condemned the Bill for Naturalizing of Foreign Protestants. . . . Let him *caw and bray and kick*, and do what he pleases, it signifies nothing so long as he *kicks against the pricks*, whereof I hope that by this time he himself may be persuaded ; especially if he consider the disgraceful exit which the Commons have given to his speech, and he may thank his stars for having escaped so well."

The foreigners, pelted and bespattered by Sir John, were chiefly the Dutch, and by including even the king his words were seditious. There was only one paragraph as to the French, which I quote :—

"*A Fourth Pretence* for this Bill is, a want of husbandmen to till the ground. I shall say little on this head, but request the honourable person below me to tell me, Of the 40,000 French (which he confesseth are come into England) how many does he know, that at this time follow the plough-tail? For it's my firm opinion, that not only the French, but any other nation this Bill shall let in upon us, will never transplant themselves for the benefit of going to plough. They will contentedly leave the English the sole monopoly of that slavery."

True to its description ["The said pretended speech is faithfully repeated, paragraph by paragraph—the falsehood of its reasoning, and the malice and sedition couched in it, plainly demonstrated and confuted"] the pamphlet contains the following answer to that paragraph:—

"This worthy knight may please to consider, that abundance of those French would be glad to follow the plough-tail in England, if their language and other circumstances would but admit it, rather than be in the starving condition that many of them labour under. Such of them as have been farmers are neither acquainted with our way of manuring, nor have they stock or credit to procure farms. Most of them have been brought up in another way of living ; for it's sufficiently known that the Protestants in France had the greatest part of the trade and manufactures in the nation. Many of them are gentlemen, officers, and scholars, and consequently unfit for such an employment ; and our farmers have not commonly so much respect for the meaner sort of them, as to make use of their service either for plough or cart. And, for such as would come hither to reap the benefit of being naturalized, it's probable that they may be persons of better condition than ordinary farmers, and their stocks might be more advantageously employed in the kingdom. While at the same time the increase of people will require an increase of provisions, and by consequence make farming and ploughing both more frequent and profitable than it is at present."

We pass on to 1696, and discover in the Patent-Rolls five more lists of naturalized foreigners, dated from that year down to the last year of William III.

XXI.—10th July, 8th Will. III. (1696).

Peter Brocas De Hondespains (clerk), John <i>son.</i>	Louisa Beauchamp Vareilles.
Moses Pujolas (clerk).	Magdalen Olympia Beauchamp.
James Guesher (clerk).	John Galissard.
Charles Theophilus Mutel (clerk).	Berend Lorens.
Richard Wilcens (clerk).	Thomas Turst.
John Mason (clerk).	Anne Barat.
Ireneus Crusins (clerk).	Elizabeth Barat De Salenave.
James Teissoniere D'Ayrolle.	Alexander La Plaigne.
Anthony Cordes, Esther-Magdalen <i>wife.</i>	Peter Silvestre.
James Fury.	Petter Gusson.
Louis Fury.	Renatus Grillet, John and Renatus <i>sons.</i>
Peter Poincet, Sarah <i>wife.</i>	Stephen Rainbaux.
Henry Albert.	Charles Breband.
John Bonine.	Jonah Bonhosté.
	Burchard Poppin.

- John Le Bailli, John *son*.
 John Molet.
 Abraham De Mombray.
 Elizabeth Ogilby.
 Jacob Couvreur.
 James Barbot, Mary *wife*.
 Peter Perpoint, Mary Magdalene *wife*.
 Peter Grude, Richard Elijah *his son*.
 Elisha Chupin.
 John Michel.
 Thomas Michel.
 Louis De Hanne.
 Isaac Hoissard.
 Daniel Horry, Elizabeth *wife*.
 John Guibal, Esther *wife*.
 Anthony Boureau, Jane *wife*, Jane *daughter*.
 John Le Moyne.
 Abraham Labourle.
 Peter Gulston.
 Peter Horry.
 John Hesdon.
 Peter La Salle.
 Abel Denys.
 Christiana Bege.
 John De Raedt.
 John Abelain.
 James De Pont.
 David Christian.
 Remier Sbuelen.
 Theophilus Guerineau.
 Jacob Chretien.
 John Lestocart.
 David Mortier.
 Charles Clari.
 John Bernard.
 Laurence Loveres.
 James Nyna Cruger.
 Henry Mazick.
 Jaquette Stample.
 Daniel Guyon.
 John Guyon.
 William Ballaire.
 Gerard Sohnms.
 Peter Noblet.
 Martin Neusrue.
 Adam Billop.
 John Charron.
 Nicholas Charron.
 Cornelius Bewkell.
 Paul Fenoulhet, Magdalen *wife*, Elizabeth,
 Mary, James, Francis, and Louis *children*.
 Isaac Le Blond.
 John Reyners.
 Gabriel Vanderhumeken.
 Peter Dove.
 Benjamin Barbaud.
 Francis Fox.
 Francis Girard, Mary *wife*.
 Gerard Baudertin.
 Paul Labelle.
 Daniel Bobin.
 Benjamin Dariette.
 Renatus Rezeau, Renatus, Abraham, and
 Peter *sons*.
 Anthony Puitard.
 John Hastier.
 James Croze.
 Elias Polran.
 John Peltrau.
 James La Bachele, Judith *wife*, Peter, John,
 and Henry *sons*.
 Paul Girard.
 Mark Huguetan.
 Christiana Holl.
 John Ermenduiger.
 John Matthews.
 Louis Guetet.
 Benjamin Boulommer.
 Peter De Boiville, Elizabeth *wife*, Renatus,
 Anne, and Elizabeth *children*.
 Peter Triquet.
 Daniel Collet.
 Elias Rondeau.
 Elias Deric.
 John Beneche.
 John Le Clerk.
 Richard Regnauld.
 Guidon Babault.
 Alexander Mariette, Magdalen *wife*.
 William Bichot, Mary *wife*, James, William,
 Peter, David and Mary *children*.
 Mary Gilbert.
 Thomasset Catherine Gilbert.
 Anne Girardot Du Perron.
 Samuel Van Huls.
 William Van Huls.
 Anthony Meure.
 Isaac Francis Petit.
 Nicholas Lougvigny.
 Peter Du Souley.
 Isaac Beranger.
 Elizabeth Chalvet.
 Martin Eele.
 Mary Anne Dornaut.

Mary Gontier.
 Francis Du Plessis.
 James Chevalier Knight.
 Francis Foulrede.
 John De La Tour.
 Elizabeth Beranger.
 Elias Foissin.
 John Bourgeon.
 Peter, David, and Thomas Carre.
 Adam Beaune.
 Adam Willaume.
 John Petineau, Judith *wife*.

Humphrey and Paul Toquet.
 Stephen Rougeart.
 Austin Courtaud.
 Daniel Guesnaud.
 Charles Gabrier.
 Peter Le Conte, Peter, Josias, and Michael
sons.
 Daniel Sandrin.
 James Malide.
 Joachim Bashfeild.
 Andrew Thauvet.

NOTE.—As to the surname, “Brocas,” see my Vol. II., page 274.

XXII.—8th May, 9th Will. III. (1697).

Peter Bouhereau.*
 Isaac Pinot.
 Jacob Du Four.
 Paul Quenis.
 Abraham Monfort.
 John Anthony Rocher.
 Peter Amiot.
 John de Bournonville.
 Peter Bouchet.
 Isaac Bouchet.
 Daniel Heury.
 James Vassall.
 Louis Martin.
 Peter Le Ficaud.
 Michael Brunant.
 John Alvant.
 Rock Belon.
 Peter de Nipeville.
 John Aubourg.
 John Ceaumont.
 Daniel Le Sueur.
 John Merit.
 Peter Baudovin, Magdalen, *wife*, John and
 Peter *sons*.
 Peter Thiboust.
 Michael Caillon.
 John Boudier.
 Dionysius Quesnel.
 John Tonard.
 Andrew de l’Espine.
 James Marche.
 Gaspard Pillot.
 Paul Rotier.
 Jacob Aubri.
 David Quache.
 John de Charines, Elizabeth *wife*.

Louis Perand.
 Francis Francillon.
 Francis Jeay.
 Anne le Clere d’Argent.
 Isaac Roger, Esther *wife*.
 Henry Cotigno.
 Abraham Thesmaler.
 Stephen Albert, Judith *wife*, Stephen and
 Catherine *children*.
 John Albert.
 Michael Giraux.
 Isaac Guiday.
 Daniel Bellemart.
 Susan Martinaux Ferrant.
 Louis Martinaux.
 Nicholas Martinaux.
 James Martinaux.
 Susan Martinaux.
 Ephraim Fouquet.
 Peter Fouquet.
 John Pertuson.
 Peter Richer, Mary *wife*, Peter *son*.
 Solomon Gilles.
 Baptist Dupre.
 John Yout, Jane *wife*, Peter *son*.
 John Perigal.
 James Perigal.
 Robert Auber.
 James Digard.
 Scipio Dalbias, Louisa *wife*.
 John Quesnel.
 Abraham Quesnel.
 Theophilus de Bernonville.
 Peter Gilbert.
 John Quille.
 Isaac Tonard, John *son*.

* At the beginning of this Grant, the spelling of this name is wrong ; but it is rectified at the end, where all the names are repeated.

Peter Hemard.	Louis Bonnet.
James Beschefer.	John James Girod, Jane Frances <i>wife</i> , John,
Peter Platel.	Gabriel, Catherine, Jane, Margaret and
Claudine Platel.	Adrienne <i>children</i> .
John Chartier.	Jacob Brissau.
Louis Cuny.	Francis Bussat.
John Maillard.	Stephen de la Haye.
Peter Maillard.	Jonas Roch (clerk).
James Le Maitton.	Vincent Bonard.
Michael Couvelle.	James Vincent Bozey.
Isaac Joly.	John Raynaut.
Peter Dufour.	Peter Perblin.
John Chenevie.	Michael Maittaire.
Louis Cart.	Jacob Arbunot.
Peter Gerdaut.	Nicholas Bocquet.
Radegonde Carre Bragnier.	Peter Berault, Peter <i>son</i> .
Simon Dubois.	John Daniel Treiber.
Henry Wagenar.	John Smith.
Augustin Christian Bozuman.	Paul Famoux.
Olympia Favin.	Renatus Rane.
Thomasset Mary Ann Boulter de Beauregard.	Magdalen Pourroy.
Catherine Siegler.	James Dornant.
Ursula Siegler.	William Guoy.
Isaac Martin, Mary <i>wife</i> , Isaac, James, and	Arnald Naudin.
Louis <i>sons</i> .	Jacob Ratier, Jael <i>wife</i> .
Margaret du Guernier du Cloux.	Andrew Maillet.
Matthew Perrandin.	Alexander Vaille.
Abraham Perrandin.	Matthew Guerrier.
John Cheradaine.	Isaac Houssaye.
Peter Maudet.	Claud Houssaye.
Frederick Keller.	Elias Rembert.
Louis Grude.	Daniel Russiat.
Daniel Montil.	Theodore Brissac.
Peter Pelerin.	James Dumas.
Peter Culston.	Hosea Guilhen.
Charles de la Tour.	Anthony Bieissé.
Rachel Maynard.	Isaac Chasseloup.
Anthony Monteyro, Anthony <i>son</i> .	Isaac Planarz.
Bernard Laurans.	Isaac de la Jaille.
Ruben Cailland.	John Francis Mousset.
Daniel Bretelliere.	Mathurin Guinard.
Robert Caille.	Peter Tissier.
Luke Dondart Trevigar.	James Blanchard.
Mary Rapillard.	Gabriel Adrien.
Solomon de Guerin, Anne <i>wife</i> .	John Arnaud.
David Soux.	Peter Garrard.
John Jourdon (clerk).	Daniel Marchay, Daniel <i>son</i> .
Mark Antony de la Bastide.	Andrew de Lommeau.
John Rodet.	Peter de la Lande, Abraham, Peter, Isaac and
George Beckler.	Elizabeth <i>children</i> .
Stephen Le Monnier.	Daniel Guitton.
John Lesturgeon, John and David <i>sons</i> .	Peter Andart.

John Benoist.	Stephen Romat.
James Benoist.	Charles Clarke.
Samuel Rodier.	Richard Reale.
Gaspard de Vallan, James, Margaret, Magda- len and Esther <i>children</i> .	James Thomas.
Moses Vome.	Henry Lamp.
John Sozze, Louisa <i>wife</i> .	George Helin.
David Gervais.	Henry Farinel.
Peter Bessier.	27th May.
John Chevallier, John <i>son</i> .	John Berionde.
Daniel De Pont.	Francis André.
Daniel Jovet Vollier, Mary <i>wife</i> , Daniel and Peter <i>sons</i> .	3rd July.
Peter Feilloux.	Mary Temple.
Noel-Daniel Aufrere.	Esther D'Hervart.
Theodore Hodshon.	Armand De Bourbon.
John Vashon.	Nicholas De Monceaux De L'Estang.
	Magdalen De L'Estang.
	Anthony De Massanes.

NOTES.—In List XXII. I observe Noel Daniel Aufrère, brother of the distinguished divine, as to whom and his family see my Vol. II., pages 213 and 242. One of the surnames under date 27th May is André, now of such mournful celebrity; see my Vol. II., page 281. Under date 3d July the names Esther D'Hervart and Armand de Bourbon are worthy names, but whether they here denote Baron Hervart's mother, and the Marquis de Miremont, is doubtful.

XXIII.—9th Sept., 10th Will. III. (1698).

Isaac Amiand, Anne <i>wife</i> , Charles, Isaac, Claudius, John, Theodore, Benjamin and Mary <i>children</i> .	Stephen Le Sire.
Magdalen Morin.	James Hervot.
Elizabeth Marchand, Peter and Paul <i>her sons</i> .	Francis Claus.
Elias Pain.	John Steger.
Louis Guidon.	James Scholten.
Daniel Merigeot.	Peter Mousnier.
Nicholas Erraux.	Charles Guillet.
Charles Erraux.	Charles Billy, Catherine <i>daughter</i> .
Anthony Erraux.	Daniel Coenen.
John Monicat, Moses <i>son</i> .	Frederick Schwob.
John Peter Bouillier de Beauregard.	Raphael Schwob.
Paul de St. Julien De Malacare.	Peter Marignac.
Claudius Viet.	Daniel Brement.
Anthony Aubry, Magdalen <i>wife</i> .	John Depond, Jane <i>wife</i> .
Philip Moreau, Catherine <i>wife</i> , James, Philip and Elizabeth <i>children</i> .	Andrew Dupuy.
Michael Giraud.	Jacob Paulsen.
Philip Surville.	Daniel Guiton, Magdalen <i>wife</i> .
Daniel Baudris.	Peter Bargeau.
Peter Maryon.	Elias Bargeau.
Toussaint Moreau.	Daniel Lambert.
Peter Chameau.	Frederic Jordis.
James Dulon.	John Baptist Schozer.
John Asselin.	Christopher Greenwood.
	Bagtiani Paustian.
	Philibert Hervart.
	Michael Derrier.

William Mahien, Elizabeth <i>wife</i> , Judith and Anne <i>children</i> .	Abraham La Tourtre.
Peter Herache.	Peter Varine.
James Roy.	Adam Quesnell.
Nicholas Gambier, Esther <i>wife</i> .	Jacob Pyron.
Theodore Le Coq, Magdalen <i>wife</i> , Theodore, Henry, Charlotte, Magdalen and Dorothea <i>children</i> .	Moses Channett.
John Guillet.	William Le Berginer.
Daniel Suire.	Benjamin Le Berginer.
Peter Bonneau.	John Barsselaer.
John Menage.	Egbert Guede.
Michael Dien, Peter, Charles, Michael, Anne, Esther and Mary Magdalen <i>his children</i> .	Joost Crull.
Christopher Tiel.	William Highstreet.
George Russeller.	Joseph Honze.
Christian Colebrant.	John James Maupetit.
Jaspar Borchman.	Matthew Riou.
Eymer Borchman.	John James Minnielle.
Henry Cancellor.	Augustus Jay.
Samuel Margas.	William Govis.
John Hallinguis.	Francis Lagis.
Reginald Vincent.	Theodore Blanc (clerk).
Peter Bouvet.	Peter Rolland.
Daniel de Perroy.	John Rolland.
James Fradin.	Abraham Rolland.
James Frallion.	Peter Roche.
James Martin.	Peter Pitan.
John Barbotin.	Stephen Mahien.
Isaac Bardeau.	Stephen Sarazin, Stephen <i>son</i> .
John Hardouin.	Elizabeth Allen.
Henry Waltis.	Peter Juglas.
Michael White.	Peter Biball.
Mary D'Agar.	Louis Noiray, Henrietta <i>wife</i> , Anne, Henrietta, Louis, Charles and Francis <i>children</i> .
Renatus des Clouseaux.	Michael Le Vassor.
John du Commun.	Louis Girard.
John James D'Abadie.	James Forrestier.
Daniel Crohare.	Thomas Forrestier.
Louis Duplessy.	Peter Havy.
Harman Feerman.	Paul Coyald.
Andrew Bonomirier.	John Barbier.
Renatus Roy Rand.	Charles Charles.
John Bennet.	Paul Charles.
Esther Bennet.	Louis Molet.
Theodore Godet.	Daniel Molet.
Francis Thomas, Judith <i>wife</i> , Francis, Isael and Anne <i>children</i> .	Peter Darrac.
John Hioll.	John Massoneau, Mary <i>wife</i> .
Joshua Thomas.	Josias Villier.
Peter Heuze.	Peter La Roche.
Francis Guillien.	John Peter Zurichrea.
Peter Buretell.	Gabriel Rappe.
	William Cothoneau.
	Cæsar Ghiselin.
	Joseph Brement.
	John Maintru.

James des Lauriers.
 Nicholas Phelippon.
 Isaac Phelippon.
 Abraham Le Large.
 John Le Large.
 Arnold Bush.
 Peter Chaille.
 John Orion, John *son*.
 Henry Mazenq.
 Peter Bire, Mary *wife*, Mary and Jane *children*.
 Samuel Pien.
 Abel Rusiat.
 Stephen Duport.
 John Duport.
 Louis Liron.
 John Douillere.
 Alexander Morisset.
 John Perlier.
 Francis Brielle.
 William Croyard.
 Gousse Bonin.

John Guerrier.
 John Tuley.
 Peter Benech.
 Peter Carles.
 Mary Carles.
 Charles Telles.
 James Tabart.
 John Raoul, Mary *wife*.
 Mary Roquier.
 Gabriel Doubelet.
 Peter Lelarge, Abraham and John *sons*.
 Nicholas Phelippon.
 Isaac Phelippon.
 Michael Giraud.
 Peter Favet.
 Samuel Barbier.
 Louis Galabin.
 Daniel Fradin.
 Francis Lechabrun.
 Elias Verdois.

NOTES.—The beginning of this List gives us the ancestry of a refugee family, which has always been prosperous, and which, as long as it retained the surname of AMYAND, was distinguished. Here also are other surnames memorialized in my Vol. II., such as Gambier and Le Coq. There are high-sounding names, such as Bouillier de Beauregard and De St. Julien de Malacare—another member of the latter family was naturalized in List XX.

XXIV.—11th March, 12th Will. III. (1700 N.S.)

Jacob De Rousignac, Peter and Guy *sons*.
 Samuel George Lane, Samuel George *his son*.
 Isaac Roberdeau.
 John Baptist Roberdeau.
 Peter Soulegre.
 John Soulegre.
 Peter Brozet.
 John Brozet.
 James Brozet.
 James Corbiere.
 Mark Antony Corbiere.
 Anthony Du Roy.
 Peter Durant.
 Stephen Cabibel.
 John James Ceyt.
 Mark Antony Bonafons.
 Daniel Rousseau.
 Gabriel Rousseau.
 Francis Rybott.
 Louise Jammeau.
 Peter Gaussen.
 Samuel Du Fresnay.
 John Davois.

James Davois.
 Nicholas Philip Davois.
 Isaac Gron.
 James Fouache.
 Peter Clavier.
 Jerosme Dubosoq.
 Solomon Larrat.
 Josias Goddard.
 Abraham Lemasle.
 Paul Soyer.
 Stephen Linard.
 John Cardon.
 Thomas Le Carron.
 Isaac Hebert.
 John Fiesill.
 John Jouanne.
 Stephen Auber.
 Peter Maurin.
 Peter Godin.
 Michael Mell.
 Peter Bodard.
 Elias De Vassale.
 John Faron.

Elias Faron.	Gabriel Doublet.
Thomas Godard.	David Chretien.
Peter Le Berquier.	Robert Le Blond.
John Le Berquier.	David Dosselin.
Mary Le Berquier.	Isaac Clerenceau.
Charles Quesnell.	Isaac Levy De Diepe.
Peter Le Berquier.	Samuel Jourdain.
Peter Beaufile.	Abraham Grimault.
Louis Andrieu.	Stephen Dumontier.
William Andrieu.	James Nouretier.
John Hellott.	James Dumontier.
Isaac Piron.	David Du Jardin, sen.
Francis Bracquehay.	David Du Jardin, jun.
Solomon Meldron.	James Leturgeon.
David Chretien.	Simon Morisseau.
James Cadett, Jane <i>wife</i> , James, John sen., Martha, John jun., Daniel, Francis and Jane <i>children</i> .	Peter Malet.
Daniel Guirauld.	Louis Durand.
Solomon Le Bayent.	Isaac Blondet.
Abraham Le Bayeant.	Francis Gallais.
Paul Gosseaume.	Abraham Jonneau.
Andrew Gosseaume.	Matthew Lys.
Samuel Paquet.	Augustin Esmont.
Michael Moreau.	Abraham Govin.
Andrew Alexandre.	Solomon Boullard.
Solomon Alexandre.	Gabriel Brus.
David Couppé.	Christopher Baudowin.
James Couppé.	Solomon Prevost.
Solomon Moreau.	Peter Bacot.
James Meldron.	John Bacot.
John Caovet.	Elias Regnand.
James Chretien.	John Boisnard.
Isaac Blond.	John Roissey.
Peter Retout.	Matthew Jammeau.
Samuel Vourion.	Jane De Senne.
Matthew De la Place.	David Doublet, jun.
Peter Renaust.	Peter Thomas.
John Hebert.	Peter Bertin.
William Boncourt.	Robert Osmont.
Peter Bennet.	John Brus.
James Fouquerell.	Charles Herman.
John Fouache, sen.	Francis Violeau.
John Fouache, jun.	Andrew Page, Peter <i>son</i> .
John Girard.	Elias Verger.
John Lavaine.	Isaac Poitier.
James Crouard.	James Pariolleau.
Francis Griel.	Isaac Pariolleau.
John Vincent.	Moses Marionneau.
William Bastell.	Elias Fleurisson.
Isaac Le Tellier.	Peter Taillett.
John Guespin.	Elias Dupont.
	James Dupont.
	John Masson.

- Daniel Masson.
 Thomas Guiton.
 Thomas Durand.
 John Castanet.
 John Chave.
 Peter Davois.
 John Bacot.
 James Chauvet.
 Peter Rousseau.
 Gilles Lievre.
 William Debosc.
 Peter Bertrand.
 John Drovillart.
 Andrew De Lhoumeau.
 Francis Vrigneau.
 Peter Orian.
 William Henry Aurez.
 William Sureau.
 John Tribble.
 Gabriel Montelz.
 James Thibaud.
 Peter Martin.
 John Carriere.
 Abraham Gilles, John and James *sons*.
 Peter Fouquet.
 John De la Jaille.
 Charles Frazier.
 Hezekiah Leber, Anne *wife*.
 Frances Duplessis.
 Eliza Rabache.
 John De la Newfmason.
 Andrew Peschier.
 John Reynell.
 John Des Rumeaux, Mary *wife*, Louis and
 James *sons*.
 Carolette Chrispin.
 David Senecat.
 Godfrey Steger.
 Robert Le Blond.
 John Sene, John, James and Peter *sons*.
 Abraham Salomon.
 Abraham Harache.
 Peter Benoict.
 John Bachand.
 Stephen Giraud.
 John Robin.
 Louis Rivard.
 James Vallett.
 John Roy.
 Daniel Giraud.
 Daniel Savary.
 Philip Dupuy.
 Simon Morisseau.
 Philip Raynaud.
 John Gaindait.
 John Sotie.
 Peter Auriol.
 Peter Teisseire.
 Theodore Ducros (clerk), William, Carolette
 and Mary *children*.
 Isaac Liger.
 Joseph Barbut.
 Renata Jollan.
 Peter Jollan.
 John Rouquet.
 Peter Perpoint.
 Peter Betton.
 Peter Pelisson.
 Peter Bezin.
 Jacob Barion.
 Mary Garon.
 Eliza Hemard.
 John Parett.
 Anthony Tulon.
 Peter Laurent.
 John Quet.
 Joachim Bielfeld.
 John Meslier, Jane *wife*, John, Jane and Mag-
 dalen *children*.
 John James Cazeneusne.
 Stephen Joyeux, Mary *wife*.
 Peter Deschamps.
 Isaac Cousteil.
 Alexander Allaire.
 Claud Bessonnet.
 Daniel Jaudin.
 James Rivand.
 Paul Girardot.
 Simon Fouchard.
 Moses Amyraut.
 James Formont.
 Mary Amyraut, Henry and Mary Anne *her*
 children.
 John Grazeillier.
 David Senecal.
 Peter Prion.
 Judith Brulon.
 Mark James Jacob Peloquin.
 Peter Renaud.
 Elias Jamin.
 Daniel De Laire.
 Peter Remy.
 Clement Remy.
 Charles Chapon.

Andrew Gaydan.
 Michael Remy.
 John Gentilet.
 John Dumas.
 Matthew Dinard.
 Francis Dumolin.
 John Gorin.
 Stephen Gronguet (clerk).
 Francis Vigot Gronguet (clerk).
 John La Combe.
 Peter Lombard.
 Isaac Bernard.
 Francis Courtois.
 John Coutois.
 Albert Derignee, Peter and Matthew sons.
 John Furon.
 James Marc.
 Jacob Margas.
 Peter Jastrain.
 Henry De la Faville.
 David Lesturgeon.
 Abraham Barian.
 Anthony Bartalot.
 Israel Daignebere.
 John Claverie.
 Peter Benouad.
 James Chaille.
 Stephen Bourian.
 Francis Bouchet.
 Andrew Leger.
 Matthew Boigard.
 Peter Ramier.
 James Valet.
 Abraham Moncousiet.
 John Louis Loubier.
 John Gastaing.
 James Sanson.
 Peter Blanchard.
 Michael Chaille.
 John Greene *alias* Vert.
 James Bire.
 Julien Bire.
 John Fougeron.
 John Maddier.
 Daniel Beluteau.
 John Mayer.
 Jacob Poitier.
 Louisa Duport.
 Mary Duport.
 Michael Roux.
 Frances Gautier.
 Peter Le Cheaube.

Daniel Tirand, Mary *wife*, Daniel, David,
 Joseph, John, Stephen, Mary Magdalen,
 Margaret, Mary Anne, and Eliza, *children*.
 Isaac Barbier, Jane *wife*, Isaac and James sons.
 Gabriel Dugua, Anne *wife*.
 Thomas Crispeau, Mary *wife*.
 Isaac Chapellier, Anne *wife*.
 John Chabanei.
 Paul Galabin.
 James Dargent.
 Aymé Garnault.
 Josias Le Comte.
 John Baptist Galabin.
 Alexander Le Rouz.
 Daniel Simon, Martha *wife*.
 Simon Le Plastrier, Anne *wife*, Simon and
 Anne *children*.
 Samuel La Fertie.
 David Le Court, Mary Anne *wife*, David,
 Taneguy and Catherine *children*.
 Benjamin Le Court, Rachel *wife*.
 Anthony Clerenbault.
 Gideon Batailhey.
 John Caussat, Magdalene *wife*.
 Peter Malegne.
 Peter Souhier.
 John Souhier.
 David Le Tellier.
 John Lequesne.
 David Lequesne.
 Paul Godard, Eliza *wife*.
 David Doublet, jun.
 Henry Beaumont.
 John Bachan.
 John Russiat.
 Daniel Cannieres (clerk).
 Peter Ardesoif.
 James Neau.
 Anthony Dalbis.
 Samuel Coignand.
 Victor Coignand.
 Samuel Perreau.
 Stephen Chevalier.
 Henry More.
 David Gaussen.
 Peter Bossairan (clerk), Catherine *wife*, Mary
 and Anne *children*.
 Anthony Aufrere.
 Israel Anthony Aufrere (clerk).
 Jacob Juibert.
 John Chabot.
 David Chabot.
 James Montier, Mary *wife*.

NOTES.—As to the surname, Cabibel, I have often thought that the important modern name, Cabbel, was derived from it. As a beginning of changing French names into English equivalents, observe the entry "John Greene *alias* Vert." Here we have several surnames afterwards noticed in Memoirs, as Rouquet, Garnault, Lequesne, Gaussen, and Aufrère. Anthony Aufrère is the wealthy and admirable father, and the Rev. Israel Anthony Aufrère, the no less excellent and most deservedly influential son.

XXV.—3d July, 13th Will. III. (1701).

Abel Langelier, Mary *wife*, Abel, John, Louis
and Mary *children*.

Elias Tovillet.

Elias Brossard.

John Gaudy, John, Isaac, and Francis *children*.

Isaac La Font, Rachel *wife*, Jane and Honorée
children.

John Lafont.

Abraham Lafont.

Isaiah Deveryt.

Isaac Lusson, and Mary *wife*.

Daniel Poletier.

James Soufflet.

Laurence Payen.

Abraham Courtin.

Henry Cocker.

John Maynard.

Abraham Allais, Catherine *wife*, Stephen, Mary,
and Catherine *children*.

Arthur Le Conte.

James Chabaud.

James Peraud.

Abraham Outand.

William Drovett.

Peter Doruss.

Peter Guionneau.

John Guerin.

Elias Vouliart.

Noah Vuclas.

David Espinet.

Peter Jambelin.

John Cornet.

Vincent Tillon.

James Cromer.

James Guion.

Charles Couilland.

James Mercie, and Anne *wife*.

Stephen Gendreu.

John Ageron.

Henry Berslaer.

Adam Paetts.

Daniel Bernardeau.

Isaac Prestrau.

Samuel Guibald.

John Tartarin.

Francis Gourdon.

James Massiot.

John Savouret.

John Hester, Susan, Marianne, and Mary
children.

William Heurtin, and Elizabeth *wife*.

Andrew Malie.

Benjamin de Charrieu.

Nicolas L'Advocat, Elizabeth *wife*.

Peter Aubin, Elizabeth, Margaret, and Mary
his children.

James Ruffiat.

Abraham Merisset.

John De Loumeau.

Isaac Delpeth.

Mary Seigneur, Claude Daniel *son*.

John Farcy, and Francisca *wife*.

George Gemhemier.

John Jappie.

Mary Jappie.

Andrew Bonneau, Magdalene, Andrew, James,
Mary, Jane and Susan *children*.

John Glenisson.

James de Moliou, Susan *wife*.

Peter Fald (clerk).

John Adam (clerk).

George Felster.

Francis Allard.

David Dalamere.

Solomon Delaleu.

Zachary Savory.

Thomas Lee.

Francis Lee.

Fitzwilliams Lee.

Hermes William Lee.

James Lee.

Caroline Lee.

Simon Rame.

Elias Ausonneau.

John Deloumeau.

Anthony Pontardant.

Peter Formont.

John Page.

- John Martin.
 Charles Cossart.
 John Pigou.
 Mark Anthony Pigou.
 Arnaud Bargignac.
 Jane Myre.
 Peter Le Conte.
 James Gariot.
 Francis Vorer.
 Elias Chabosseau.
 Alex. De Roure des Bonneaux.
 James Peyret.
 Henry Demoney.
 James Buicarlelet.
 James Gashlie.
 John Gunge.
 John James Fourchars.
 Isaac Lyon.
 Peter Robateau, Susan *wife*.
 John Robateau, Anne *wife*.
 Isaac Langue.
 John Peter Langue.
 Francis Louis Billot.
 James Renaudet.
 Ouriel Maur Wieten.
 John Cruyger.
 John Corso.
 Albert de Urie.
 James de Surville.
 Joseph Stokey, John *son*.
 John Mallet.
 Charles Bartholomew de la Tour.
 Moses Boussac.
 Henry Guichinet.
 Claude Francis Paul Estrange.
 Francis Brouchet.
 John Peter Salnau.
 Isaiah Verit.
 James Gastily.
 Daniel Boreau.
 Mary Garnault.
 James Aleber.
 Charles Gouy.
 John Villeneusne.
 John Girandeau.
 Daniel Mainard.
 John Mallet.
 James Morgat.
 Jacob Berand.
 Peter Guillard.
 Louis Thomas.
 Matthew Guerrier.
- Paul Grangier.
 John Morgue.
 Anthony Vatie.
 Nicolas Le Tavernier, Nicolas, James and Judith *children*.
 Peter Selmes.
 Philip Goudron.
 Paul Mesnier.
 John Moret.
 John Paul, and Mary *wife*.
 Peter Vidal, and Esther *wife*.
 Nicolas Duval (clerk), Margaret *wife*, Elizabeth *daughter*.
 Daniel Chais La Place, and Magdalen *wife*.
 Sebastian Rucault, and Susan *wife*.
 John Savignac.
 James Pitau.
 Stephen Gendran.
 Peter Guillard.
 Simon Peter Babault.
 James Champion (clerk).
 Elias de Grandges.
 James Fevilleteau, Francis and Louis *sons*.
 James Lardien.
 Peter Galand.
 Peter Pilote.
 James Darrigraud.
 Moses Richard.
 John Boissard.
 Peter Geudet.
 Daniel Blond.
 John Cotreau.
 Peter Rolland.
 David Jardeau.
 Isaac Prevost.
 Josias Bureau.
 Francis Pontardant.
 James Jappie.
 Moses Chaieler.
 James Guitton.
 John Anviceau.
 Moses Reneau.
 Isaac Bosy, Elias, Abraham, John and Isaac *sons*.
 John Marion.
 Peter Chevallier, Peter and Samuel *sons*.
 Renata Gougeon, Renata Mary *daughter*.
 Peter Girard.
 James Girard.
 Aaron Faitout.
 Charles Govis.
 Stephen Dubuer.

Nicolas Fresneau.
 Stephen Benouad, Jane *wife*, Stephen *son*.
 Claud Cagrou.
 Daniel Robert.
 Michael Haquinet.
 Samuel Greneau.
 John Guirodos,
 Elias Grolon.
 John Lauber.
 John Coureau.
 Peter Vauvelle, and Susan *wife*.
 Peter Durand.
 Anne Cabibel.
 Louis de Marsall, Louis *son*.
 John Thomas, Peter, and Isaac, *his sons*.
 Philip Brouard de la Coussaye.
 Peter Fraylle.
 Daniel Baile, Rebecca *wife*, Daniel and Isaac *sons*.
 Isaac Hartman, Isaac and John *sons*.
 Francis Guichard.
 Anthony Guichard.
 Abraham Hasbrouk.
 John Hasbrouk.
 Louis De Viere.
 Peter D'Oyan.
 Abraham Dubois.
 Moses Cautin.

Peter Guimard.
 James Povillon.
 Andrew Cauon.
 Peter Manin.
 Abraham Lakeman.
 John Belliville.
 John Casier.
 Nicolas Crocheron.
 Abraham Cauon.
 John Thaveau.
 John Causson.
 John Samon.
 Daniel Robert.
 James Cormier.
 Isaac Roussell.
 Stephen Roussell.
 Francis Roussell.
 David De Senne.
 Theophilus Robert.
 John Villiers.
 Henry de la Reve.
 John Le Challeur.
 John James Peytrignet.
 John Lesmere.
 Peter Belve.
 Daniel Collett.
 Peter Dumoulin.
 John Suyre.

NOTES. There was an Irish refugee family of Raboteau, now represented collaterally (see my chapter xxiv.), and whose history proves that the right spelling of the name is Raboteau; yet a deceased lady of the old generation, still affectionately remembered by her descendants, always pronounced the name, "Robateau;" and such is the spelling in the above list. There are some noble names, as, De la Tour, and De Roure des Bonneaux.

I have not observed any long lists of Naturalized Foreign Protestants in the reign of Queen Anne. The fact is, that during the vigorous prosecution of the war with France they were recognized practically as British subjects. And at length it was felt that their warm and active devotion deserved a more open and formal recognition. Accordingly a Bill for the Naturalization of Foreign Protestants was brought into the House of Commons on the 14th February 1709, by the Hon. Sydney Wortley Montague, M.P. for Peterborough, in concert with Lord William Powlett, M.P. for Winchester; Sir James Montague, M.P. for Carlisle; Robert Eyre, M.P. for Salisbury; Sir Joseph Jekyll, M.P. for Eye; Richard Nevil, M.P. for Berkshire; Sir Peter King, M.P. for Boralston; William Lowndes, M.P. for Seaford; and Roger Gale, M.P. for Northallerton. The Bill became an Act of Parliament on the 23d March 1709;—the qualification was the taking of the usual oaths, and there was also a Proviso, "that no person shall be naturalized, &c., unless he shall have received the Sacrament in some Protestant or Reformed congregation within this kingdom."

The following is the Bishop of Sarum's, (Burnet), account of this honourable deed:—"An Act passed in this Session, that was much desired, and had been often attempted, but had been laid aside in so many former Parliaments, that there was scarce any hope left to encourage a new attempt. It was for naturalising all Foreign Protestants, upon their taking the oaths to the government, and their receiving the Sacrament in any Protestant church. Those who

were against the Act soon perceived that they could have no strength if they should set themselves directly to oppose it; so they studied to limit strangers in the receiving the sacrament to the way of the Church of England. This probably would not have hindered many who were otherwise disposed to come among us; for the much greater part of the French came into the way of our church. But it was thought best to cast the door as wide open as possible for encouraging of strangers. And therefore since, upon their first coming over, some might choose the way to which they had been accustomed beyond sea, it seemed the more inviting method to admit of all who were in any Protestant communion. This was carried in the House of Commons with a great majority. But all those who appeared for this large and comprehensive way were reproached for their coldness and indifference in the concerns of the Church. And in that I had a large share, as I spoke copiously for it when it was brought up to the Lords. The Bishop of Chester, (Sir William Dawes), spoke as zealously against it, for he seemed resolved to distinguish himself as a zealot for that which was called High Church. The Bill passed with very little opposition."

To leaven the British population with Protestantism of Huguenot intensity was always the policy of the Williamite or true English party. But the aim of the opposition was to drive this influence out of the kingdom. So that when the Opposition became the Queen's ministry under the leadership of Harley and Bolingbroke, they assailed the authors and supporters of the Naturalization Act, proclaimed them to be "the Queen's and the kingdom's enemies," on account of it, and lost no time in introducing a Bill to repeal it. This was in 1711.

Great numbers of the French refugees had been content with simple toleration, because they did not wish to cast off their French citizenship. They had lived in hope that a good time was coming when their native country would receive them,—a time when the victories of Britain and of the Anti-Bourbon Alliance would, by a satisfactory treaty of peace, purchase their restoration to their homes and estates. But the tone of the debates of 1711 alarmed them, and drove above two thousand to take advantage of the Act, and to enrol themselves as British subjects. [It should therefore be observed that the date of the naturalization of a Huguenot refugee is not necessarily the same, or even almost the same, as the date of his arrival on British soil.] Although the first attempt to repeal the Act failed; yet the second assault, renewed with the utmost possible haste, put an end to its existence. And on the 9th February 1712 the royal assent was given to "An Act to repeal the Act of the seventh year of Her Majesty's reign, entitled an Act for Naturalizing Foreign Protestants except what relates to the children of Her Majesty's natural born subjects, born out of Her Majesty's allegiance."

With regard to attestations of naturalisation, the denizen, whose name had been duly recorded on the patent roll, received a printed certificate, of which the following is a specimen:—it is endorsed, "certificate of denization for James Barbot and Mary his wife, 16th July 1696," and is stamped with a "VI PENCE" impressed-stamp. The names and the day of the month are inserted in writing; also the plural verb "are."

"I, Nicholas Hayward, Notary and Tabellion Publick, dwelling in London, Admitted and Sworn, Do hereby Certifie and Attest unto all whom it may concern, That I have Seen and Perused certain Letters Patent of Denization granted by our Sovereign Lord King William the Third under the Broad Seal of England, Dated the tenth of July in the Eighth year of His Majesties Reign, wherein among others is inserted the name of James Barbot and Mary his wife, who, though Born beyond seas are made His Majesties Leige Subject[s?] and to be Held, Reputed, and Taken as Subject[s?] Born in this Kingdom of England, and may, as Such, Purchase, Buy, Sell, and Dispose of Lands, Tenements and Hereditaments in this Kingdom or any other of His Majesties Dominions as freely, peaceably and entirely, as any Subject Born in this Kingdom, and that the said James Barbot and Mary his wife, by Virtue of the said Letters Patent, are to enjoy all Liberties, Priviledges and Franchises of Subject Born in this Kingdom, without any Disturbance, Impediment or Molestation as by the said Patent, relation being thereunto had, may more at large appear. Of all which act being Required of me the said

Notary, I have Granted these Presents to serve and avail the said James Barbot and Mary his wife, in Time and Place convenient, London, the 20th of July 1696, and in the Eighth year of His Majesties reign.

"In testimonium Veritatis signo meo manuali solito signavi et Tabellionatûs mei sigillum apposui rogatus.

Seal

NIC. HAYWARD,
Notrius Pub^{cus} Angl. & Hyb."

- Naturalization by a private Act of Parliament could be attested either by reference to the Rolls of Parliament or by the possession of a printed copy of the Act. I can give my readers a copy of the enacting portion of such an Act, (the preamble, which stated that the Act had been applied for by the persons named, I have lost).

* * * * *

"Be it enacted and ordained by the authority aforesaid, that they the said Henry Boisrond de St Leger, John Cottin and others shall be and are hereby enabled and adjudged able to all intents, purposes, and constructions whatsoever, to inherit and be inheritable and inherited, and to demand, challenge, ask, take, retain, have and enjoy all or any mannors, lands, tenements and hereditaments, goods, chattels, debts, estates, and all other priviledges and immunities benefit and advantage in law or equity belonging to the liege people and natural born subjects of this kingdom, and to make his or their resort or pedigree as heire to his or their ancestors lineal or collateral by reason of any remainder, descent, reverter, right or title, conveyance, legacy or bequest whatsoever, which hath, may, or shall from henceforth descend, remain, revert, accrue, or grow due unto them and every of them, as also from henceforth to take, have, retain, keep and enjoy, all mannors, lands, tenements, and hereditaments which he or they may or shall have by way of purchase or guift of any person or persons whatsoever, as also to prosecute, pursue, maintain, avow, justify and defend all and all manner of actions, suites, and causes, and all other things to do as lawfully, liberally, freely and surely as if they the said Henry Boisrond de St Leger, John Cottin and others, and every of them had been born of English parents within this kingdome of England, and as any other person or persons born or derived from English parents within this kingdome may lawfully in anywise do and in all things and to all intents shall be taken to be and shall be natural liege subjects of this kingdome of England, any law, act, statute, provision, custome, ordinance, or other thing whatsoever, had, made, done, promulged, proclaimed, or provided to the contrary thereof in anywise notwithstanding.

(Exam^d) MATH. JOHNSON, *Cler. Parliamentor.*"

Under the short-lived Naturalization Act of Queen Anne, printed forms were used. I give below the copy of a form duly filled up. The blanks, which in the original are inserted in writing, are here represented by italic types. The reason for the words *Queen's Bench*, &c., having been written, and not having been printed, was that the applicant might select any one of the three courts of law, and might appear before either the Court of Queen's Bench, or the Court of Common Pleas, or the Court of Exchequer.

"*Queen's Bench, Westminster.* These are to satisfie all persons whom it may concern that *Sarah Aufrere wife of Israel Anthony Aufrere of St James, Westminster*, within the county of *Middlesex*, born out of the allegiance of Her Most Excellent Majesty Anne, by the Grace of God Queen of Great Britain &c: Did on *Monday the fourteenth* day of *November* Anno Domini 1709, personally appear before the Justices of Her said Majesties *Queen's Bench* at Westminster, and then and there, in term time, between the hours of nine and twelve in the forenoon of the same day, produce and deliver in open court a certificate in writing of *her* receiving the sacrament of the Lord's Supper in a Protestant or Reformed Congregation in this kingdom of Great Britain within three months past, next before the exhibiting such certificate, signed by the person administering such sacrament, and attested by two credible witnesses in pursuance of an Act of Parliament made in the seventh year of her said Majesties reign, entitled, an Act for Naturalizing Foreign Protestants, and then and there took and

subscribed the oaths, and made, repeated and subscribed the declaration appointed by Act of Parliament, made in the sixth year of her said Majesties reign, entitled, an act to make further provision for electing and summoning sixteen Peers of Scotland to sit in the House of Peers in the Parliament of Great Britain, and for trying Peers for offences committed in Scotland, and for the further regulating of voters in elections of Members to serve in Parliament.

"Dated the 14th day of *November* in the year of our Lord 1709 and in the *eighth* year of her said Majesties reign.

RICH^d. HARCOURT, *Secondar. Coron.*
Officii in C^{no} D^{nae} R^{nae} coram ipsa R^{na}.

"Taken out of the several offices and delivered by Messrs Laymerie and Brissac, as also certificate for the sacrament ready filled up."

In Ireland, naturalization, on taking the oaths before the Lord Chancellor, was granted without difficulty. The following are all the names I find in my note-book :—

DUBLIN PATENT ROLLS. Adam Billon, (1 Aug. 1699). The following merchants being "Protestant strangers,"—(29th Nov. 1704).—Henry Maynard, Anthony Guizot, Stephen Peridier, David Dupont, James Bournack, Clennet Clancherie, Peter Bigot, Daniel Guion, John Clamouse, James Soignon, Samuel Offre, Mark Le Blanc, Andrew Le Blanc, William Boncoiron, Peter Dumas.

SECTION VIII. (which extends from pages 58 to 65) is entitled *The Royal Bounty*. The Royal Bounty for French Protestant Refugees consisted originally of money collected in the churches, the reigning sovereign having appointed each collection, and the royal "Brief" [or intimation] having been read in the pulpits. Ultimately it appeared as an annual parliamentary grant. I give here no summary of the historical information contained in the section, but I note some names mentioned incidentally.

Page 59.—John Evelyn in his diary informs us of the collections—specially of Bishop Ken's sermon.

Page 60.—Sir Patrick Murray was the collector-general in Scotland, appointed to receive the sums collected in 1689 for the French and Irish Protestants,—under him at Stranraer were Provost Torburne, Sir Charles Hay of Park, and Rev. Mr Miller. The collection throughout England in 1699 is noticed in the diary of Ralph Thoresby of Leeds.

Page 61.—Rev. John Howe wrote a letter in 1689, appealing for an unsectarian distribution of the bounty money.

Page 63.—The Right Honourable George Robert Dawson, M.P., defended the grant to French pastors in modern times.

Page 64.—The Right Honourable John Charles Herries, M.P., officially denied that the descendants of refugees, who were recipients of the royal bounty, were Papists. The section concludes by shewing the interest taken in the Spitalfields weavers by Sir William Curtis in 1816, and by the Rev. Isaac Taylor in the present generation.

SECTION IX. (which extends from pages 65 to 73) is entitled *Church-Government and Worship*. Protestant Church-government in France was managed by consistories, colloquies [*i.e.*, presbyteries], provincial synods, and national synods; before the fall of La Rochelle their money affairs were managed by local "Assemblies," and a "General Assembly,"—the latter are called in history "Political Assemblies." They had neither diocesan bishops nor episcopal ordination. They had a book of prayers called *Prières Ecclesiastiques*; one or more of these prayers was, at the discretion of the officiating pastor, interpolated among the *ex tempore* prayers.

Page 67.—From the days of the Reformation in England there was the Anglican prayer-book translated into French, for the use of the churches in the Channel Islands. This book would have been imposed upon the refugee churches by Archbishop Laud if the civil commo-

tions had not prevented. King Charles II. insisted that, although the previously existing refugee churches might worship according to their own rites, the new French church at Westminster should use the English prayer-book; and by the advice of Rev. John Hierome (or Jerome) the congregation acquiesced. And Dr. John Durel prepared a new translation of the English prayer-book into the French language, which was licensed in 1663.

Page 68.—Dr John Durel published an unscrupulous book, asserting that the Calvinistic ritual of the French church was as liturgical as the worship of the Church of England, and that the ceremonies of the two churches were identical. This was untrue. John Lauder (afterwards Lord Fountainhall) gives an account of Huguenot public worship in 1665, which I quote.

The French worship was different from that of the English Dissenters. These Dissenters not only acquiesced in the difference, but refrained from advising an incorporating union. They shewed much affection, and manifested considerable pecuniary liberality towards the refugees, of which I give an instance in the case of Rev. George Trosse. The Huguenots agreed with the Dissenters in rejecting the Apocrypha; I quote a paragraph from a pamphlet by Dr. Louis Du Moulin.

Page 69.—Clement Marot's Psalms constituted the great peculiarity of Huguenot worship. For this they were ridiculed by Frederic of Prussia, and defended by our poet, Akenside.

Pages 69 and 70.—Some details regarding Huguenot worship are quoted from Maximilian Misson. In 1712 the refugees of Ireland had to defend themselves against the accusations of a synod of Episcopal High-Churchmen. In 1718 the Rev. John Armand Du Bourdieu made a very fraternal and discriminating statement regarding the refugees' sentiments as to the Church of England.

Page 71.—Some details are given as to fast-days, discipline, certificates, public baptism, oaths, and Christian names. The principal persons mentioned are Rev. C. de Missy, Rev. James Du Plessis, and Rev. Mr Coutet.

Page 72.—In this page there is an account of a General Assembly of French churches in London, instituted in 1720. The first president was Rev. Louis Saurin; the first secretary was Moses Pujolas. In 1721 two secretaries were appointed, viz., Rev. Israël Antoine Aufrère, and Mr Henry Guinand (page 73).

NOTE.

In the folio volume on his Life and Times, entitled "*Reliquiæ Baxterianæ*," Rev. Richard Baxter writes, under the date December 1684, "Many French ministers, sentenced to death and banishment, fly hither for refuge. And the church men relieve them not, because they are not for English diocesans and conformity. And others have many of their own distressed ministers and acquaintance to relieve, [so] that few are able. But the chief that now I can do is, to help such and the silenced ministers here and the poor, as the almoner of a few liberal friends who trust me with their charity." Here we may observe that in the year 1662 Baxter notices the case of Pastor Stoupe; he says (*Reliquiæ*, p. 380), "Mr *Stoope*, the pastor of the French church, was banished or forbidden this land, as fame said, for carrying over our debates into France."

SECTION X. (which extends from pages 73 to 81) is entitled, *The French Hospital of London*. This hospital (or, hospice) is a home for aged persons, in poor or reduced circumstances, who can prove their descent from the French Protestant refugees. The building was originally in Bath Street and Old Street, St Luke's, and is now in the environs of Victoria Park. The commencement of the charity was a bequest from James Gastigny in 1708. King George I. granted a charter in 1718, and in the same year the first building was opened. The first governor was the Earl of Galway; the first deputy-governor, James Baudoin (or, Boudoin); the first treasurer, Louis Des Clouseaux; the first secretary, Rev. Philippe Ménard. The seal of the hospital is copied on my title pages. The architect of the new hospital was Mr Robert Lewis Roumieu.

Page 74. Special benefactors of the hospital have been Mr Stephen Mounier, Madame Esther Coqueau, and Frederic Albert Winsor, Esq.

Page 76, &c. I gave in those pages an alphabetical list of the Directors of the French hospital for 150 years, with full names and designations. I reproduce here the surnames only; (many of the names have several representatives in succeeding generations and at various dates).

Agace	Buissieres	De Gulhon	Du Four
Alavoine	Bureau	Dejean	Dulamon
Albers	Cabibel	De la Chaumette	Dumaresq., R.N.
Albert	Capper	Delafon	Dumoustier
Amiot	Carnac	Delahaize	Duperron
Amyand	Castres	De la Mare	Dupont
André	Cazalet	Delamere	Durand
Ardesoif	Cazaly	De Lande	Duroure
Artieres	Cazenove	De la Neuvernaison	Dutens
Auber	Chabot	De la Primaudaye	Duval
Aubertin	Chalé	De la Rue	Edwards
Aubert	Chajlé	De la Sabliere	Emly
Aufrere	Charlié	Delavau	Fache
Auriol	Chamier	De Montigny	Favenc
Bacalan	Charles	De Montledier	Fellowe
Barbet	Charretié	De Pontereau	Fenouillet
Barbut	Chassereau	De Rambouillet	Ferard
Baril	Chauvet	De Ruvigny, Earl of	Forrester
Barnege	Chevalier	Galway	Fouace
Barnouin	Clark	De Rossieres	Fontaine
Baronneau	Clarmont	De Saily	Fournier
Battier	Clerembault	De St Colome	Fremont
Baudoin	Collette	De St Leu	Frisquet
Beliard	Colombies	De Vicouse, Baron de	Fruchard
Belloncle	Combrune	la Court	Galhie
Berchere	Cossart	De Vicouse	Gambier
Beuzeville	Cottin	De Villettes	Garnault
Bezenech	Champion de Cres-	De Virly	Gastine
Binet	pigny	Des Carrieres	Gaugain
Blaquiere	Crespigny	Deschamps	Gaultier
Boileau	Creusé	Des Clouseaux	Gausson
Bonnet	Dalbiac	Deseret	Gignoux
Booth	Dargent	Desmarets	Giles
Bosanquet	Daubuz	Desormeaux	Gilman
Boucher	David	Devauz	Girardot
Boudoin	De Barry	Devaynes	Hervé Giraud
Bourdillon	De Blagny	Devins	Godin
Bourdon	De Boyville	Devisme	Gosset
Bouverie, Earl of Rad-	De Bruse	Dollond	Grellier
nor	De Cluset	D'Olon	Griffin
Boyd	De Comarque, M.D.	Droz	Grignon
Bredel	De Cosne	Dubisson	Guillebaud
Briand	De Foissac	Du Bisson	Guillemard
Brisac	De Fonvive	Du Charruau	Guilloneau
Buissiere	De Gaillard	Dudesert	Guinand

Guinard	Lequesne	Narbonne	St Maurice
Guyon	Le Souef	Noguier	Samson
Habberfield	Levesque	Norris	Sapte
Haines	Ligonier	Nouaille	Saurin
Rosselloty Haines	Lloyd	Ogier	Scoffier
Hanbury	Loubier	Olivier	Seignoret
Hanet	Lucadou	Panton	Sevestre
Harenc	Magniac	Payrené	Shoppée
Hays	Maigre	Pechel	Simpson
Herison	Majendie	Pechell	Smart
Hervart	Malliet	Peek	Smith
Hesse	Marchant	Penny	Soulegre
De Berdi Hovell	Mare	Perchard	Stone
Jamet	Marissal	Perigal	Sylvestre
Janssen	Marplay	Petit	Tabare
Jaumard	Marriet	Philbrick	Tacher
Jolit	Martel	Pigou	Tanqueray
Jounne	Martineau	Pilon	Teissier
Jourdain	Maseres	Pittar	Tessier
Jourdan	Massé	Planck	Teulon
Juillot	Massu	Pollock	Thomas
Jullian	Masters	Pouchon	Tiercelin
Laborde	Mathews	Pousset	Tirel
Labouchere	Matthews	Pujolas	Touray
Landon	Matthias	Pulley	Touvois
Langlois	Mauger	Pusey	Travers
Lapiere	Maze	Racine	Triquet
Laporte	Ménard	Ravaud	Tudert
La Riviere	Menet	Ravenel	Turquand
Larpent	Merzeau	Reignier	Vautier
Lawrance	Michel	Reneu	Vere
Layard	Minet	Renvoizé	Vernezobre
Lebas	Molinier	Reynous	Vialars
Le Blank	Montague	Richard	Vidal
Le Blond	Montolieu	Rigail	Vignoles
Lechigaray	Montresor	Roberdeau	Vincent
Le Cras	Moore	Robethon	Wagner
Leeson	Moreau	Romilly	Ward
Lefevre	Morin	Rondeau	Ware
Leglise	Motteux	Roumieu	White
Leheup	Mouchet	Roussy	Tanquery Willaume
Lemaitre	Mounier	Ruffane	Williams
Le Mann	Moxon	Sabattier	Winsor
Le Mesurier	Muysson	Saint	Wyndham

CHAPLAINS, *with date of election of each* :—Rev. Mr Du Plessis, 1720. Rev. Mr Le Moyne, 1723. Rev. James Du Plessis, 1742. Rev. Louis Villette, 1763. Rev. John Carle, 1768. Rev. Peter Lescure, 1790. Rev. Th. Abauzet, 1803. Rev. George Lawrence, 1820. Rev. Joseph Claude Meffre, 1826. Rev. Bryan T. Nurse, 1847.

OFFICE BEARERS at the date of printing.

GOVERNOR, . . . The Earl of Radnor.
 DEPUTY-GOVERNOR, Philip Smith Duval, Esq. (who was elected in 1859, in succession to the late Peter Levesque, Esq.)

- TREASURER, . . . Richard Hervé Giraud, Esq. (who was elected in 1854, in succession to the late George Guillonneau, Esq.)
- SECRETARY, . . . Charles James Fâche, Esq. (who was elected in 1863, in succession to the late Richard Grellier, Esq.)

NOTES.

Of the Directors in the above list the last elected was Charles Magniac, Esq., of Colworth House, in Bedfordshire, who was chosen in 1867, and who since 1868 has been M.P. for St. Ives, the ancient capital of Cornwall. His father, the late Hollingworth Magniac, Esq., was a director from 5th August, 1843, till his death. The ancestors of this family were French Protestants. The family is still represented at Magnac-Laval, the cradle of the English stock, a town in the ancient province of Limousin and department of Haute-Vienne.

The List of Directors has, since my previous publication, received the following additions:

FREDERIC OUVRY, Esq., . . .	} elected 2nd October, 1869.
REV. J. J. ROUMIEU, M.A., . . .	
J. M. K. MERCIER, Esq., . . .	elected 8th January, 1870.

The surname of Mercier often occurs in memoirs. Jean Le Mercier, known to the learned as Joannes Mercerus, was a famous Hebrew scholar and critic; though a layman of good family, born at Usez in Languedoc. He married one of the Morell family, a native of Embrun, and died in the prime of life in the year 1570, leaving a worthy son Josias Le Mercier, whom Colomiés honours as the father-in-law of Claudius Salmasius; (see *Gallia Orientalis* by Colomiés). In 1691 Martha, daughter of René Bertheau, D.D., and sister of Rev. Charles Bertheau, was married in London to Lieutenant Claude Mercier, and left a son. There were Huguenot refugees of the name in Prussia, and one of the family removed to England—viz., Philip Mercier, born at Berlin in 1689, a painter praised by Horace Walpole, his departments of the art being portraits, and interiors of houses. After acquiring a considerable reputation in Germany, he accepted an invitation from Frederick Prince of Wales, and continued to reside in England till his death on 18th July, 1760, (see *Haag*). Louis Mercier became pastor of the City of London French Church, in 1784; his death is recorded in the New Annual Register for 1811:—*Died*, "July 18, Rev. Lewis Mercier, pastor of a French Church in London, and a very eloquent preacher."

Among the Chaplains there is the surname Abauzet. Mr Burn spells it Abauzit, which I believe to be correct. Enquirers after Huguenot surnames should read the lists in Burn's history; there is no index to those lists, and as to the French names in them I felt inclined to supply the omission by compiling an alphabetical table of them for my readers. Whether such a resolution would have been strictly legal I am not sure; at all events, I have fallen from it, and content myself with quoting a favourable notice published in 1854, in the *Edinburgh Review*, vol. 99, page 455:—"The refugees who settled in England waited long for a history of their fortunes, but they at length found a chronicler in Mr Southerden Burn, who, having been appointed in 1843, secretary to the commission for collecting the non-parochial registers of baptisms, marriages, and burials, undertook the work of extricating from the papers committed to his hands, all the profitable matter they could yield. He has thence drawn an authentic sketch of the French, Walloon, Dutch, and other foreign Protestant congregations harboured in England since the reign of Henry VIII., in the form of a *catalogue raisonné* of those curious archives, full of particulars, dates, family names, and quotations; being rather well-arranged materials of a book than the book itself."

SUPPLEMENTARY SECTION

PREPARATORY TO THE

ANALYSIS OF THE BIOGRAPHIES OF PROTESTANT EXILES FROM FRANCE
IN THE REIGN OF LOUIS XIV., AND THEIR DESCENDANTS.

MEMOIRS OF REFUGEES IN FORMER REIGNS.

The Volume of Memoirs of Refugees, which I originally planned, was to date from the epoch of those persecutions of French Protestants, of which Louis XIV. was guilty. An enlarged plan, which afterwards resulted in two volumes, was resolved upon for the purpose of surveying the same ground more thoroughly; because, within that limit, there was some probability that an almost complete work might be produced.

Information as to refugees in former reigns has incidentally been gathering around me; and the unexpected idea of a third volume enables me now to present such Memoirs to my readers. In the title page, I call these Memoirs "introductory," *first*, because, as compared with the substance of the two volumes, they are unavoidably fragmentary and incomplete: and *secondly*, because the exiles of older date may be said to have prepared the way for the reception in Britain of the crowds of fugitives from the later and greater persecutions and thus to have introduced their brethren to the acquaintance and to the hospitality of our countrymen.

The older refugees were not only from France proper, but also from the regions now known as Holland and Belgium. Part of the latter territory was in those persecuting days known as French Flanders, because under French rule; and the inhabitants, on account of the old French dialect which they spoke, were called Walloons. The Dutch refugees had churches in England for worship in their own tongue. But some of them seem to have been familiar with the French language, and even to have been members of French churches; one or two Dutch memoirs are accordingly inserted here.

Of Walloon refugees, the English representative who has risen to the highest rank is the Earl of Radnor. The chief of the descendants of French refugees of the St. Bartholomew period is the Earl of Clancarty. There were also many clergy and other literati. These Introductory Memoirs may therefore be arranged in four groups—(1.) The Radnor Group. (2.) The Clancarty Group. (3.) The University Group. (4.) A Miscellaneous Group.

I. THE RADNOR GROUP.

The Earl of Radnor presides over the ancient and only club of French Protestant Refugees, namely, the Directors of the French Hospital of London. The motto of his family, as a British family, expresses the unanimous sentiment of the Refugees, PATRIA CARA, CARIOR LIBERTAS (dear to me is my native country, but liberty is more dear). The surname of this family is now Bouverie, but it was originally Des Bouveries. Laurent Des Bouveries, a silk manufacturer, who was born at Sainghin, near Lille, fled to England from the persecution in French Flanders, and settled first at Sandwich. Burn's History gives extracts from the Book of Accounts as to funds for the relief of the poor "de l'Eglise de Sandenuyt Françoise," from 1568 to 1570, in which "Laurens des Bouveries" gets credit for 20s. as the proceeds of "baves" sold for the benefit of the poor; and in the list of contributors to the poor, October 1571, we observe Laurent des Bouueries, 1s., Jan des Bouueries, 8d. The enterprising exile removed to Canterbury and established a good business, in which he was succeeded by his son Edward. Edward was succeeded by his son, also named Edward Desbouveries (*born 1621, died 1694*). The latter had removed to London, in which city he died, a wealthy Turkey merchant. For several generations each head of this family obtained a step in worldly

rank about his predecessor ; the first of these honours was won by the last-named merchant, who was knighted. His son, William Des Bouveries, was created a Baronet on 19th February 1714 ; Sir William died on 19th May 1717. His two elder sons, by his second wife, (Anne, daughter and heiress of David Urry, Esq.) became successively the second and third baronets. Of these the former, Sir Edward De Bouverie, married Mary, one of the co-heirs of John Smith, Esq. (M.P. for Andover, and Speaker of the House of Commons from 1702 to 1708) and sister of Anne, Countess of Clanricarde. On the death of Sir Edward, without issue, in 1736, his brother Sir Jacob became the third baronet, and on 29th June 1747, he was raised to the peerage as Viscount Folkestone. Several families sprang from this noble lord ; his heir as chief of the name was his eldest son, by his first wife, Mary, daughter and heiress of Bartholomew Clarke, Esq. of Hardingstone.

This son and heir, the Hon. William Bouverie, was born in 1725, and married on 14th January 1748, Harriet, only daughter and heiress of Sir Mark Stuart Pleydell, Bart. In his father's lifetime, viz., on 29th Oct. 1765, he was raised to an earldom as Earl of Radnor. His youthful son, the Hon. Jacob Bouverie, then became entitled to the courtesy title of Lord Pleydell-Bouverie, and in 1768 succeeded to Coleshill, his maternal grandfather's estate in Berkshire, when he assumed, according to the directions of the will, the double surname of Pleydell-Bouverie. On the death of Earl Ligonier the Earl of Radnor became Governor of the French Hospital, and on the death of the first Viscount Folkestone in 1771, he succeeded to the paternal Viscounty and to his said father's other title of Lord Longford, which had been adopted from the family mansion and estate of Longford Castle in Wiltshire. William, Earl of Radnor, died in 1776, when his son, already memorialized, became the 2d Earl of Radnor. Jacob, 2d Earl, married in 1777, the Hon. Anne Duncombe, daughter of Lord Feversham, and died in his 77th year, on 27th May 1828. His son William, 3d Earl, died in his 90th year, on 9th April 1869, and his successor (his elder son by his second wife, Anne Judith, daughter of Sir Henry Paulet St John Mildmay, Bart.) is Jacob Pleydell-Bouverie, 4th Earl of Radnor, father of the heir-apparent Jacob, Viscount Folkestone, and grandfather of the Hon. Jacob Pleydell-Bouverie (born in 1868). The second Earl became Governor of the French Hospital in 1789, and the 3d and 4th Earls were elected to the Governorship at the periods of their respective accessions to the Earldom.

The family of Bouverie of Delapré Abbey was founded by Hon. Edward Bouverie, M.P. for New Sarum, second son of the first Viscount Folkestone. This Mr Bouverie succeeded to the estate of Delapré Abbey, near Northampton, in right of his mother ; he married in 1764 Harriet, only daughter of Sir Edward Fawkenor ; his sons were Edward Bouverie, Esq., (*born 1767, died 1858*), Rev. John Bouverie, Prebendary of Lincoln (*born 1779, died 1855*), and Lieut.-General Sir Henry Edward Bouverie, G.C.B. (*born 1783, died 1852*) who became connected by marriage with the family of Montolieu ; the daughters of the Hon. Edward (sisters of the last-named) were Harriet Elizabeth, Countess of Rosslyn (*died 1810*), Mary Charlotte (Mrs Maxwell of Carriden) Jane, Lady Vincent, and Diana Julia (Hon. Mrs Ponsonby). The eldest son of Edward Bouverie, Esq., is General Everard William Bouverie.

The family of Pusey sprang from the first Viscount Folkestone's second marriage (in 1741) to Elizabeth, daughter of Robert, 1st Lord Romney, by Elizabeth, daughter of Admiral Sir Clondesley Shovel. The only son of this marriage was the Hon. Philip Bouverie (*born 1746, died 1828*) who dropped the name of Bouverie, and assumed the surname of Pusey. He married in 1798 a daughter of the Earl of Harborough (Lady Lucy Pusey survived till 1858). There are three branches of the Pusey family ; the chief of the senior branch is Sidney Edward Bouverie Pusey of Pusey, in Berkshire, grandson of the founder. The head of the second branch is the second son of the founder, the celebrated Edward Bouverie Pusey, D.D., Professor of Hebrew in Oxford University (*born 1800*) ; and the third son, Rev. William Pusey, is the founder of a third branch.

The second son of the 1st Earl of Radnor was the Hon. Bartholomew Bouverie, graduate of University College, Oxford, and M.P. for Pownton, in Wiltshire (*born 1753, died 1835*).

A branch of the family of Bouverie was founded by the Hon. and Rev. Frederick Pleydell Bouverie, Canon of Salisbury (*born 1785, died 1857*), third son of the 2d Earl of Radnor. And the next brother, Hon. Philip Pleydell Bouverie, M.P., Banker in Westminster, is represented by a son and grandsons.

The most eminent living scion of the Radnor family is the Right Honourable Edward Pleydell Bouverie, M.P. (born in 1818). He married Elizabeth Anne, daughter of General Balfour of Balbirnie and has a family. By his talents he won a seat in Parliament at the hands of the electors of Kilmarnock in 1844, and has been in office in various departments from 1850 to 1865. As a Privy Councillor he has the style of "Right Honourable;" by birth he is "the Honourable," being the younger brother of the present Earl. He is now an Ecclesiastical Commissioner. Lady Jane Harriet Ellice and Lady Penzance are the sisters of Mr Bouverie.

Perhaps the Gallo-Belgic refugee surname, which stands next in order of celebrity is Bonnell. This family appears, first in Norwich, and then in London. In the lists of strangers in the metropolis, compiled in obedience to the Privy Council Order of 6th Sept. 1618, there is found, among residents in Cheap Ward, "David Bonnel, born in Norwich, the son of an alien, *a merchant*." The authentic pedigree in the Visitation of Middlesex, begins with David Bonnell of the city of London, gentleman, and his wife Katherine, daughter of ——— Best, of London, gentleman; the five sons of this couple are recorded, namely, David, Jacob, Jeremy, Nathaniel, and Simeon, all alive in 1663, and a daughter Sarah, wife of Thomas Ratcliffe. The eldest of these five sons is styled David Bonnell of Isleworth, county Middlesex, Esq., and he was living in 1677; his wife was Ann, daughter of Andrew Boevey of London, gentleman; and his son (the only son in 1663) was Andrew Bonnell of St Dunstan's in the East, merchant, who married in Dec. 1670, Ann, daughter of Sir Thomas Aleyn, Bart. David Bonnell, Esq., of Isleworth, had a daughter Mary, who in 1677 was married to Thomas Crawley of St Dunstan's in the East, merchant. She became a widow in 1714, and died in 1718; her surviving son, Thomas Crawley, assumed in 1726 the additional surname of Boevey on succeeding to the landed estate acquired by the representatives of his great-grandfather. Mr Crawley Boevey died in 1742, and his successor was a second Thomas Crawley Boevey Esq., (*born 1709, died 1769*), whose son and namesake (born 1745) having married Ann Savage, eventually the nearest relative of Sir Charles Barrow, Bart, M.P., became, in 1789, through a special remainder in that patent of baronetcy, Sir Thomas Crawley Boevey, Bart. Sir Thomas Hyde Crawley Boevey, the present and fifth baronet, is great grandson to the first Sir Thomas.

The surname of Boevey, which has thus survived through so many generations, is also a Protestant refugee name. The will of Andrew Boevey of St Dunstan's in the East, London, merchant, proved in the prerogative court on 13th September 1625, is dated 3d July 1623. He mentions that he was born at Cortrich in Flanders [now Courtray in Belgium], but is now in the fifty-first year of his residence in London, being of the age of 57; he leaves legacies to the Dutch congregations at London and Norwich, and "to the poor of the reformed congregation at Harlem, £5;" (he mentions the children of Lewis Boevey, but does not state how he is related to them). Mr Boevey had been twice married, and had two sons William (by the first marriage) and James (by the second marriage). William, who died 15th July 1661 leaving £30,000 in personalty and considerable real estate, had one son John,* and this son's only child Richard Boevey took the name of Garth, and is ancestor of the Garths of Morden in Surrey. James Boevey (already named) was of Cheam, Surrey, and also of London, merchant; he died in February 1696 (new style). He and his half-brother William were in 1647 joint-purchasers of the estate of Flaxley Abbey in Gloucestershire, which they dealt with in various ways. Eventually it became the property of their eldest

* Besides this John Boevey (ancestor of Garth of Morden) William Boevey had two daughters, viz., (1.) Mary, wife of Francis Courtenay of Powderham and ancestress of the Viscounts Courtenay, and (2.) Judith, wife of Sir Levinus Bennet of Babraham, Bart.

sister (their other married sister being Mrs Bonnell) Joanna (wife of Abraham Clarke) Lady of the Manor of Flaxley Abbey, whose son Abraham Clarke inherited the estate, and dying in 1684 left it to William, only son of the above-named James Boevey by Isabel daughter of William de Visscher. William Boevey of Flaxley Abbey married in August 1685 Katherine, daughter of John Riches of St Laurence Pountney, London, merchant, and left her a young and childless widow on 26th August 1692; she is supposed to be the perverse widow who is such a fascinating figure in the Sir Roger De Coverley papers, and who has a monument in Westminster Abbey. She enjoyed the life-rent of Flaxley Abbey, according to her husband's will; and, at her death on 11th January 1726 aged 57, Thomas Crawley, Mrs Bonnell's representative, became Thomas Crawley Boevey, Esq. of Flaxley Abbey; the lineal descendants of the latter, namely, the Crawley-Boevey Baronets, are now also "of Flaxley Abbey."

The name of Bonnell obtained celebrity in the person of James Bonnell, Esq., whose memoir, compiled by Archdeacon William Hamilton (published in London in 1703, and frequently reprinted) is a valued piece of biography. "Thomas Bonnell (says the memoir), a gentleman of a good family near Ypres in Flanders, to avoid the Duke of Alva's fury then cruelly persecuting the Protestants in the low countries, transported himself and his family into England, and settled at Norwich, where he was so well received and so much esteemed, as to be afterwards chosen Mayor of that city." His son Daniel Bonnell, merchant in London, left a son Samuel who married Rebecca, daughter of Thomas Sayer, Esq., a residenter in the neighbourhood of Norwich, and who spent the prime of his life in Genoa and Leghorn. The Rev. John Strype, the famous ecclesiastical antiquary and annalist (born in 1643) was a nephew of Samuel Bonnell, Esq., and an associate of his distinguished son, James. James Bonnell was born at Genoa in 1653; and was brought by his parents to England in 1655. The father had been a prosperous merchant but met with serious losses, by which, as well as by private advances of money to the exiled royal family, he was seriously impoverished. Soon after the Restoration he was rewarded, as appears from the Irish Patent Rolls (14 Charles II. part 2), the index to which informs us that that on 22d December 1662, Samuel Bonnell, Esq. and James Bonnell, gent., received the office of Accountant-General of Ireland. On the death of the former in 1664, the duties were discharged by deputy on behalf of James, whose education proceeded under the charge of his widowed mother and by the advice of Mr Strype. Having taken his degree at Cambridge, he continued his preparation for public life by travelling as a tutor to a young Englishman. In 1684 he settled in Dublin, and "took his employment of Accomptant-General into his own hands." His admirable mother died in England in 1690. The following sentiments he left in writing:—"My chiefest benefactress on earth is my mother; she hath brought me to heaven. And blessed be the memory of my father which hath influenced my life. I have no children to bequeath these blessings to, let them descend upon all the faithful children of Abraham, and diffuse themselves the more for not being confined to a single line, till after many descents they shall come at last to meet themselves at the great day of jubilee. O all ye that love God, this is my legacy. The blessing, descended on me from my father and mother, I leave among you." During the reign of James II., public servants, popishly inclined, were apt to be thrust into offices, especially in Ireland; however, Mr Bonnell, though an enthusiastic Protestant, was not a politician, and was undisturbed. His office was coveted by an influential gentleman in the next reign, by whom he expected to be superseded; but no change took place. When the abdicated King was in temporary possession of Dublin, Mr Bonnell shared in the general consternation. In Sir Henry Ellis's volumes of Letters there is one from the Rev. Theophilus Harrison to Rev. John Strype, dated Dublin, dated August 23, 1690, and containing this sentence:—"Mr Bonnell tells me he acquainted you with the transactions of King James's government here, and how severely the poor Protestants were handled; their churches, contrary to the royal word, seized and profaned by idolatrous worship." His biographer says, "In the progress of the war, the Protestants in Dublin were denied the exercise of their religion, their churches turned into prisons, and their ministers confined." The victory of the

Boyne was, according to the old style, on the 1st July (though now celebrated on July 12th), and two days after, Dublin felt the results. "How did we see the Protestants (writes Mr Bonnell) on the great day of our Revolution, Thursday the Third of July . . . congratulate and embrace one another as they met, like persons alive from the dead!" Mr Bonnell soon formed a firm resolution to become a clergyman, and after long negotiations he agreed with a gentleman to be his successor in his office under government. In the end of 1693 he married Jane, daughter of Sir Albert Conyngham, by whom he had two sons, Albert and Samuel (who predeceased him) and one daughter. His feeble health did not permit him to receive holy orders, and a malignant epidemic fever was the cause of his early death, (*i.e.* in the 46th year of his age), on the 28th April 1699. *Now* (said he), *must I stand or fall before my great Judge.* It was answered that no doubt he would stand firm before Him, through the merits of our crucified Saviour. His reply was, *It's in that I trust. He knows it's in that I trust.* He was buried in St John's Church, Dublin, and his epitaph was contributed by Bishop King (afterwards Archbishop of Dublin).*

P. M. S.

JACOBI BONNELII, ARMIGERI,

Cujus exuviæ unâ cum Patris et duorum filiorum Alberti et Samuelis juxta sitæ sunt.

Regibus Carolo II^{do} Jacobo II^{do} et Gulielmo III^{io}

Erat a rationibus generalibus, in Hiberniâ, temporibus licet incertis, fidus—
ab omni factione immunis, nemini suspectus, omnibus charus.

Natus est Novembris 14^o 1653.

Patre Samuele, qui, propter suppetias Regiæ Familiæ exulanti largiter exhibitas,
Officio Computatoris-Generalis Fisci Hibernici, An^o Dom. 1661
unâ cum filio remuneratus est—

Avo Daniele—

Proavo Thomâ qui sub Duce Albano, Religionis ergo, Flandriâ patriâ suâ exul,
Norvicum in Angliâ profugit, ubi mox civis, et demùm prætor.

Pietate avitâ et penè congenitâ, inò primævâ et Apostolicâ,
Eruditione, prudentiâ, probitate, comitate, et morum simplicitate
conspicuus—

Mansuetudine, patientiâ, et (super omnia) charitate
insignis—

Urbem hanc, exemplo et præceptis meliorem, morte mæstam, reliquit.

Obiit Aprilis 28, 1699.

Monimentum hoc ingentis doloris publici,
præsertim sui, exiguum pro meritis, posuit conjux mœstissima
Jana e Coninghamorum gente.

Another eminent refugee from Ypres was Francis La Motte, son of Baldwin La Motte. Francis La Motte and Mary his wife fled from "the great persecution in the Low Countries under the bloody and cruel Duke of Alva." They had hesitated whether their place of refuge should be Frankendale in the Palatinate or England, and providentially choosing the latter country they, in the fourth year of our Queen Elizabeth, settled at Colchester, having made "piety their chiefest and greatest interest, and the free exercise of religion their best purchase." This phraseology I copy from the life of their son, John, included in Clark's *Lives of sundry eminent persons in this later age* (London 1683), a life abridged from a separate memoir. To

* His funeral sermon was preached by Bishop Wetenhall. The Bonnell motto was *Terris Peregrinus et Hospes*.

old Samuel Clark I am indebted also for all the facts, except several dates and the contents of the will, which an obliging correspondent has furnished. John Lamot, or Lamott, or Lamotte, or La Motte, was born at Colchester on 1st May 1577, but when a young man he removed with his father to London. His father, who had been "very forward and industrious in setting up and promoting the great and useful manufacture of making Sayes and Bayes," died in London. John Lamotte had, before his father's death, begun business on his own account as a merchant. He is entered in the List of 1618, as an inhabitant of Broad Street, "John Lamot, born in Colchester, *useing merchandizeing*, free of the company of Weavers in London." His parish was the parish of St. Bartholomew the Little, near the Royal Exchange. He served the public in various offices, and rose to be an alderman. His first wife was Ann Tivelin, widow of David King, and a daughter of refugee parents settled at Canterbury; he had two sons and eight daughters, but Hester and Elizabeth were the only children who grew up. His wife died in January 1626 (new style); she was buried in St. Bartholomew by the Exchange on the 30th. John Lamotte, Esq., married again in 1627, Elizabeth, widow of Levinus Munck, Esq.,* "one of the six clerks;" by her he had no children, and he was again a widower in 1644, Mrs Lamotte being buried on 22d October. He was for nearly thirty years an elder in the Dutch Church in London. "Every year, upon the 17th of November, which was the day when Queen Elizabeth came to the crown, that put an end to the Maryan Persecution, he made a feast;" and would stand up before his guests and make a good speech on the light of the gospel and the national enjoyment of liberty "for so many years, the number whereof he would alwayes tell them what it was." He devoted much of his income to benevolent donations, giving a share (as he himself put on record), to "the commonwealth, the service of God, the ministers, and the poor members of Christ." "In that cruel and barbarous massacre in Piemont not long before his death, when a general collection was made for those poor creatures who survived that storm, the minister and some other of the parish wherein he lived (St. Bartholomew's Exchange) going to his house to see what he would contribute, and sending up word to him what was the occasion of their coming, he came to them and told them that they had had a collection in the Dutch Church for them where he had contributed twenty pound; and (saith he) the Devil hath tempted me to put you off with this answer, but he shall not prevail, and therefore here is ten pound for you more on this occasion." His daughter Hester was married, *first*, on January 28th, 1623 (new style), to John Mannyng, Esq., merchant, and *second*, to Sir Thomas Honeywood, knight, "of Marks-hal" in Essex. Her three children by her first husband died young, and of the seven children by her second husband there survived Elizabeth, Thomas and John-Lamotte Honeywood. The other daughter Elizabeth was married on 19th July 1632 to Maurice Abbott, daughter of Sir Maurice, and niece of Archbishop Abbott; her married life was brief; she left a son, Maurice. John Lamotte, Esq., died on 13th July 1655, aged 78, and his will, dated May 23rd, was proved on 8th August by Mr James Houblon of London, merchant, and by the testator's grandson, Maurice Abbott. It is unnecessary to mention the domestic portion of the will, except that it contains a legacy to his stepson, Rev. Hezekias King. His charitable bequests were £5 to the poor of the parish of St. Bartholomew, and £20 for a weekly lecture on Sunday afternoon; £100 to the Dutch Church in London, and another £100 for maintaining their minister, also to the French Church in London, to churches in Colchester and other places, to the poor in hospitals, prisons, &c., many bequests. He also left a letter to his daughter, and to his four grandchildren, containing benedictions and exhortations, and concluding, "I would have every one of you to be zealous for the service of God—heartily affectionate to the poor members of Christ—and to give with the relief a comfortable word when occasion permits." There is a very fine and rare engraved portrait of Mr Lamotte by Faithorne.

The Calendars of Wills proved in London from 1568 to 1598 contain no refugee surnames

* Mr Munck was a refugee from Brabant, and is entered in the list of 1618 as an inhabitant of Lime Street Ward, where he is styled a gentleman, and stated to have been naturalized by Act of Parliament in the first year of King James; it is added, "hee is clark of his Matys signet."

of note, and I had not sufficient time to examine many of the wills, where the names seemed to betoken refugee testators. The first likely name was Paschall de Lasperon, of Wells, (will dated 13th January, 1570), but he proved to be an Englishman, as also did John Delehay of King's Lynn, yeoman, 11th Dec. 1576. My first successful search brought up an affidavit of the testament made by word of mouth, by Thierry de la Courte, of Sommers Kaye, London, merchant, native of Valenchiennes, "then using his five senses, remembrance, and understanding," viz., on 28th July, 1573; the affidavit was made before Parole Tipote, public notary, by Mr James Tovillett *called* Des Roches, minister of God's Word in the French church, in the City of London, (aged 52), Nicholas Leonarde Tayler, native of Vireng, deacon of the said church, (aged 55), and James Jeffrey, merchant, native of Valenchiennes, (aged 37); the executors were Anthonie de la Courte, native of Quesnoy-le-Conte, merchant, (brother of Thierry), James Rime his brother-in-law, and John Tullier, merchant, native of Tournay; the witnesses were Denis Le Blanc, and Andrew Van Lander.

Translated out of French is a will dated 24th Sept., proved 22nd Oct., 1582; the testator is Anthony Du Poncel, a native of Sastin, in the county of St. Paul, in Artois; he leaves to our parish of St. Dunstan, 6s. 8d., to our French church, 6s. 8d., and to the Dutch church 6s. 8d.; the executors are named, viz., John Lodowicke, my wife's brother, and Peter Le Cat, husband of Jone Du Poncel my niece, assisted by Messrs. Anthony Coquel and Vincent de la Barre; the witnesses are Anthony Berku *alias* Dolin, and Peter Chastelin, "my gossopp."

On 6th June, 1583, the will of Godfrey de Sagnoule, *merchant stranger* of London, parish of great Saint Oldy, as declared before his decease, is sworn to by his widow, Mary de Sagnoule, *alias* Bongenier, before Dennis Le Blancq, notary public—namely, that after payment of the testator's debts, and of £10 as a marriage gift to his nephew Daniel de Sagnoule, his wife shall have the residue. Witnesses, Margaret Selyn, *alias* Fontaine, (aged 45 or thereabouts) widow of Nicholas Selyn, Margaret Joret, *alias* Bongenier, (aged 40), wife of Anthony Joret of London, merchant stranger, Erasme De la Fontaine, *alias* Wicart, (aged 27), and Peter Houblon, (aged 26), merchant strangers.

The will of Alexander De Melley, merchant, born at Houtain, near Nivelles, Brabant, is dated 14th Aug., 1583; he leaves 40s. to the poor of the French church, London—the half of the residue to his wife, Catherine Maignon, and the other half to the children, John, Mary, Leah, and Rachel, of whom she shall take charge, "causing them to learn to read and write." If his wife should re-marry, the trustees for his children were to be his brother-in-law, John Maignon and Michael Lart, shoemaker. Witnesses, Martin Maignon, Nicholas Leuart, James Garrett the younger, Adrien Mulay.

There are three wills of the family of De la Haye, "translated out of French," with which I close my Elizabethan researches. In the year 1579 Henry De la Haye, merchant, London, native of Tournay, having been "visited with a long and grievous sickness," makes his will—"first, giving thanks unto God for his infinite benefits, and namely, for the knowledge of salvation and eternal life which he did reveal unto him through his gospel, that he doth bestow of his goodness and mercy, in all hope for to obtain pardon of his sins, commending his soul unto God, and his body to be buried until the resurrection to come;" he names his wife, Laurence Carlier, and their children, Paul and Anne; his wife to be executrix with Lewis Saye, also a native of Tournay, and Robert Le Mason [Maçon], minister of the French church; he leaves £14 sterling to the deacons to be distributed to the poor of the French church, and other 40s. to be given to them that shall have most need, without any diminishing of their ordinary alms, and £5 to the elders for to be bestowed about the necessities of the divine service and of the church. Then there is the will of the above-named son, Paul De la Haye, merchant in London, native of Tournay, dated 6th Aug.; proved 11th Aug. 1582, who leaves the charge of his goods to his uncle, Anthony Carlier, merchant in Antwerp; he bequeaths £1,100 sterling, besides "patrimony, goods, situate at Tournay, and places thereabout," to his sister Anne, wife of Fabian Niphuis, allowing her the full life-rent of the whole," on condition that she and her husband approve the testament of my late

mother, within fifteen days after that this present testament shall have been signified unto them"—the £1,100 in the meantime to be in the hands of Nicholas Malaparte, widow of the late Henry Monceau, and John Famas—the interest, in the event of the repudiation of his mother's will, to be shared during the minority of the children, between Mrs. Monceau, Anthony Carlier, Gisbrecht Carlier, and the widow of John Flamen Noell du Faye, unless the said sister and her husband "change of advice." His legacies are to my cousin, Peter Moreau £100 *Flemish*, to Johanna Moreau £30 *Flemish*, with a carpet which belonged to my grandmother, widow of James de Catteye, to Maister Charles De Nielle £25 *Flemish*, with two silver bolles, to my uncle Anthony Carlier £50 *sterling*, to the poor of the French church of London, £50 *sterling*, for the entertaining of the minister £10 *sterling*, for the entertaining of the scholars of the said church £10 *sterling*—also 3 per cent. to his executors for recovering his debts, and selling of his merchandize, who shall give additional £30 to the poor of the French church, if funds be realized. The will of Lawrence Carlier, widow of Henry De la Haye, was not proved till 20th Oct. 1582, (though dated April 10)—executors, Lewis Says, merchant, born at Tournay, and Alexander De Melley, merchant, born at Houtaine, near Nivelles, in Brabant. Her legacies are £16 to the poor and £4 to the funds of the French church.

Although the testators, whom I have just discovered and described, are not notables, several persons whom they claim as friends bear respected names. To the Government loan of 1588 the strangers subscribed £4900. Mr Burn (History, page 11) prints the subscription list, from which it appears that Lewis Sayes contributed £100, Vincent de la Bar £100, and John Hublone £100. Strype, in his Annals, vol. iii., page 517, records the preparations for encountering the Spanish Armada, and says "The Queen took up great sums of money of her city of London, which they lent her readily, each merchant and citizen according to his ability. And so did the strangers also, both merchants and tradesmen, that came to inhabit here for their business or liberty of the Protestant religion, in all to the sum of £4900. Whereof among the strangers, John Houblon was one, of whose pedigree (no question) is the present worshipful spreading family of that name."

Peter Houblon, styled by Burnet "a confessor," because a sufferer in the cause of religion, was one of the refugees from the Duke of Alva's fury. We have already met a Peter Houblon as a witness to a testamentary declaration proved in 1583, where he is styled a merchant-stranger, aged 26; if this be the founder of the English family, he was only eleven years of age when he was expatriated. We may therefore suppose that he took refuge in England along with his parents, and that John Hublone or Houblon was his father. Peter's son, James Houblon, was born on 2d July 1592, and was baptized in the City of London French Church, where in after-life he was an *ancien*. In November 1620 he married Marie Du Quesne, a daughter in a refugee family represented by the modern house of Du Cane, and had ten sons and two daughters. A daughter or daughter-in-law is praised by Pepys in 1665 in these terms, "a fine gentlewoman," and "she do sing very well." On 5th Feb. 1666 he extols "the five brothers Houblon."—"mighty fine gentlemen they are all." Again Pepys writes, 14th Feb. 1688, "It was a mighty pretty sight to see old Mr Houblon (whom I never saw before) and all his sons about him—all good merchants;" and on 1st January 1669, he mentions "the Houblons—gentlemen whom I honour mightily." The venerable Mr James Houblon died in 1682 in his 90th year, and Pepys commemorated him in the form of an epitaph, thus:—

JACOBUS HOUBLON, LONDINAS,
Petri filius ob fidem Flandriâ exulantis.

Ex centum nepotibus habuit septuaginta superstites, filios quinque videns mercatores florentissimos, ipse Londinensis Bursæ pater. Piissimè obiit nonagenarius, A.D. 1682.

Bishop Burnet printed a funeral sermon containing much information. He records his surviving to such a great age, although in his 43d year he with some comrades received severe injuries from a gunpowder explosion which occurred at a militia drill near Moorfields.

I quote two sentences :—"This good man had a great deal of that *hundred-fold* which our Saviour promised even in this life to those who forsook their houses, lands and families for His sake. This entail descended on him from his father." "He looked on the Reformed Churches, by reason of the unreformed lives of the members of them, with great regret." The Bishop dedicated the sermon "To Peter, James, John, Jacob, Isaac, Abraham, Jeremiah, sons of James Houblon."

With regard to Peter Houblon, the following advertisement appeared in the London Gazette, 11th Aug. 1747, "The creditors and legatees of Peter Houblon of the parish of St Peter, Cheap: London, merchant, (who died upwards of forty years ago), whose debts and legacies remain unsatisfied, are desired forthwith to send an account of their respective demands to Henry Coulthurst, perfumer in Fleet Street near St Dunstan's church, London, in order to receive satisfaction for such demands."

The second son of James was Sir James Houblon, M.P. for London in 1698. He was an intimate friend of Samuel Pepys, the diarist (*born* 1663, *died* 1703), who has recorded that "James Houblon told me I was the only happy man of the Navy, of whom (he says) during all this freedom the people hath taken to speaking treason, he hath not heard one bad word of me." He wrote a letter in behalf of his friend (dated London, Aug. 8, 1683) : "Mr Richard Gough. This goes by my deare friend, Mr Pepys, who is embarked on board the Grafton Man-of-warr commanded by our Lord Dartmouth who is Admiral of the King's fleet for this expedition If his occasions require any money, you will furnish him what he desires, placing it to my account. I am your loving friend, JAMES HOUBLON." Sir James had two sons Wynne and James, to whom Pepys' executors presented their father's, mother's and grandfather's portraits.

The third son of the elder James was Sir John Houblon, first Governor of the Bank of England, Lord Mayor of London in 1695, and a Lord of the Admiralty, M.P. for Bodmyn. He was the father of Rev. Jacob Houblon, Rector of Moreton.

The present Houblon family descends from Jacob, the fourth son of the elder James and Mary Du Cane his wife. Deferring our notice of him, we state on the authority of an authentic manuscript pedigree, that there were originally ten brothers; and when we collate the names with those prefixed to the Funeral Sermon, we conclude that, in the lifetime of the elder James, three died, viz., Daniel (the 7th), Benjamin (the 8th), and Samuel (the 9th). Jeremiah was the tenth; of him as well as of Isaac (the 5th) I have no account.

The sixth son of the elder James was Abraham Houblon, Esq., of Langley in Middlesex who died on 11th May 1722 in his 83d year. He was the father of Sir Richard, and of Anne, wife of Henry Temple, first Viscount Palmerston. The *Political State of Great Britain* contains the following notice :—"Died, 13 Oct. 1724, Sir Richard Houblon, who left the bulk of his estate to his sister Lady Palmerston, and to Mrs Jacob Houblon." [On 2d Dec. 1723 "Samuel Houblon, Esq." died suddenly.]

Returning to Jacob, the fourth son of the elder James, we identify him as the Rev. Jacob Houblon, Rector of Bobbingworth, who had three daughters Anne, Elizabeth and Hannah, and two sons, of whom Jacob died without issue. Charles, the survivor, married Mary Bale, and was father of Jacob Houblon, Esq., who married Mary daughter of Sir John Hynde Cotton, Bart., grandfather of Jacob, who married Susannah, heiress of John Archer, Esq., and great-grandfather of John Archer Houblon, Esq., of Hallingbury and Welford, M.P. for Essex. The last-named gentleman died on 1st June 1832, and is represented by his eldest son and namesake John Archer Houblon, Esq., of Hallingbury and Culverthorpe, and by his second son, Charles Eyre, Esq., of Welford (Berks). The latter has a son and heir, George Bramston Eyre, Esq.

The English houses of Du Cane spring from a good refugee named Du Quesne. Jean Du Quesne fled to England from the Duke of Alva's persecution; he had a son and grandson, each named Jean Du Quesne; the latter was born 31st January 1600, and married Esther daughter of Samuel de la Place, "ministre de la parole de Dieu." The sister of this third

Jean Du Quesne was Marie (*born* 17th Oct. 1602), who became in 1620 the wife of James Houblon; another sister Sara (*born* 1608, *died* 1653) was married in 1636 to Isaac, son of Abraham Le Quesne, of Rouen. There were several brothers of the third Jean Du Quesne; we single out Pierre, whom we may call Peter, because he founded the English family. Peter Du Quesne (*born* 11th July 1609), married at Canterbury, 7th July 1636, Jeanne (or Jane) daughter of Elias Maurois of Hoplire, in the Netherlands, by Elizabeth, daughter of Laurent Des Bouveries. Their seventh son Peter (*born* 17th March 1645) founded the family which has anglicized the spelling of its name. The proper name *Quesne* is a corruption of the noun *chesne* or *chêne*, signifying an oak; and *ch* being often pronounced like *k*, this noun to an Englishman would have the sound of *cane*; hence arose the name, Du Cane. The above-named Peter Du Cane at the age of 30, *i.e.*, in 1675, took to wife Jane, daughter of Alderman Richard Booth, and was the father of Richard Du Cane (*born* 13th Oct. 1681, *died* 3d Oct. 1744), M.P. for Colchester in the first parliament of George I., and a Director of the Bank of England. He married Priscilla daughter and heiress of Nehemiah Lyde, and granddaughter maternally of Colonel Thomas Reade, a famous parliamentary soldier.

The heir of Richard and Priscilla was Peter Du Cane of Braxted Park, Essex (*born* 22d April 1713, *died* 28th March 1803), a Director of the East India Company and of the Bank of England, High Sheriff of Essex in 1744-5; he married, 27th May 1735, Mary, daughter of Henry Norris of Hackney, and was at his death represented by two sons having issue, namely, Peter, his successor (born in 1741), and Henry (born in 1748). The last-named Peter Du Cane, who died in 1822, aged 81, was, by his wife Phebe Philips, daughter of Edward Tredeugh, Esq., of Horsham (whom he had married in 1769), the father of another Peter. This Peter Du Cane of Braxted Park (*born* 19th August 1778, *died* May 1841), M.P. for Steyning, left no heirs, and the representation of the family devolved upon the descendants of his deceased uncle, Henry. Henry Du Cane had died in 1810, having married Louisa, daughter of J. C. Desmadryll, Esq., and granddaughter maternally of General Desborough. His three sons were—

- (1.) The Rev. Henry Du Cane of the Grove, Witham (*born* 1786, *died* 1855).
- (2.) Major Richard Du Cane of the 20th Light Dragoons (*born* 1788, *died* 1832).
- (3.) Captain Charles Du Cane, R.N. (*born* 1789, *died* 1850).

The estate of Braxted Park is now in the possession of the heir of the third of these sons. But, following the order of birth, we may note Percy Charles Du Cane, Esq., as the heir of the first line; his sister Charlotte (born in 1835) was married in 1858 to Captain William Luard, R.N., of the Lodge, Witham.

The second line is represented by (1.) Richard Du Cane, Esq., (born in 1821), who married in 1859 Charlotte Marie, daughter of Sir John Guest, Bart. and Lady Charlotte Guest. (2.) Major Edmund Frederick Du Cane (born in 1830), Inspector-General of Military Prisons. To this line belonged Rev. Arthur Du Cane (*born* 1825, *died* 1865), Minor Canon of Wells Cathedral.

The third line is represented by Charles Du Cane, Esq., of Braxted Park (born in 1825), formerly M.P. for North Essex and a Lord of the Admiralty, now Governor of the Colony of Tasmania; he married in 1863 Hon. Georgiana Susan Copley, third daughter of Lord Lyndhurst.

Connected with the above was the refugee family of Le Thieullier, which had been cradled in Valenciennes. John Le Thieullier, merchant, died at Lewisham in 1690, aged 88, having married Jane, daughter of John de la Fortrie, merchant in London, by whom he had two sons, Sir John Le Thieullier, knight and alderman, who married Anne, daughter of Alderman Sir William Hooker; and Sir Christopher Le Thieullier, knight, alderman, and Turkey merchant, who married Jane, daughter of Peter Du Quesne. One of the children of the latter was Christopher Le Thieullier of Belmont, Middlesex, whose daughter Sarah was married to Sir Matthew Fetherstonhaugh, Bart., and was the mother of Sir Henry Fetherstonhaugh, his successor in the baronetcy.

There is a privately printed volume (fifty copies) which *The Register* attributes to Brigadier-

General John Henry Lefroy, of the Royal Artillery, F.R.S., it is entitled, "Notes and Documents relating to the Family of Loffroy, of Cambray, prior to 1587, and of Canterbury 1587-1779, now chiefly represented by the families of Lefroy of Carriglass, co. Longford, Ireland, and of Itchell (Hants), with branches in Australia and Canada. Being a contribution to the History of French Protestant Refugees. By a Cadet. Woolwich: printed at the Press of the Royal Artillery Institution, 1868." Some of my readers may be so fortunate as to have an opportunity to read this book (it has not been my good fortune). For the benefit of others I compile the following account from the Register, Smiles, Burke, &c. The refugee from Cambray was Antoine Loffroy. After the lapse of some generations he was represented by Thomas Lefroy of Canterbury (*b.* 1680, *d.* 1723), a silk-dyer, to whose memory a tablet was erected in Potham Church, Kent, with this inscription:—

Sacred to Thomas Lefroy of Canterbury, who died 3d Nov. 1723, aged 43, of a Cambresian Family that preferred Religion and Liberty to their Country and Property in the time of Duke Alva's Persecution.

- Anthony, son of Thomas, settled at Leghorn as a merchant; he was a learned and enthusiastic antiquary, his special researches were devoted to coins, of which his collection amounted to upwards of 6600 specimens. This collection was celebrated for its quality as well as its quantity, and there is a *Catalogus Numismaticus Musei Lefroyani*; he died in 1779, leaving two sons, viz., Lieut.-Colonel Anthony Lefroy, of the 9th Dragoons, who died at Limerick in 1819; and Rev. Isaac Peter George Lefroy, Fellow of All Souls' College, Oxford, Rector of Ash and Compton, who died in 1806. The eldest son of the former was the Right Hon. Thomas Langlois Lefroy, LL.D., of Carrickglass, late Lord Chief-Justice of Ireland. The eldest son of the latter was Rev. John Henry George Lefroy, Rector of Ash and Compton, and proprietor of Ewshott House, Hampshire, father of Charles Edward Lefroy, Esq., of Ewshott. From both the Irish and English boughs of the Walloon stem, there are numerous branches adorned by worthy scions, including the following clergymen, Rev. Henry Lefroy, Rector of Santry, the Chief-Justice's brother; Rev. Jeffry Lefroy, Rector of Aghaderg, the Chief-Justice's son; Rev. Benjamin Lefroy, Rector of Ash from 1823 to 1829; and Rev. Anthony Cottrell Lefroy, incumbent of Crookham, Surrey; the two last being uncle and brother of the squire of Ewshott. There is a very creditable book, entitled:—"Are these things so? or some quotations and remarks in defence of what the world calls *Methodism*, by Christopher Edward Lefroy, of Chapel Street, Bedford Row. London, 1809."

The Chief-Justice was one of the great lawyers of his time; he was born on 8th January 1776, the eldest son of Lieut.-Colonel Lefroy and Anne Gardiner, his wife; he was a brilliant student of Trinity College, Dublin; B.A. in 1796; called to the bar in 1797; King's Counsel in 1816; Sergeant-at-law in 1818; M.P. for Dublin University from 1830 to 1841; Baron of the Irish Exchequer in 1841; Lord Chief-Justice of the Irish Queen's Bench in 1852. When he was approaching his 90th year, it was understood that he was willing to retire from public life, when he could resign "gracefully"—namely, whenever his own political friends should return to power. This change of government did not occur immediately, and some animadversions having been made, he had the advantage of receiving and reading numerous monumental eulogies on himself. Such panegyrics were just; they are well summed up by a sentence in the *Illustrated London News*: "Calm, dignified, learned and courteous, a profound lawyer and Christian gentleman, Chief-Justice Lefroy will long be remembered as one of the greatest lawyers who have adorned the Irish Bench during the last half century." *The Register* states, "He continued to take his seat on the bench and to hear causes until his 90th year, when the return of Lord Derby to place gave him the opportunity of gracefully resigning his post in the month of May 1866." He died at Bray, near Dublin, on 4th May 1869, aged 93, "the oldest member of the legal profession in the three kingdoms." He had married in 1799, Mary, sole heiress of Jeffry Paul, Esq., of Silver Spring (Wexford), and left four sons and three daughters. His heir Anthony Lefroy of Carrickglass (*born* 1800), late M.P. for Dublin University, married in 1824, Hon. Jane King Harman, daughter of Viscount Lorton; his

children are Mrs Carrick Buchanan of Drumpellier, and Honourable Mrs William Talbot. From the next brother, Thomas Paul Lefroy, Esq., Q.C., who married in 1835 Hon. Elizabeth Jane Sarah Anne Massy, daughter of Lord Massy, descends Thomas Langlois Lefroy, the presumptive heir-male of the Lefroys. Rev. Jeffry Lefroy married in 1844 Helena, cousin of Lord Ashtown, and daughter of Rev. Frederic Stewart French.

Matthew De la Pryme was a refugee from Ypres about 1568, and settled in the Level of Hatfield Chace. From him descended Abraham de la Pryme, a cotemporary of Sir Isaac Newton; he left a valuable manuscript journal, entitled "Ephemeris." His lineal descendant was Christopher Pryme, Esq., of Cottingham (Yorkshire), who married Alice, daughter of George Dinsdale, Esq., of Nappa Hall, and had a son George Pryme, of Wistow, in Huntingdonshire, Esq., Professor of Political Economy in Cambridge University from 1828 to 1863, and M.P. for the burgh of Cambridge from 1832 to 1841. Professor Pryme was a man of learning and great natural powers, a successful barrister, a competent professor, and a clever though rather unprolific author. He was born in 1781, was B.A. of Cambridge in 1806, having been sixth wrangler; he was called to the bar by the Honourable Society of Lincoln's Inn in 1806, and at the time of his death at the age of 87 (on 2d December 1868), he was the senior member. He married in 1813 Jane Townley, daughter of Thomas Thackeray, Esq., and had a son Charles De la Pryme, Esq., of the Inner Temple, M.A. of Cambridge. The following verses appeared in print about twenty years ago:—

I saw her first in beauty's pride,
As from my gaze she turned aside;
I marked her brightly beaming eye,
As in the dance she glided by;
I heard her voice's genial sound
That shed a joy on all around,
Nor thought, till then, there was on earth
A heart so full of love and mirth.

Again I saw her beauteous face,
But gone was all its cheerful grace;
And there was sorrow in her eye,
And more than sadness in her sigh.
She smiled less sweetly than before,
For a sister's sombre veil she wore;
And in a convent's dreary cell
Had bid the world and hope farewell.

And once again I met her gaze,
There was no smile of former days;
No sombre convent-veil was there
To mock the maniac's vacant stare.
And on that priest I heard her call,
Who lured her from her father's hall,
And that bright happy English home,
Before her thoughts had strayed to Rome.

Cambridge.

CHARLES DE LA PRYME.

The Baron de Heez was a victim of the Duke of Alva's atrocities in the Netherlands, and suffered death by the hands of the public executioner. His youngest son, Theodore Janssen de Heez, became a refugee in France, and founded a Huguenot family. In the reign of Charles II. his grandson, Theodore Janssen, was one of the Huguenots who took refuge in England. He was naturalised on 2d July 1684 (see List IX.), and was knighted by King William III. Sir Theodore Janssen having successfully taken part in the commercial arrangements of the Utrecht Treaty, was (on 11th March 1714) created a Baronet by Queen Anne, on the special request of the Elector of Hanover. He was both a prosperous and public-spirited man, and having invested money in South Sea stock, he was made a Director of the Company—an honour which cost him dear. His reverses, however, did not shorten his life. It was on the

22d September 1748, that he died at Wimbledon, in Surrey, aged above ninety years. He had married Williamse, daughter of Sir Robert Henley of the Grange in Hampshire, and had five sons and three daughters, who survived him. The *Gentleman's Magazine* says, "He left France several years before the persecution of the Protestants, and settling here as a merchant, improved a fortune of £20,000, given him by his father, to above £300,000, which he possessed till the year 1720, when (so far from being in any secret), he lost above £50,000 by that year's transactions. Yet, as he was unfortunately a director of the South Sea Company, the Parliament was pleased to take from him above £220,000 (nearly one half being real estate), by a law made *ex post facto*, which was given for the relief of the proprietors of that company, though they had gained several millions by the scheme, and though it appeared, when his allowance came to be settled in the House of Commons, that he had done many signal services to this nation."

Three sons of the first baronet succeeded to the title in their turn. Sir Abraham died on 19th Nov. 1765, and Sir Henry on 21st Feb. 1766. Sir Stephen Theophilus Janssen, Chamberlain of the City of London, was the last baronet, and died 8th April 1777. Their sister, Barbara, was married to Thomas Bladen, M.P.; another sister, Mary, who married, 20th July 1730, Charles Calvert, sixth Lord Baltimore, was the mother of Frederick, seventh Lord Baltimore.

In 1619 Elie Darande, or D'Arande, appears as minister of the Walloon Church (or God's house), Southampton. The name being often spelt D'Aranda, it is supposed that he was of Spanish ancestry, and that his parents had fled from Flanders from the Duke of Alva's persecution. His tongue was French, and he died at Southampton, 13th May 1683. He had married Elizabeth Bonhomme, and left a son, Elie Paul D'Arande, or (as Calamy styles him), Rev. Elias Paul D'Aranda, who was educated at Oxford, and took the degree of M.A. This reverend gentleman (*born* 9 January 1625, *died* 1669), intended to live in the service of the Church of England, and served successively as a curate in Petworth, Patcham, and Mayfield. But his sympathy with the Nonconformists drove him from such employments in the year 1662, and in 1664 he became minister of the French Church at Canterbury. Calamy says of him, "He was a man of considerable accomplishments, a valuable preacher, and of an agreeable conversation." He was the father of Paul D'Aranda (*born* 1652, *died* 1712), and grandfather of Paul D'Aranda (*born* 1686, *died* 1732), both Turkey merchants in London. The name has died out, the family being represented collaterally only.

Philippe Delmé was minister of the French Church of Canterbury. He married Elizabeth, daughter of Elie Muntois, and died 22d April 1653. His son was Peter Delmé, merchant, London, father of Sir Peter Delmé, knight, who was Lord Mayor of London in 1724, and died 4th Sept. 1728. Sir Peter's daughter, Anne, married Sir Henry Liddell, Bart., afterwards raised to the peerage as Lord Ravensworth; her only child, Anne, was married in 1756 to Augustus Henry, third Duke of Grafton, and is ancestress of the succeeding line of dukes. The Duchess of Grafton's second son was General, Lord Charles Fitzroy, father of Vice-Admiral the Hon. Robert Fitzroy, M.P., the chief of the meteorological department of the Board of Trade. Sir Peter Delmé's son and heir was Peter (*born* 1710, *died* 1770), M.P. for Southampton, whose son and heir was Peter (*born* 1748, *died* 1789), M.P. for Morpeth. The latter married, in 1759, Lady Elizabeth Howard, daughter of the fifth Earl of Carlisle, and founded two families. His eldest son was John Delmé, Esq., of Cams Hall (*born* 1772, *died*), who married Frances, daughter of George Garnier, Esq., and was the father of Henry Peter Delmé, Esq., of Cams Hall, and of Captain George Delmé, R.N. The younger son of Mr and Lady Elizabeth Delmé became in 1832 (in right of his wife, née Anne Milicent Clarke, representative of the Radcliffes), Emilius Henry Delmé Radcliffe, Esq., of Hitchin Priory (*born* 1774, *died* 1832). He was succeeded by his eldest son Frederick Peter Delmé Radcliffe, Esq., born in 1804; the third son, Rev. Charles Delmé Radcliffe is the father of Lieutenant-Colonel Emilius Charles Delmé Radcliffe of the 88th Regiment.

Among the ministers of God's house, Southampton, Mr Burn names Philippe De la Motte,

admitted in 1586. In the same year he married Judith Des Maistres, and died on 6th May 1617. His decease is recorded in his Church register:—"1617. Philippe De La Motte, ministre de La Parole du Dieu de fameuse memoire, mourut le 6^e de May, et fust enterré le 8^e jour a Compaigne de tour le Magistra" (de tous les magistrats?). His descendants are numerous; they write their name "Delamotte." Mr Smiles gives the following interesting details concerning "Joseph Delamotte" (probably Philip). He was born at Tournay, of Roman Catholic parents, and was apprenticed to a silkman in his native town. His master was a Protestant. Delamotte became a convert to his religion, and on the outbreak of the Duke of Alva's persecution, the young man removed to Geneva. In that academic retreat he studied theology, and was ordained to the ministry. He returned to Tournay, ostensibly as his old master's journeyman, but also as minister to the Protestants, who had to worship secretly. A family manuscript, quoted by Mr Smiles, contains the following narrative:—"An information having been given against him to the Inquisition, they sent their officers in the night to apprehend him; they knocked at the door, and told his master (who answered them) that they wanted his man. He, judging who they were, called Joseph; and he immediately put on his clothes, and made his escape over the garden wall with his Bible, and travelled away directly into France to St Malo. They, believing him to be gone the nearest way to the sea coast, pursued towards Ostend, and missed him. From St Malo he got over to Guernsey and from thence to Southampton, where, his money being all gone, he applied himself to the members of the French Church there, making his condition known to them. Their minister being just dead, they desired he would preach to them the next Sabbath day, which accordingly he did, and they chose him for their minister."

II.—THE CLANCARTY GROUP.

I begin this section with some appropriate and glowing words written by the Rev. Dr. Sirr*:—"The noble family of Clancarty, unmindful of a long and illustrious pedigree, appear careful only to preserve the memory of one ancestor—a faithful servant of God, who established himself in Great Britain, and proved himself regardless of his ancient rank and heritage, so that he might retain the religion of the Bible, and escape at once the allurements and persecutions of papal idolatry. Frederic de la Tranche, or Trenche, Seigneur of La Tranche in Poitou, from which *seigneurie* the family derived its name, was a French Protestant nobleman, who, finding he must renounce either his conscience or his station, voluntarily expatriated himself, left his home, his kindred and his estates, in the troubles which arose about religion in his native land, took refuge in enlightened England, and established himself, A.D. 1574, in the county of Northumberland In about two centuries the posterity of the faithful exile who renounced all for Christ, having persevered in the profession of the same holy truths which caused him to endure suffering, and having met at every step of their course with distinguishing proofs of the providential favour of God, were finally elevated in two distinct branches to the highest rank amongst the noblest in the land of their adoption."

In 1576 the refugee seigneur married Margaret, daughter of Thomas Sutton, Esq. His eldest son's name is not recorded. The second son, the Rev. James La Tranche, removed the scene of action to Ireland. He obtained the ecclesiastical benefice of Clongall, acquired estates in County Cavan, and married Margaret daughter of Hugh, Viscount Montgomery of Ards. The refugee's youngest son, Adam Thomas La Tranche, probably resided in England, as he married Catherine, daughter of Richard Brooke, Esq., of Pontefract. His son Thomas was the male heir of the family, and married his cousin Anne, the only child and sole heiress of the Rev. James La Tranche. Thomas and Anne settled at Garbally in County Galway, and left two sons, Frederic (who died in 1669) and John.

* A Memoir of the Honourable and Most Reverend Power Le Poer Trench, last Archbishop of Tuam. By the Rev. Joseph D'Arcy Sirr, D.D., Vicar of Yoxford, Suffolk, and late Rector of Kilcoleman, Diocese of Tuam. Dublin, 1845.

The grandson and representative of Frederic was Richard Trench, Esq., of Garbally (*born 1710, died 1768*), who was a member of the Parliament of Ireland in 1761, representing county Galway. His wife, Miss Frances Power, whom he married in 1732, was the heiress of the wealthy families of Power and Keating, and the blood of the heir of the King of Cork, Mac-Carty-More, Earl of Clancarty, flowed in her veins; she also represented the Barons of Le Poer. The heir of Richard was William Power Keating Trench, Esq., a popular country gentleman, who represented the county of Galway in the Irish Parliament from 1768 to 1797. At the latter date (on 27th Nov.) he was transferred to the Upper House as Baron Kilconnel of Garbally; and was further promoted in the Peerage of Ireland on 3d January 1801 as Viscount Dunlo, and Earl of Clancarty in the county of Cork. The Earl died on 27th April 1805, having had (by his wife Anne, eldest daughter of Right Hon. Charles Gardiner and sister of Luke, first Viscount Mountjoy) seven sons and seven daughters. His heir, Richard Le Poer Trench the 2d Earl (*born 1767, died 1837*) was our ambassador at the Hague, and brought to his family the additional honour of peerages of the United Kingdom, and a hereditary seat in the House of Peers—receiving the title of Baron Trench in 1815 and of Viscount Clancarty in 1824; he also was offered and permitted to accept the title of Marquis of Heusden in the Netherlands. He married Henrietta Margaret, daughter of Right Hon. John Staples, and was the father of William Thomas, 3d Earl of Clancarty (*born 1803, died 1872*) an excellent and influential nobleman, and zealous Protestant. The present and 4th Earl is Richard Somerset Le Poer Trench, Earl of Clancarty, eldest son of the 3d Earl by Lady Sarah Juliana Butler, daughter of Somerset Richard, 3d Earl of Carrick. The present Earl was born on 13th January 1834, and married in 1866 Lady Adeliza Georgiana Hervey, daughter of Frederick William, 2d Marquis of Bristol; his heir apparent is William Frederick, Viscount Dunlo, born in 1868. The family motto for Le Poer is “*Consilio et prudentiâ*,” and for Trench, “*Dieu pour la Tranche, qui contre?*”

The second line of the refugee family of La Tranche begins with the Very Rev. John Trench, Dean of Raphoe, younger son of Thomas and Anne La Tranche. The Dean married Anne, daughter of Richard Warburton, Esq., and dying in 1725 was succeeded by his eldest son, Frederic (who died in 1758), of Moate, county Galway. He was succeeded by his son Frederic (*born 1720, died 1797*) of Moate and Woodlawn, who by his wife Catherine, daughter of Francis Sadleir, Esq., of Sopwell Hall, had seven sons and five daughters. His eldest son Frederic Trench of Woodlawn (born in 1757) represented Portarlinton in the Irish Parliament, and on 27th Dec. 1800 was created Baron Ashtown in the Peerage of Ireland, the patent being in favour of himself and his late father's heirs-male. Lord Ashtown died without issue on 1st May 1840, aged 83, and the representation of his house devolved upon the family of his next brother Francis Trench of Sopwell Hall (*born 1758, died 1829*), by his wife, Mary Mason. Frederic Mason Trench, 2d Lord Ashtown (born in 1804) is the present Baron. His apparent heir (by Henrietta, daughter of Thomas Phillips Cosby, Esq.) is the Hon. Frederick Sidney Charles Trench (born in 1839), who has strengthened his link with Huguenot ancestry by his marriage with Lady Anne Le Poer Trench, daughter of the 3d Earl of Clancarty, and has an heir, Frederick Oliver Trench (born in 1868).

The Trench family are best known to fame through having produced two Archbishops—one of the Clancarty family, and the other of the Ashtown line. The second son of the 1st Earl of Clancarty was Power Le Poer Trench. This esteemed Divine was born in Dublin on 10th June 1770. His father not having been raised to the peerage till the end of the century, he was entered as “*filius Gulielmi equitis*” in the books of Trinity College (Dublin) in 1787; he was declared to have been “*educatus sub ferula majistri Ralph.*” He had only been ten years a clergyman, when (in 1802) he was elevated to the episcopal bench as Bishop of Waterford. In 1809 he became Bishop of Elphin; and in 1819 he was promoted to the Archbishopric of Tuam. He is known as “*The last Archbishop of Tuam*”—because that diocese was reduced to a bishop's see, two of the four archbishoprics of Armagh, Dublin, Cashel, and Tuam having been doomed to abolition as unnecessary. At his death in 1839 he

left behind him the reputation of great dignity, piety, assiduity and beneficence. The following is his epitaph in the Cathedral of Tuam :—

ΔΟΞΑ ΕΝ ΥΨΙΣΤΟΙΣ ΘΕΩ.
The Chief Shepherd,
Whom he loved and served, in whom he now sleeps,
Called away from the evil to come
The Hon. and Most Rev. Power Le Poer Trench, D.D.,
Lord Archbishop of Tuam,
On the 26th of March 1839.
A lover of hospitality, a lover of good men, sober, just, holy, temperate,
Holding fast the faithful word,
With a father's love
He presided nineteen years over this province,
With unquenchable zeal promoted the spread of true religion,
With uncompromising fidelity opposed error,
With inflexible integrity obeyed the dictates of an enlightened conscience,
With surpassing benevolence relieved want,
With mingled meekness and dignity exercised his apostolic office.
Dearer to him than life itself was the word of the truth of the Gospel,
And tenderly did he sympathize with the whole Church
In all her joys and sorrows.
To him to live was Christ,
To die was gain.
His afflicted clergy, deeply mourning their bereavement, yet sustained by
the certainty of his bliss, and encouraged by the brightness of his ex-
ample, have erected this record of their grateful love.

Besides the old diocese of Tuam, the Archbishop's actual diocese included the territories of the suppressed sees of Ardagh, Killala, and Achonry. The clergy of Ardagh set up a monumental slab in Longford Church, and also established an exhibition in the University of Dublin, called "The Power-Trench Memorial;" an annual prize in money to be given to the son of an Ardagh clergyman who shall have distinguished himself in the Divinity class, prior to *the commencement* in each year. The Archdeacon of Ardagh, a brother of the Archbishop, died the same year, and thus the memory of the Trench family was doubly fragrant in that quarter. The Honourable and Venerable Charles Le Poer Trench, D.D., Archdeacon of Ardagh, and Vicar-General of Clonfert, died in his 67th year, having been born in December 1772. The following account of him is entirely in the words of Dr Sirr. He was a man of great original genius and rare powers, intellectual and corporeal. His mind was well-stored with various knowledge; his wit was of the first order, and his conversation abounded with such felicitous and amusing anecdotes, illustrative of every subject on which he discoursed, that there never existed a more agreeable companion. He won all hearts—his fascination extended to the cabin as well as to the palace. When, through the grace of God, he was led to reflect more seriously on his ministerial responsibilities than he had in the early part of his ministry, his extraordinary energy of character was all concentrated in promoting the progress of divine truth. Schools rose up in every direction. His position, as brother to the noble proprietor of the soil, gave him peculiar facilities in protecting the poor, who had the boldness to send their children to scripture schools in defiance of priestly interdicts. No labour was too great—no service too humble—for his ardent zeal. No engagements—no visitors—were permitted to interfere with his prescribed periods of attendance at remote localities. It mattered not what the season of the year, what the dangers of the way or the darkness of the evening, off he marched to instruct the ignorant and poor. Lantern in hand he would wend

his appointed way from his house at Ballinasloe, across the wood of Garbally and intervening bog by the shortest cut he could discover, to the village of Derrywillan, where a few peasants waited to receive his pastoral instruction. The Rev. James Anderson, who frequently attended him on such excursions, says he was the best catechist and lecturer he ever knew. Late in life Archdeacon Trench acquired the power of reading the Scriptures in the Irish language, that he might thus be able to communicate the knowledge of divine truth to those who spoke that tongue, in a manner that would commend itself to their attention, and reach both their hearts and understandings. He carried constantly about him wherever he went, with this view, either the Irish Bible or New Testament. On one occasion, travelling by the mail to Galway, he found himself in company with three Roman Catholic gentlemen going to the assizes. He entertained them at first with general and amusing conversation. His wit soon got them into the most bland and cheerful humour. When their laughter was at the highest he suddenly interrupted them, saying, "I'll venture to say none of you think I can speak Irish." Some doubt was expressed. "Wait till you see," he replied; and pulling out the Irish Bible from his pocket, he read the Irish version of Psalm cxxx. He then asked them if they knew what it was he read. "Yes," said one of the party, "it is one of the seven penitential psalms; when David fell to the bottom of an old well, he cried out from the depth to God, and as he repeated first one psalm and then another, God raised him up by degrees, and when he finished the seven he found himself safe and sound at the top of the well." This strange interpretation enabled the archdeacon to remove the ignorance which occasioned it, and, having exposed the fabulous character of the supposed miracle, to comment with propriety on the words—"out of the depths have I cried unto Thee," &c., and to direct the minds of his friends to the extent of guilt acknowledged by the Psalmist, the nature of the forgiveness he sought, the trust he had in the word of God, his earnest longing for the presence of the Lord, and the plenteous redemption to which the royal prophet invited the attention of Israel.

The Rev. William Le Poer Trench, D.D., Prebendary of Tuam (born in 1801), son of Rear-Admiral the Hon. William Le Poer Trench,* was chaplain to his uncle, the Archbishop of Tuam, who gave him the Rectory of Killarney in 1825. Of him Dr Sirr says, "He was the intimate and admired friend of all the clergy, who were wont to meet from month to month at the palace. He was a careful and diligent student of the Scriptures—an active and zealous clergyman—one who entered with constitutional warmth into the prosecution of every good work and labour of love, . . . was known to every diocese in Ireland as the originator and joint-secretary of the Church Education Society." That Society was founded in 1838; it grew out of the Education Society of the Diocese of Tuam.

The Archbishop Trench of the present day belongs to the Ashtown line. Frederic, the 1st Lord Ashtown, was the eldest of seven brothers; the sixth of these was Richard Trench Esq. (who died 16th April 1860), a barrister, whose wife Melesina, was the heiress of her grandfather, Richard Chenevix, Bishop of Waterford (see my Vol. II., page 272). Richard and Melesina had four sons, of whom the second, Richard Chenevix Trench was born on 9th September 1807. He graduated at Cambridge, and held benefices in England; he is also D.D. Having earned a brilliant reputation as a scholarly, elegant and learned author, possessed of uncommon and varied information, he was rewarded with the Deanery of Westminster. And when the advisers of the Crown were in search of a worthy successor to the erudite and versatile Archbishop Whately, their choice rested upon Dean Trench, who was accordingly consecrated Archbishop of Dublin on the 1st of January 1864. In his early manhood, he first attracted attention as a poet, gleaning beautiful thoughts from romantic and oriental sources. He has issued many interesting publications on the English language viewed from every point. As a scholar, his distinction rests chiefly on his work on the Greek Synonyms of the New Testament, and on his Hulsean Lectures. In Biblical Literature, his "Notes on the Parables," and "Notes on the Miracles" contain a rich apparatus of illustrative materials,

* The Archbishop's youngest brother was Colonel the Hon. Sir Robert Le Poer Trench, K.C.B., K.T.S. (born 1782, died 1824).

compiled chiefly from the Fathers of the Christian Church. Most of his works having contained such materials, with only an occasional summing up and verdict, it was conjectured that he was a negative theologian. But his distinct doctrinal views concerning the way of salvation are to be found in his "Five Sermons preached before the University of Cambridge." In his Exposition of the Epistles to the Seven Churches, the reader will perceive his decided and increasingly strong sentiments concerning Church-Government. Archbishop Trench's private relationships are all Huguenot. A descendant of the old Seigneurs de la Tranche, and the best known representative of Bishop Chenevix, he is a nephew of the first Lord Ashtown, also a cousin, and (through his wife, *née* the Hon. Frances Mary Trench) a brother-in-law of the present Lord Ashtown.

The name among the victims of the St Bartholomew massacre, that is remembered with the greatest admiration and commiseration, is Admiral Coligny. My younger readers should be informed that he was a great military commander (the title of admiral not having been then made over to the Naval Service); also that Coligny was his title of nobility, and not his surname. The family name was De Chatillon; there were three brothers in that generation. The youngest was François de Chatillon, Sieur d'Andelot, and usually called *Andelot*; he died in 1569. Gaspard de Chatillon, Comte de Coligny, the second brother, was the Admiral of France. The eldest brother demands a memoir among Protestant exiles.

Odet de Chatillon, commonly called the Cardinal de Chatillon, was born on the 10th July 1517. It must be remembered that this date is antecedent to the Protestant Reformation; and that all the brothers, being born during the undisturbed reign of Romanist superstition, were converted to Protestantism. The dignity of Cardinal, with which Odet was invested, was no better than a temporal honour—a decoration or compliment conferred on him on the 7th November 1533, that is to say, when he was only sixteen years of age, by Pope Clement VII. At the same date he was consecrated as Archbishop of Toulouse. In 1535 he obtained the Bishopric of Beauvais, which, along with ample revenues, included the dignity and privileges of a Peer of France. In 1544, being so well endowed as an ecclesiastic, he resigned all his own heritage to his brothers. His tendencies towards Protestantism arose from aspirations after religious life. In 1554, he issued his *Constitutions Synodales*, in order to reform ecclesiastical abuses in his diocese. In 1564 he appeared as a doctrinal reformer. In the month of April of that year, he administered the Lord's Supper according to the rites of the French Protestant Church in his palace at Beauvais. His neighbours raised a riot, in which his own life was threatened, and a schoolmaster as his protégé was killed. He then deliberately renounced his ecclesiastical dignities, and assumed the title of Comte de Beauvais. The Pope cited him to appear before the Inquisition; but he took an early opportunity to wear his Cardinal's dress among the King's Councillors, in order to proclaim his defiance of the Papal authority. And on the 1st of December he married Elizabeth, daughter of Samson de Hauteville (a Norman gentleman) and Marguerite de Loré. As during this year, so afterwards, he openly acted as a leading Huguenot negociator. In 1568 he negotiated the peace of Longjumeau, avoiding all Bourbon schemes, and confining his demands to the free exercise of the Protestant religion. Queen Catherine de Medicis attempted, in violation of the peace, and by a *coup d'état*, to seize the Protestant leaders, who, however, got secret information, and Condé and Coligny retired precipitately within La Rochelle, whither the Queen of Navarre and her son quickly followed them. The Cardinal, in August 1568, hurried from his Chateau of Brêlé (near Beauvais), hotly pursued. Disguised as a sailor, he barely succeeded in embarking at Sainte-Marie-du-Mont for England. His countess accompanied him, and their voyage was safely accomplished. Queen Elizabeth received him as a Prince, lodged him in Sion House, and gave him audiences on Huguenot affairs. Dressed in black flowing garments, and conspicuous with his noble brow and venerable aspect, he was always treated by our Queen with demonstrative affection as one of her intimate friends—so much so, that the Londoners declared that the ambassador from the Prince of Condé was a greater man than the veritable French Ambassador. As he was always styled the Cardinal de Chatillon, the

English were not certain as to his creed, and cautiously designated him "a favourer, if not a member, of the Protestant Church." But inquirers knew his decided profession, his Protestant chaplain, and his worship in Protestant Churches. In the beginning of 1571, during the interval of treacherous tranquility in his native country, his friends in France summoned him home. He set out for Hampton Court to report himself to our Queen, but was arrested by sudden death on the 14th February 1571. Though poison was suspected, the criminal who administered the poisoned apple did not confess the deed until more than a year afterwards. Odet de Chatillon lies buried in Canterbury Cathedral—the spot is described in Dart's History of the Cathedral, as being "at the feet of Bishop Courtney, between two of the pillars bending circularly." It is marked by "a plain tomb of bricks, made like a round-lidded chest, or not much unlike a turf grave, but higher, and composed of bricks plastered over and painted with a lead colour."

A notable fugitive from the massacre was "the Vidame of Chartres." Before narrating his adventures we should have a description of himself, Jean de Ferrières, Seigneur de Maligny (such was his name and original title) was of noble descent; his parents were François (or Jean?) de Ferrières and Louise de Vendôme. Through his maternal ancestry he was cousin and heir of François de Vendôme, at whose death, on 16th December 1560, he succeeded to the dignity of Vidame of the diocese of Chartres, hence he is known to posterity as *Le Vidame de Chartres*. The designation of his honorary office is said to be derived from "vice-dominus." Boyer defines Vidame to signify "the Judge of a Bishop's temporal jurisdiction—celui qui tient la place de l'Evêque entant que Seigneur temporel." The Vidame de Chartres was renowned for valour and energy, as was his wife Françoise, widow of Charles Chabot Sieur de Sainte-Fry, daughter of François Joubert Sieur de Lanneroy by Perronnelle Carré.

He served in all the civil wars under Condé and Coligny. He visited England in the year 1562, and again in 1569. In 1562 he was sent as an envoy from the Huguenot leaders, and Queen Elizabeth entered into a treaty, giving them 6000 infantry and 100,000 crowns "to prevent Normandy from falling into the hands of the Guises, lest they should seize its ports and carry their exterminating war against Protestants into England." She had no quarrel with the French King himself, who was a minor; and she refused his ambassador's request to deliver up the Vidame to him as a traitor. With regard to the Vidame's adventures I quote from Comber's "History of the Parisian Massacre" (p. 207):—"The escape of a large body of Huguenot nobility from the toils spread around them on this day of St Bartholomew [1572] is so remarkable as to appear plainly to the attentive and judicious observer a providential event. This body, by the advice of the Vidame of Chartres would not lodge near the Admiral's quarters, which they suspected to be dangerous, but preferred as much safer the suburbs of St Germain. However, although they retired to this quarter, expressly out of just diffidence of Charles and his perfidious Court, and from a dread of their treachery and cruelty, yet as soon as ever the confused noise of the massacre in the city arose, they seemed from that moment utterly infatuated and quite unable to guess at its cause. Nay, even when the Viscount Montgomery communicated the news which he had received concerning this tumult to the Vidame of Chartres, and a council of all the nobles was hereupon convened, yet, contrary to all probability, and even to common sense, the result of their consultation was, that *this insurrection of the Guisian party* was not only without, but even against, the King's will, and that it would be a becoming act of loyalty to sally forth in a body and assist their sovereign in defence of his just authority. How little did Charles deserve these generous resolves! Maurignon, who was appointed to butcher these nobles, was now, in consequence of his orders, in the suburbs, and waiting impatiently for succours which Marcel was ordered to send him from the city. And during some hours their execution was (humanly speaking) very easy, nay, almost inevitable. But lo! the providence of God, which, having suffered these nobles to advance to the very brink of ruin, now snatched them thence by an Almighty hand in a manner, as it were, visible to the eyes of men. Marcel was dilatory in carrying his part of the orders into execution; the designed assassins dispersed to plunder; Maurignon was impatient for the

arrival of his associates ; at length the Duke of Guise resolved to head a body of the guards, and himself to perform the horrid butchery. He advanced to the gate of the suburbs ; behold, strange mistake !—wrong keys were brought ; the right keys were to be sought for ; much time was lost : the morning appeared, and discovered to the too loyal Huguenot nobility a detachment of guards crossing the river in boats, the Duke of Guise himself being at their head ; and they heard a firing from the windows of the palace, which was now understood to be, by royal command, against the Huguenots—for, as Guise was commanding the guards, they must be supposed to be acting against his adversaries. These nobles, struck dumb with astonishment, soon recovered the use of their faculties so far as to resolve on instant flight as their only security, and they exerted themselves so effectually as to escape the Duke of Guise's pursuit, sailed to England, and raised their swords in many a future day of fair battle, and obtained victories against a perfidious tyrant who, by firing on his unarmed innocent subjects, in the hour of peace and of generous confidence in his solemn oaths, had forfeited all the rights of sovereignty and even of common humanity."

It appears from the Vidame's own statement that the Duke of Guise actually entered his house before he could escape, but that he concealed himself, and at length secretly got access to the King, who gave him a safe-conduct. Instead of being again duped, and going home to be murdered, as the King intended, he used the royal autograph as a passport to the coast of France, and sailed to England, where he landed on the 7th September. He wrote a Latin letter to Lord Burghley (Strype's Parker, Appendix No. 70), of which the following is a translation :—

" MY MOST HONOURED LORD,—I have been delivered from the Parisian executions, and have slipped out of the hands of Guise, who first pursued me into my very house, and afterwards wove every kind of snare around me. At length, when they thought me inveigled by the King's safeguard, and it was reported to them that I was at home, they hasten to assault me with open violence. But God, by His favour, has infatuated their counsel, and brought me to the sea unknown to myself ; and having embarked on board ship, He has led me hither to you. Nothing, next to the avenging of this impious crime, is so desired by me as to come into the presence of her Majesty, on whose piety, power, and prudent counsel, evidently depends the only hope of curbing that fury so openly spreading in the Christian world. However much I may be carried away by my great desire, I have been unwilling to approach the Queen inopportunately and indiscreetly. I shall wait her Majesty's resolution. In the meantime I shall inform my family how happily God has provided for my safety. I shall write to the King (although I shudder intensely at the thought of him) that, if I can, I may soothe his savage heart, that he may not proceed to more cruel measures against my wife on account of what may appear to him my contempt of his promise to me as to my safety—a promise not free from subtlety and remarkable imposture—yet the blame of such contempt I must fling back upon another. May God give counsel, who has already given succour, and has brought me to a safe port. Beyond measure I desire to see and hear for myself how your people are affected by such an unheard-of calamity. Meanwhile I ask your Lordship to recal to her Majesty's memory my most humble devotion to her, of which the future shall witness the continuance. You, my Lord, will be the medium of great consolation to me if I may understand from you that her Majesty sympathises with us, and does so abhor such great perfidy that her soul cannot bear any outward dissimulation regarding it. Not that I doubt that herself shudders at the mere thought of it. But I fear that by using too mild language concerning it she may contribute new life to the butchers, who may affect not to hear the mutterings of neighbouring princes. I wish, and I believe it will be realised, that the princes will show themselves to be the persons they ought to be. Not the least punishment that these butchers can feel will be the fear of future vengeance. Do not believe that they can be rendered tractable by smooth oratory ; they will be ever more and more insolent if they are gently dealt with it. I avow that the national sentiment concerning them should be disclosed not by words alone but by

INTRODUCTORY MEMOIRS.

action, that they may see that there is not merely an expenditure of words but by an alliance of hearts for impending action. I pray that God give to you, who are in no lack of counsel, that mind that knows how to reap the fruit of consultation, and that He may preserve you, my Lord, long to be the counsellor of your realm.—Your Lordship's most faithful and affectionate.

“September 1572.”

The Queen showed the most marked compassion for her old friend, the Vidame. In the beginning of November several servants of his household landed at Rye. It is said, however, that he hastened to join the remarkable Huguenot rally, and succeeded in entering La Rochelle and placing himself under the command of La Noue. (There is a French memoir of the Vidame de Chartres by the Comte de la Ferrière-Percy, but I have failed to obtain a copy.)

The surname of Papillon is of great antiquity in France, in England under the Norman dynasty, and again in France at the era of the Protestant Reformation. In the London Lists of Strangers in 1618, under the heading *Broad Street*, there is this entry:—“David Papillion, born in the city of Paris in France, free denizen, in London 30-years.” His great-grandfather was Antoine Papillon (*died* 1525), an influential Huguenot, a correspondent of Erasmus, and a protégé of Marguerite de Valois, sister of Francis I., in whose Court he held an appointment. David's grandfather was also a staunch Protestant, and one of the victims of the St Bartholomew massacre, 1572. David's father was Thomas Papillon, gentleman of the bedchamber to Henri IV., and thrice his ambassador to Venice, but voluntarily retired into private life when the King abjured Protestantism; he had married on 12th August 1572 (the time of the festivities that preceded the massacre) Jane Vieu De la Pierre, and died 20th November 1608. David Papillon had a brother Thomas (born in 1578), Counsellor of the Parliament of Paris, and, in 1620, scribe to the Synod of Arles, who had a son, David, described as “a good and learned man who was banished from Paris, and was imprisoned for three years at Avranches in Normandy, as an obstinate Huguenot,” and then allowed to retire to England, where he died in 1693; he, of course, was the nephew of our David Papillon who founded the English family. David Papillon, of Broad Street (*born* 1579, *died* 1659) was also of Lubenham in Leicestershire; at the date of 1618, when we first met him, he was married to his second wife. His first wife, Mary Castel, to whom he was married in 1611, had died in 1614; her son died in infancy, but a daughter Mary survived, and was afterwards the wife of Peter Fontaine. Mr Papillon married, secondly, on 4th July 1615, Anne Mary Calandrini; “she was of a family famous through many generations at Lucca in Italy,” being daughter of Jean Calandrini, and granddaughter of Giuliano Calandrini (Pope Nicholas V.'s brother), “who adopted the Reformed religion, and had to leave his possessions at Lucca and to take refuge in France.” A memorial of this Mr Papillon is Papillon Hall, the house which he built at Lubenham, and which is now the property of the Earl of Hopetoun. He was also celebrated as a military engineer, having been employed by Cromwell to fortify Northampton, Gloucester, and other towns. He was the author of the following publications:—(1) *A Practical Abstract of the Arts of Fortification and Assailing, containing Foure different Methods of Fortifications, with approved rules to set out in the Field all manner of Superficies, Intrenchments, and Approaches, by the demy Circle, or with Lines and Stakes. Written for the benefit of such as delight in the Practice of these Noble Arts. By David Papillon, Gent. I have diligently perused this Abstract, and do approve it well worthie of the Publick view. Imprimatur, Io. Booker. London: Printed by R. Austin, and are to be sold at the south side of the Exchange and in Pope's head Alley, 1645. [Dedicated “To His Excellencie Sir Thomas Fairfax, Generalissime of the Forces of the honorable houses of Parlemt,” signed “your Excellencies most humble and devoted servant, David Papillon, Aetatis suæ 65,” and dated “London, January 1st, 1645.”] (2) “The Vanity of the Lives and Passions of Men. Written by D. Papillon, Gent. :—Eccles. i. 2. Vanity of vanities, saith the Preacher, vanity of vanities, all is vanity. April 9, 1651, Imprimatur, John Downame. London, Printed by Robert White, 1651.” [Dedicated “To my beloved sister,*

Mrs Chamberlan, the widow ;" dated " From London, June 1, 1651." The epistle concludes thus :—" I commend you to the Lord's protection, desiring to remain, dear sister, your loving brother, *David Papillon*." Mr Papillon died in 1659 in his eightieth year, leaving, with other children, his heir Thomas Papillon, Esq., of Papillon Hall and Acrise, (*born 1623, died 1702*). Mr Thomas Papillon corresponded with his excellent cousin, David Papillon of Paris (already mentioned), and welcomed him to England after his release from imprisonment. The following is an extract of a letter to Thomas from David, dated Paris, February 8, 1681 :—

" Nous vous remercions aussi des temoignages qu'il vous plait nous donner de votre affection singuliere, particulièrement de la forte et sainte exhortation que vous nous faites de demeurer fermes en la foi et en la profession de la vraie religion. C'est une chose que nous ne pouvons esperer de nos propres forces, mais que nous devons demander et devons attendre de Celui en qui et par qui nous pouvons toutes choses. Il a conservé ce precieux don en la personne de notre père Thomas, de notre aieul commun Thomas, et de notre bis-aieul sur lequel il a premièrement fait relever la clairté de sa face et de son evangile, et lui même fait l'honneur d'être du nombre de ceux qui lui presentèrent leur vie et leur sang dans cette journée célèbre de l'Année 1572, marchant par cette voie douloureuse sur les pas de son Sauveur et marquant à ses descendants par son exemple que ni mort, ni vie, ni principauté, ni puissance, ni hauteur, ni profondeur, ni chose presente, ni chose à venir, ne les doit separer de l'affection que Dieu leur a temoigné en son Fils. Vous savez cela aussi bieu que moi, mais il me semble que ces exemples domestiques ne doivent point être oubliés ; or, comme il est important de les imiter il est très utile de les repasser souvent en la memoire et la pensée.

" Comme je ne prends point de part dans l'administration des choses publiques, et ne m'en mêle que par les prières que Dieu me commande de faire pour la paix de l'Etat et de l'Eglise, je vous avoue que je vois bien que le dessein des ennemis de notre religion est de l'extirper, ainsi que vous m'avez marqué par votre lettre [de 17 Mars 1680] ; mais je n'ai pas assez de veux pour penetrer dans les evenements. Je sais que la reformation de la religion est un œuvre de Dieu ; peut-être il ne voudra pas la detruire. Sa colère n'est pas à toujours et ses misericordes sont eternelles. Quoiqu'il soit, nous ne pouvons mieux faire que de le prier de nous preserver, et de lui demander qu'il ait pitié de son Heritage, qu'il ne nous abandonne point, et qu'il nous donne la grace de demeurer fermes dans sa maison et dans sa service."

Thomas Papillon, Esq., bought the manor of Acrise in Kent, in 1666, and lived in the mansion, as did the next four generations of his family. He was M.P. for Dover 1679 to 81, and 90, and for London 1695 to 98. He was celebrated as a champion of civil and religious liberty in the reign of Charles II. ; he had been a Sheriff of London 1681-2. It was the two Sheriffs' duty to name the Grand Jury, and during his year of office, the corrupt government failed to induce them to tamper with the lists of names. The Lord Mayor was therefore employed in a plot to change the mode of election of Sheriffs, which had hitherto been by an open poll. The plot proceeded on the custom of nominating a candidate by drinking his health, and the Lord Mayor claimed that by thus drinking to a man, he not only proposed him, but absolutely elected him. Mr. Papillon, disregarding the plot, opened a poll ; at its close, Papillon and Dubois were found to be duly elected Sheriffs for 1682-3. His Lordship having decided in favour of two other nominees, Mr. Papillon formally demanded that he should attend and swear him and Dubois into office. It was for this alleged offence that Mr. Papillon was brought to a state trial, and fined £10,000. He was Master of the Mercers' Company, to which he bequeathed £10,000 "to relieve any of his family that might at any future time come to want." One of his daughters, Elizabeth, was the wife of Sir Edward Ward, Lord Chief Baron of the Exchequer. His successor was his son, Philip Papillon, Esq., of Acrise (*born 1660, died 1736*), M.P. for Dover from 1700 to 1715. [He at first contested this seat unsuccessfully Secretary Vernon wrote on Dec. 16, 1697. "Aylmer is chosen

Parliament-man for Dover ; he had 111 votes, and Papillon but 90."] He married first, in 1689, Anne, daughter of William Jolliffe, Esq., of Carswell, Staffordshire, whose only surviving son was David, his heir. He married secondly, in 1695, Susanna, daughter of George Henshaw, Esq., by whom he had five children. [One of these was Philip Papillon, Esq., of West Malling, (*born* 1698, *died* 1746), who married, first, Marianne de Salvert, and secondly, Gabrielle de Nouleville]. David Papillon, Esq., of Acrise, (*born* 1691, *died* 1762), was a Commissioner of Excise from 1742 to 1754, M.P. for Romney from 1722 to 1728, and for Dover in 1734. His son was David Papillon, Esq., of Acrise, (*born* 1729, *died* 1809), Commissioner of Excise from 1754 to 1780, and Chairman of the Board of Excise from 1780 to 1790 ; he married in 1753, Bridget, daughter and heir of William Turner, Esq., by whom he had Thomas, his heir, and other children, [a younger son was John Rawstorn Papillon, Esq., of Lexden Manor, in Essex, *born* 1763, *died* 1837]. Lieut.-Colonel Thomas Papillon, of Acrise, commandant of the East Kent Militia, (*born* 1757, *died* 1838), married in 1791, Anne, daughter, and eventually co-heiress of Henry Cressett Pelham, Esq., of Crowhurst Park, Sussex, and had three sons and seven daughters, of whom the second son is the Rev. John Papillon, Rector of Lexden, father of Rev. Thomas Leslie Papillon, Fellow of New College, (formerly of Merton College), Oxford. The present head of the family is the eldest son of the late Lieut.-Colonel Papillon, Thomas Papillon, Esq., of Crowhurst Park, (*born* 7th March 1803), J.P. and D.L., who married in 1825 Frances Margaret, second daughter of the late Sir Henry Oxenden, of Broome Park, Kent. His sons are (1). Philip Oxenden Papillon Esq., of Lexden Manor House, (successor to his grand-uncle), M.P. for Colchester from 1859 to 1865, who married Emily Caroline, third daughter of the Very Rev. Thomas Garnier, Dean of Lincoln. (2). Rev. Thomas Henry Papillon, Rector of Crowhurst. (3). Major John Ashton Papillon of the Royal Engineers, who married Lydia, 5th daughter of Rev. William Girardot, of Hinton Charterhouse, Somersetshire. (4). Captain David Papillon, 92nd Highlanders. The family motto is, *Ditat servata fides* ; on the shield are three representations of a butterfly (papillon), and a chevron.

Mr John Dubois, citizen and weaver, whose name in 1682 was associated with Mr Thomas Papillon, was probably of Huguenot origin. He married Sarah Waldo (sister of Sir Edward), and had three children : (1.) John (died before 1707) ; (2.) Charles, of Mitcham, Surrey, who died 20th October 1740, aged 83, celebrated for his botanic garden and collections of shells and fossils ; (3.) Mary, born in the East Indies about 1694, was married to her cousin Peter Waldo of Mitcham (eighth child of Samuel), and died 20th January 1773. Jacques du Boys (or, du Bois) was a refugee from the neighbourhood of Lisle in Flanders (son of Guylliam du Boys), and he is on record in the visitation of London, as one "who came over into England in the tyme of persecution," with his wife Jane, daughter of Gregory Mate-lyne. These are declared to be the parents of Peter du Bois, merchant in Cordwayner Ward, London, who was living in 1634, having married, *first*, Elizabeth, daughter of John Monier ; *secondly*, Katherine, daughter of John Bulteel ; and, *thirdly*, Mary, daughter of Friscobald of Florence.

The name of Dubois has, probably, often disappeared in the anglicized form, "Wood." * François Dubois, with his wife and son, fled from the St Bartholomew massacre to Shrewsbury, and is said to have founded a ribbon manufactory there. His descendants removed to Wolverhampton, where they purchased coal mines, and built extensive iron forges, some of which are still in operation. Here, about 1652, the family name is Wood ; and William Wood (born in 1671) known as the "Irish Patentee," was fourth in descent from the refugee, François Dubois. If Dean Swift had known or told that Wood was of a family of metallurgists, he could hardly have succeeded in his political scheme of imposing upon the Irish people the notion

* Professor Weiss, Mr Durrant Cooper, and others have specimens of this submerging of French names. Lemaitre became Master or Masters ; Le Roy, King ; Fonnelier, Cooper ; Lejeune, Young ; Le Blanc, White [or Blong] ; Lenoir, Black ; Loiseau, Bird ; Le Tellier, Taylor. There was also accidental changes such as, Marriette, Merrit ; Pain, Payne ; Merinian, Meryon ; Cloquet, Clokie [or Cluckie].

that that copper coinage was bad, as to which, there is evidence that "the weight and fineness of the metal was determined by Sir Isaac Newton, the master of the mint." The fourth son of William Wood was Charles Wood (who died in 1799), assay-master in Jamaica for thirty years, a man remarkable for energy and ability, and of such high moral and religious principles that, notwithstanding the notorious corruption of the age, he never took a perquisite. On his return home, he married and built Lowmill Iron-works near Whitehaven; and removing from Cumberland into South Wales, he erected the Cyfarthfa Iron-works at Merthyr Tydvil. At Jamaica he signalized himself by a discovery (substances and products, although known to the inhabitants of uncultivated regions, are always said to be undiscovered until made known to the scientific world), as to which Knight, in his *Cyclopedia of Industry*, says, "PLATINA or PLATINUM, is an important metal which was first made known in Europe by Mr Wood, assay-master in Jamaica, who met with its ore in 1741." I give an abridgement of the statements contained in the "Philosophical Transactions."

On 13th December 1750, William Brownrigg, M.D., F.R.S., (through William Watson, F.R.S.) presented to the Royal Society the following specimens:—

1. Platina, in dust, or minute masses, mixed with black sand and other impurities, as brought from the Spanish West Indies.
2. Native Platina, separated from the above-mentioned impurities.
3. Platina that has been fused.
4. Another piece of Platina that was part of the pommel of a sword.

Mr Watson read several papers "concerning a new semi-metal called *Platina*," one of which was the Memoir by Dr Brownrigg, who says:—"This semi-metal was first presented to me about nine years ago, by Mr Charles Wood, a skilful and inquisitive metallurgist, who met with it in Jamaica, whither it had been brought from Carthagená, in New Spain. And the same gentleman hath since gratified my curiosity, by making further inquiries concerning this body. It is found in considerable quantities in the Spanish West Indies (in what part I could not learn), and is there known by the name of Platina di Pinto. The Spaniards probably call it Platina, from the resemblance in colour that it bears to silver. It is bright and shining, and of a uniform texture; it takes a fine polish, and is not subject to tarnish or rust; it is extremely hard and compact; but, like bath-metal or cast-iron, brittle, and cannot be extended under the hammer. When exposed by itself to the fire, either in grains or in larger pieces, it is of extreme difficult fusion; and hath been kept for two hours in an air furnace, in a heat that would run down cast-iron in fifteen minutes: which great heat it hath endured without being melted or wasted; neither could it be brought to fuse in this heat, by adding to it Borax and other saline fluxes. But the Spaniards have a way of melting it down, either alone or by means of some flux; and cast it into sword hilts, buckles, snuff-boxes, and other utensils."

Dr Brownrigg's paper gave the details of many experiments; as to these he wrote from Whitehaven, February 13, 1751, (N.S.):—"The gentleman, whose experiments on Platina I mentioned to the Royal Society, was Mr Charles Wood, who permitted me to make what use of them I pleased; and I did not pretend to have made any new discovery, nor to know so much of that body, as hath long been known to the Spaniards. I might indeed have made use of his authority; but he was not ambitious of appearing in print."

One of Charles Wood's living representatives is his grand-daughter, Mrs Mary Howitt (*née* Botham), a picturesque poetical authoress, sometimes publishing works entirely her own, and sometimes in partnership with her husband, Mr William Howitt. She herself has long had an honourable place in the literature of her country, her guiding sentiments being (as she herself avows), "the love of Christ, of the poor, and of little children."

A Norman family of twenty-two sons and one daughter, whose father was Comte de Tankerville, became known in England through the escape hither, from the St Bartholomew massacre, of William Chamberlaine, a younger son, one of a race of "captains and great commanders." The refugee's wife was "Jeneveva Vignon of France (see "The Visitation of

London," 1634.) Each of his two sons was named Peter, of whom the elder left a daughter, wife of Cargill of Aberdeenshire. The younger son was Peter Chamberlaine of London, practitioner in physic, who married Sarah, daughter of William de Laune, doctor in physic. He had many children, of whom the eldest was Dr Peter Chamberlaine, physician to King Charles I. and to King Charles II., who married Jane, daughter of Sir Hugh Middleton, Bart. His son seems to have slightly altered his surname, which in 1664 he signed thus:—"Hugh Chamberlen;" he also was of London, and a doctor of physic: his wife was Dorothy, daughter of John Brett, Esq., of in Kent. His son and successor was Hugh Chamberlain (or Chamberlen), M.D., of Cambridge, (*born 1664, died 1728*); he was three times married, and had by his first wife one daughter, and by his second wife two daughters. He was a fashionable physician and accoucheur, and a highly successful general practitioner in London, and left a large fortune. He brought Mauriceau's (the French Physician) Treatise, and his invention of the obstetrical forceps, into notice and use. His monument was provided by Edmund, Duke of Buckingham, and his epitaph by Bishop Atterbury. Mr George Lewis Smith says, that this monument which is in Westminster Abbey, is executed in marble of different colours by P. A. Scheemakers and Laur. Delvaux, and is "of striking effect;" the recumbent statue of the author, and the figures of Health, Longevity, and Fame are all gracefully and successfully designed and executed.

The following is the epitaph:—

HUGO CHAMBERLEN,

Hugonis ac Petri utriusque Medici filius ac nepos,
 Medicinam ipse excoluit feliciter et egregiè honestavit :
 ad summam quippe artis suæ peritiam
 summam etiam in dictis et factis fidem, insignem mentis candorem,
 morumque suavitatem, adjunxit,
 ut an languentibus an sanis acceptior, an medicus an vir melior esset
 certatum sit inter eos qui in utroque laudis genere
 Primarium fuisse uno ore consentiunt.
 Nullam ille medendi rationem non assecutus,
 depellendis tamen Puerperarum periculis, et avertendis Infantium morbis,
 operam præcipuè impendit,
 eâque multoties cavit
 ne illustribus familiis eriperentur hæredes unici,
 ne patriæ charissimæ cives egregii.
 Universis certò prodesse (quam potuit) voluit,
 adeoque, distractâ in Partes republicâ,
 Cum iis, a quorum sententiâ discessit, amicitiam nihilominus sanctè coluit,
 artisque suæ præsidia lubens communicavit.
 Fuit ille
 tantâ vitæ elegantîâ et nitore, animo tam forti tamque excelso,
 indole tam propensâ ad munificentiam,
 specie ipsâ tam ingenuâ atque liberali,
 ut facilè crederes prosapiæ ejus nobilem aliquem exstitisse auctorem,
 utcumque ex præclarâ stirpe veterum Comitum de Tankerville
 jam a quadringentis Illum annis ortum nescires.
 In diversâ quam expertus fortunæ sorte,
 Quod suum erat—quod decuit—semper tenuit ;
 cum Magnis vivens
 haud demissè se gessit,

cum Minimis non asperé, non inhumané,
 utrosque eodem bene merendi studio complexus,
 utrisque idem, æqué utilis ac charus.
 Filius—erat mirâ in patrem pietate ;
 Pater—filiarum amantissimus quas quidem tres habuit,
 unam e primâ conjuge, duas ex alterâ, castas, bonas, matribus simillimas ;
 cum iis omnibus usque ad mortem conjunctissimè vixit.
 Tertiam Uxorem sibi superstitem reliquit.
 Ad humaniores illas ac domesticas virtutes tanquam cumulus accessit
 Rerum Divinarum amor non fictus,
 summa Numinis Ipsius reverentia,
 quibus imbuta mens, exuvias jam corporis depositura,
 ad Superiora se erexit,
 morbi diutini languoribus infracta permansit,
 et vitam tandem hanc minimè vitalem—non dissolutè, non infructuosè actam—
 morte verè Christianâ claudens,
 ad patriam coelestem migravit.
 Obiit 17^o Junii, A.D. 1728,
 annis sexaginta quatuor expletis, proveciori ætate sanè dignus,
 cujus ope effectum est
 ut multi, non inter primos penè vagitus extincti,
 ad extremam nunc senectutem possint pervenire.
 Viro Integerrimo, Amicissimo
 ob servatam in partu vitam,
 ob restitutam sæpius et confirmatam tandem valetudinem,
 Monumentum hoc Sepulchrale ejus Effigie insignitum posuit

EDMUNDUS DUX BUCKINGHAMENSIS,

appositis inde statuis ad exemplum marmoris antiqui expressis, quæ
 quid ab illo præstitum sit, et quid illi (redditus licet)
 adhuc debetur, posteris testatum faciant.

In the *Proceedings of the Society of Antiquaries of Scotland*, Vol. VI. (1866-67), pages 284 to 310, there are printed :—"Notes relating to Mrs Esther (Langlois, or) Inglis, the celebrated calligraphist, with an enumeration of Manuscript Volumes written by her between the years 1586 and 1624. By David Laing, Esq., Sec. F.S.A., Scot." I am permitted to present my readers with an abridgment of Mr Laing's Paper. Nicholas Langlois and Marie Presot, his wife, fled to this country from the St Bartholomew Massacre ; their infant daughter, Esther, born (probably in Dieppe) in 1571, was a refugee with them. They immediately, or soon after their flight, settled in Edinburgh. The rudiments of the art of calligraphy, which Esther brought to such perfection, she learned from her mother. On the anniversary of St Bartholomew in 1574, "9 Calend. Septemb. 1574 quo die multa Christianorum millia, duos abhinc annos in Galliis trucidatione perfidiosâ, e vivis fuerunt sublata," Nicholas Langlois wrote a Latin letter to Mr David Lyndsay, Minister of Leith, acknowledging his obligations. The letter is followed by a copy of some sets of verses, in which his wife exhibits her beautiful writing in various styles of penmanship. This artistic portion of the still existing manuscript is introduced by the announcement, "Uxor mea vario characteris genere illa pro viribus in sequenti paginâ, me suasore, descripsit;" and it is signed thus :—*Marie Presot Francoise* escrivoit à Edimbourg le 24 d'Aoust, 1574."

The City Treasurer's accounts bear evidence of the kindness shown to this refugee family, and prove that he was enabled to open a French school :—

1578-9, March

Item to Nicholas Langloys Francheman, and Marie Prisott, his spous, for thair help and releif of sum debt contractit be thame in the zeir of God 1578, £70. 0 0

1580, July.

Item to Nicholas Langloys Francheman, and Marie Prisott his spouse, 80 0 0

1581, July.

Item to Nicholas Langloys Francheman, Master of the French scole, conforme to his Maties precept, 80 0 0

He also received his pension of Fifty Pounds Scots at Whitsunday term in the years 1582, 1583, 1584, and 1585.

A little MS. in the British Museum entitled :—"Livret contenant diverses sortes de lettres escrit à Lislebourg, par Esther Langlois, Françoise, 1586" is probably little Esther's advanced exercise-book under her mother's tuition. Esther was married in 1596, to Bartholomew Kello; but in her manuscripts she continued to call herself by her maiden name. These manuscripts, beautifully illuminated, and sometimes further adorned with her own portrait, entirely with her own hand, were executed for presentation to her patrons and patronesses, some of whom were exalted personages, and from whom she received gratuities in return. A French Psalter, dated 27 Mars 1599, and presented to Queen Elizabeth, bears her signature as *Esther Anglois*. In 1600 she adopts the signature *Esther Inglis*. Her husband and herself lived in Edinburgh for several years after their marriage. He had received a learned education, and was honoured by the notice of King James, who employed him as a messenger to the Netherlands in January 1600. He probably followed his royal patron to London; there are extant signatures of himself and spouse, dated "at London, 8th August 1604," and one of her manuscripts is dated, "London, this first day of January 1608," but before this date, her husband had taken holy orders: the Rev. Bartholomew Kello was collated to the rectory of Willingale Spain, near Chelmsford, 21st Dec. 1607, the King being patron. The manuscript just alluded to, is written in imitation of print, and contains the following brochure :—"A treatise of Preparation to the Holy Supper of our only Saviour and Redeemer Jesus Christ. Proper for all those who would worthily approach to the Holy Table of our Lord. Moreover, a Dialogue containend the Principal poynts which they who wold communicat should knowe and understand. Translated out of French in Inglishe for the benefite of all who truely love the Lord Jesus. By Bartholomew Kello, Parson of Willingale Spayne in the Countye of Essex." This MS., as well as many others, is in Mr Laing's possession; it is No. 16 of the Twenty-Eight manuscripts described in his Paper. Her father died on the 10th August, 1611 at Edinburgh; in his Will, he mentions another daughter, Marie Inglis. In 1612, Esther is styled by an admirer of her talent, "L'unique et souveraine Dame de la plume." Her husband and herself seem to have returned to Edinburgh in 1615; a MS. of that year on *La Vanité et Inconstance du Monde* is in the possession of James Douglas, Esq., of Cavers (No. 23 in Mr Laing's list). Their only son, Samuel, comes to view as an Edinburgh student in 1617, and he took the degree of M.A. in 1618. A letter from his mother to the king is extant, petitioning for his admission to an English university; it is dated Edinburgh the XX of Iuin 1620. He was admitted to Christ Church, Oxford, and became (it is said) minister of Speakshall or Spexall in Suffolk. "Mrs Esther Inglis, spouse of Barthilmo Kello, indweller in Leith," died on 30th August 1624, aged 53. The admirable Scottish Divine, Robert Boyd of Trochrig, alludes to her in his diary thus :—"Ce moys de Juillet 1625, estant à Edin., j' appris la mort d' Esther Angloys, femme de Bart. de Kello; damoy-selle doné de pleusieurs beaux dons; et entre autres excellent escrivain par dessus toutes les femmes de son siecle, dont j'ay quelques beaux monuments de sa main et son amitie envers ma femme et moy." Her husband survived until 15th March 1638; at the time of his death, he was styled, "Barthilmo Kello, minister of God's word, and indweller in Edinburgh." Besides her son, two daughters, Elizabeth and Marie, also survived her. Her portrait, painted in 1595, is in Mr Laing's possession, and has been engraved under his superintendence.

George Jeune, or Le Jeune, was a descendant of a good family of Montpellier (formerly of La Marche), Sieurs de Chambeson. Mr Smiles, to whom the family pedigree was communicated, informs us that he took refuge in Jersey and was settled there, in the parish of St Brelade, in 1570, in which year he married Marie Hubert. *The Register* for 1869 mentions his lineal descendant, the late Francis Jeune, Esq., of Jersey, and takes occasion to correct a mistaken report that he was a miller; "there was a mill on his estate formerly attached to a monastery, at which the neighbouring landowners were compelled to grind, and he received the dues, but in no other sense was he a miller." His eminent son and namesake, Francis, was born in 1806; he became B.A. of Oxford in 1827, and soon afterwards Fellow of Pembroke College. From 1834 to 1838 he became celebrated as the Head-Master of King Edward the Sixth's School in Birmingham, and then received through Lord John Russell the joint-preferments of Dean of Jersey and Rector of St Helier's. In 1843 he returned to Oxford as Master of Pembroke College and Canon of Gloucester; during the following twenty years he was a leader in University Reform, having a principal share in founding the Middle-class Examination, in establishing the departments of Law and Modern History, and of Natural Science, and in writing the Report of the Commission of Enquiry. In Theology he was the determined opponent of Dr Pusey. In 1864, through Viscount Palmerston, he became Dean of Lincoln, and (after a few months' residence in his Deanery), Bishop of Peterborough. His health began to give way, and he died on 21st August 1868. His personalty was sworn under £35,000. His will, dated 23d March, 1868, was to this effect:—"By this my last will I, Francis Jeune, Bishop of Peterborough, commend my soul to Almighty God, through the merits of the Saviour who loved me and gave Himself for me; and bequeath all my estate whatsoever to my good and loving wife, whom I name as guardian of my children under age, if need be, and executrix of this my will."

Jacques D'Embrun, one of a family of high extraction, fled from the St Bartholomew massacre, abandoning his home at Embrun, near Gap, in the Hautes Alpes. For the above information I am indebted to Mr Smiles, who adds:—"Escaping to Rouen, his family, with six others, De Cafour, Le Gyt, De Lasaux, Beaufort, Le Pine, and La Grande, crossed the Channel in an open boat on the 19th August 1572, and settled in Canterbury." The spelling of the name was changed into D'Ambraïn and Dombrain. The family was represented at the end of last century by Abraham Dombrain, Esq., of Canterbury. James Dombrain, his son (born in 1793) entered the Navy in 1808. In 1816 he was Deputy Comptroller-General of the Coast Guard of the United Kingdom. From this office he was transferred, upon receiving a commission to organize the Coast-Guard service on the coast of Ireland, and for this duty he received the rank of Comptroller-General of the Coast-Guard in 1819. For thirty years he presided over the Force which he had introduced and organized. He received the honour of knighthood from the Lord-Lieutenant of Ireland in 1844. Sir James Dombrain died in 1869, Lady Dombrain (*née* Miss Mary Furleigh of Canterbury) having predeceased him in 1864. His son, the Rev. Henry Honeywood Dombrain was Incumbent of St George's in Deal, and afterwards Vicar of Westwell, Kent; he is the author of a very fair, simple, and thorough reply to Professor Maurice (author of "Theological Essays," and "Doctrine of Sacrifice,") entitled, "The Sacrifice of the Lord Jesus in type and fulfilment, viewed in connexion with recent statements on the subject," London, 1858. Sir James's grandson is the Rev. James Dombrain, Rector of St Benedict's, Norwich.

Valerian Paget, a French Protestant refugee, settled in Leicestershire in the reign of Queen Elizabeth, and founded a family. From him descended a son, Leonard Paget, ancestor of Thomas Tertius Paget, Esq., of Humberston, near Leicester. Other descendants are Edmund Arthur Paget, Esq., of Thorpe, near Melton, and Charles Paget, Esq., of Ruddington, late M.P. for Nottingham.

Members of the Family of Emeris, being French Protestants, fled from the St Bartholomew Massacre, and soon after 1572 acquired landed property at Southwood, in Norfolk, on which they resided till 1768, and which is still the inheritance of the head of the family. The

Rev. John Emeris, of Southwood (Norfolkshire) and of Louth (Lincolnshire), M.A., Rector of Tetford, Fellow of Corpus Christi College, Cambridge (born at Southwood, 1735, died 1819) married in 1768, Anne, daughter of William Smyth Hobman, great-niece and eventually co-heiress of David Aitkinson, Esq. By her Mr Emeris inherited the estate of Fanthorpe in Lincolnshire. His son and heir was the Rev. John Emeris, B.D. (who died 13th April 1831) Rector of Strangton Parva, Bedfordshire, Perpetual Curate of Altringham and Cockerington, Lincolnshire. By his wife Elizabeth (whom he married in 1815), daughter of Rev. John Grantham, of Ashby, M.A., he had two sons, of whom the eldest is another John Emeris, now of Southwood. The present Rev. John Emeris was born in 1815, he is M.A. of University College, Oxford, and, having married in 1852 Anne Elizabeth, daughter of James Helps, Esq., is the father of the John Emeris of the rising generation. The other son of the late Rector of Strangton Parva is William Robert Emeris, Esq., of Louth (born in 1817), J.P., M.A. of Magdalen College, Oxford; he married in 1850, Isabella Barbara, daughter of Rev. Robert Gordon, grand-daughter of George Gordon, D.D., Dean of Lincoln. The family motto is "Emeritus."

Philip D'Espard fled to England from the St Bartholomew Massacre. He succeeded in bringing property with him and attracted the attention and confidence of Queen Elizabeth, who sent him to Ireland as a Royal Commissioner. He acquired large Ironworks in Queen's County, and large tracts of land there and in the County of Kilkenny. The peasantry long applied to the district the name, Despard's Country. He was the ancestor of Colonel William Despard, an officer of Engineers in King William III.'s reign, whose son was Member for Thomastown in the Irish House of Commons in 1715, and afterwards sat for County Kilkenny. Another descendant, Philip Despard (born in 1680) married in 1708 one of the five co-heiresses of Colonel Elias Green; her portion was Killaghy Castle in Tipperary, with 1500 acres of land, which remained with the Despards until within the last twelve years. In April 1779 Captain Edward Marcus Despard, of the English army, described as a "native of Ireland and well-connected in that country," distinguished himself along with Nelson. I quote from the Pictorial History of England (Reign of George III., Book III., Chapter 1) "Nelson, who had just been made Post-Captain, was sent to take Fort San Juan, upon the river of the same name which flows from Lake Nicaragua to the Atlantic, being assisted by a few land troops and some Mosquito Indians. He ascended the then almost unknown river, and, after indescribable toil and suffering, reached on the 9th of April a small island on which there was a fort that commanded the bed of the river, and served as an outwork to the town. This fort Nelson resolved to board. Putting himself at the head of a few sailors, he leaped upon the beach. Captain Despard followed him, gallantly supported him, and, together they stormed the battery. Two days afterwards the two heroes came in sight of the Castle of San Juan, which they compelled to surrender on the 24th of April. Nelson was accustomed to count this as one of the most perilous expeditions in which he had ever been engaged; of 1800 men, counting Indians and all, only 380 returned." Captain Despard rose to the rank of Colonel, but believing himself entitled to higher promotion, he formed that connection with revolutionary clubs which terminated so fatally in 1803. At his trial (says the same historian) "Sergeant Best argued that Colonel Despard, a gentleman, a veteran officer, could not have embarked with such men in such wild schemes, unless he had been bereft of his reason. He dwelt upon his former high character and past services. . . . The first witness for the defence was the gallant Nelson, who, in energetic language, bore honourable testimony to the character of Despard; they had, he said, been on the Spanish Main together in 1779, they had been together in the enemies' trenches, they had slept in the same tent; assuredly he was then a loyal man and a brave officer. General Sir Alured Clarke and Sir E. Nepean declared that they had always considered his loyalty as undoubted as his bravery, and that he had returned from service with the highest testimonials to his character." Among the Irish proprietors in last century I find the name of William Despard, Esq., of Coulrane and Cur-town (Queen's County) at Killaghy Castle (County Tipperary); he had a large family, of whom

the fifth son, John, was Adjutant-General in the war with America and rose to high rank. This Lieut.-General, John Despard, married Harriet-Anne, daughter of Thomas Hesketh, Esq., and sister of Sir Thomas Dalrymple Hesketh, third Baronet of Rufford Hall, and had an only child, Harriet Dorothea, who was married in 1816, to Vice-Admiral Henry Francis Greville, C.B., (a kinsman of the Earl of Warwick); she died in 1856, leaving five daughters, and a son, Major Henry Lambert Fulke Greville. The Despard family is creditably represented among the clergy.

The ancestor of the family of Dobrée fled to the island of Guernsey, from the St Bartholomew massacre. From him descended Peter Dobrée, merchant, of London, father of Rev. William Dobrée, rector of St Saviour's, Guernsey, author of a popular treatise on the Lord's Supper. That admirable clergyman was the father of the most eminent representative of the family, the Rev. Peter Paul Dobrée, who was born at Guernsey in 1782, and died at Cambridge in 1843, a Fellow of Trinity College, and Regius Professor of Greek in that University. Professor Dobrée was unmarried, and his estate of the Grange in Guernsey (towards which his heart often soared), with other property, was inherited by his only sister who had married Mr John Carey, the receiver-general of the island. William Dobrée, a merchant, represented the family in London in 1744. The descending pedigree can be partly traced in that of the family of Norwood in Kent. I observe the name of Bonamy Dobrée, Esq., in a recent list of the lieutenancy of London.

Among the young men of rank residing in Stirling Castle, and educated along with King James VI., under the tutorship of the great George Buchanan, was a French Protestant youth, Jerome Groslot, Sieur de l'Isle. His father, Jerome Groslot, Bailli of Orleans, was killed in that city during the St Bartholomew massacre. He had, during his lifetime, shown hospitality to Buchanan; and young Jerome, who fled to Scotland after the massacre, was requited by the sage's affection and generosity. When he returned to France, the Sieur de l'Isle was not forgotten by the king, who employed him in a private negociation with Henry IV. He sat in the Synod of Privas in 1612. Although not an author, he was esteemed as one of the literati of his day. The following is a certificate which George Buchanan addressed to Theodore Beza:—"Jerome Groslot, a young man of Orleans, who is the bearer of this, although born in a distinguished city, of most distinguished parents, is, however, best known in consequence of his calamities. In that universal tumult and universal phrensy which prevailed in France, he lost his father and his patrimony, and was himself exposed to jeopardy. As he could not remain at home in safety, he chose to fix his residence in Scotland till the violence of that storm should a little subside. As the state of national affairs is now somewhat more tranquil, and his domestic concerns require his return, he is determined to travel through England, that, like Ulysses, he may become acquainted with the manners and cities of many men; and, as far as the shortness of his time will permit, may familiarise himself with a branch of civil knowledge which is of no trivial importance. This journey, I trust, he will not perform without receiving some benefit, such as he has derived from his late peregrination. During his residence in Scotland, he has not lived like a stranger in a foreign land, but like a citizen among his fellows. The study of letters he has prosecuted so successfully, as not only to be able to soothe by their suavity the sorrows incident to his disastrous condition, but also to have provided for himself and his family a resource against the future contingencies of life. Here it is not necessary for me to persuade, or even to admonish you to treat this excellent youth with kindness; for that is what the uniform course of your life, and the bond of the same faith, demand of you, nay, even compel you to do, for the sake of maintaining your own character. G. BUCHANAN."*

"Edinburgh, July the fifteenth, 1581."

From Melchior Adam's *Lives of German Philosophers*, it appears that "Groslot visited the English universities in the company of Paulus Melissus Schedius, and sailed with that philosopher to France, in the spring of 1583." Dr Irving (in his *Life of Buchanan*) informs us that "several philological epistles of Groslot may be found in the collections of Goldastus

* From *Buchanani Epistolæ*—(the translation is by Dr Irving).

and Burman. In the latter collection occurs his annotations on Tacitus. Casaubon calls him *nobilissimus doctissimusque vir.*" Melchior Adam names and describes him as "Hieronymus Groslothus Lislæus, nobilis Gallus, cujus majores ex Francia Germaniæ oriundi erant, qui cum adolescentulo Jacobo VI. Scotiæ rege sub Georgio Buchanano educatus fuerat."

The Pasteur Cosme Brevin took refuge in the Channel Islands after the St Bartholomew massacre, and was in the reign of Elizabeth the minister of the Island of Sark. His son was the Rev. Daniel Brevint, Rector of St John's, Jersey, father of the more celebrated Daniel, the Very Rev. Daniel Brevint, D.D., Dean of Lincoln (*born 1616, died 1695*). Dr Brevint was M.A. of Saumur, and was the first native of the Channel Islands, who was made Fellow of Jesus College, Oxford, through a royal foundation in favour of such insular aspirants to Anglican ordination. This he lost during the Commonwealth, which interregnum he spent in Normandy, doing the duties of a French pastor. On his return home, he became a Prebendary of Durham, and was promoted to his Deanery in 1681. Dean Brevint's works are still read: they are (1) *Missale Romanum*, or the depth and mystery of Roman Mass, laid open and explained for the use of both reformed and unreformed Christians, 1672; (2) *The Christian Sacrament and Sacrifice*, by way of discourse, meditation, and prayer upon the nature, parts, and blessings of the Holy Communion; dedicated to Lady Elizabeth Carteret; 1673; (3) *Saul and Samuel at Endor*, or the new waies of salvation and service, which usually tempt men to Rome and detain them there, truly represented and refuted; as also a brief account of R. F., his *Missale Vindicatum*, or Vindication of the Roman Mass, 1674.

The Brevint memoir I have placed here as a good introduction to some refugee memorabilia concerning the Channel Islands, furnished to me by a friend. The firm establishment of the reformed faith in the Channel Islands dates from the excommunication of Queen Elizabeth by Pius V. in 1570. The Islands which, as part of the ancient Duchy of Normandy, had been under the jurisdiction of the Bishop of Coutances, were transferred to the English Diocese of Winchester. An old chronicle, which appears to have been written by a member or retainer of the De Carteret family, is still extant in the original French, and the following is a translation of Chap. xxxviii., the subject of which is "How several notable persons and other good families, from France and elsewhere, transported themselves to Jersey as well to Guernsey on account of religion, and to avoid the danger of great persecutions; and on the good reception and entertainment which they have had in the said islands."

"Scarcely had the Churches of Jersey and Guernsey been re-established and reformed (as you have just read) than the news spread and was repeated everywhere. Accordingly, many good families and notable persons transported themselves into the said islands, there to hear the Word of God purely and freely preached, and to avoid the great danger of the troubles and persecutions which were carried on in France. They were affectionately and humanely received, and are and have always been, from time to time, well entertained and protected by the captains, gentlemen, and other respectable inhabitants of the said islands. Some remained longer than others, but all enjoyed during their residence the liberty in which they were guarded and protected in complete security from danger. The following are most of the names, but specially of those persons, both ministers and others, who during the time of the troubles and persecutions, retired to Jersey:—

MINISTERS.

Mr De la Ripandine.
 „ Du Val.
 „ Dangy.
 „ Pierre Henice.
 „ Des Travaux.
 „ Pinçon.
 „ Bonespoir.

Mr Des Serfs.
 „ Parent.
 „ De Freiderne.
 „ Du Perron.
 „ De Chautmont.
 „ De Haleville.
 „ Moulinos.

Mr Vincent Du Val.	Mr Thomas Johanne.
„ Gerin.*	„ Toussaint Le Bouvier.
„ Des Moulins.†	„ Thomas Bertram.
„ Monange (has been minister both of St Pierre-Port in Guernsey, and of St Helier in Jersey.)	„ Julien Dolbel.
„ Beny.	„ Laurens Machon.
„ Nicholas Le Duc.	„ Josué Bonhomme.
„ Bouillon.‡	„ Edouart Herault.
„ G. Riche.	„ Nicholas Baudoin (minister both of St Pierre-Port in Guernsey, and of St Marie in Jersey.)
„ Mathurin Laignaux.	„ Jacques Girard.
„ G. Alix.§	„ Le Churel.
„ Cosmes Brevin.	„ G. Treffroy.
„ Olivier Mesnier.	„ Jean Girard.
„ Marin Chestes.	„ Arthur Walke (minister of the Chateau de Mont Orgeuil in Jersey.)
„ Martin.	„ Percival Wybone (minister of Chateau Cornet in Guernsey.)
„ Pierre Baptisté.	
„ Nicolas Maret.	

SEIGNEURS AND OTHER FRENCH GENTLEMEN.

Le Comte de Montgomery, and } Madame, his Comtesse.	Mr De Liage, and Madame, his wife.
Mr de Montmorial, and } Madame, his wife.	Mr Daigneux.
Mr the Commander of the Order of Malta.	„ Des Colombiers.
Mr Le Baron de Coulosse.	„ Bisson.
Madame de Laval, and her } Maitre-d' hotel, and all her suite. }	„ De Moyneville.
Madame, the Lady of } Cardinal Castillon.¶ }	„ De Montfossey.
	„ De Groneville.
	„ De la Branche and his wife.
	„ De St Voist.
	„ Des Granges.

The above lists are from the old manuscript. For the following I am indebted to my correspondent. It appears that Mr Baudoin accepted his charge in Jersey in 1585, owing to some disagreement between the French ministers and the governor of Guernsey (Sir Thomas Leighton). Before that date, Mr Le Duc had been pastor of St Martin's in Guernsey. The ten parishes of Guernsey were about (or soon after) this date, however, given to French Protestant ministers, of whom the following is a list :—

- Maitre Marin Chrestien *dit* Bonespoir, St Pierre-Port.
 „ Pierre Le Roy *dit* Bouillon, St Pierre du bois et Torteval.
 „ Mathurin Loulmeau *dit* Du Gravier, St Martin.
 „ Pierre Merlin, exerçant alternativement le ministère de la parole de Dieu en ville.
 „ Jacques Roullées, St André.
 „ Jean Marchant, La Forêt.
 „ Jean Du Quesnel, Le Câtél.
 „ Jean De Cherpont, Le Valle.
 „ Noel Perruquet *dit* De la Mellonière, St Samson.

* A family of the name of Guérin, originally of Clérac in Provence, still exists in Guernsey.

† A family surnamed Moulin, in Guernsey, is (according to tradition) descended from a refugee minister.

‡ A family of this name was in existence in Guernsey, in the beginning of this century.

§ The surname of the great Dr Allix was often spelt as above.

|| Grandfather of Dean Brevint.

¶ This was the Comtesse De Beauvais, widow of Odet de Chatillon, commonly called the Cardinal.

In 1589 most of these returned to France. The following names afterwards occur. Jacques Guyneau (died 1592). George Chappelain (died 1592). Dominique Sicard (1592). Jean De la Vallée (1592). Samuel Loulmeau (1592). Daniel Dolbel (1596). Jeremie Valpy (1597). Nicolas Baudoin (recalled to Guernsey and reinstated in the Town Parish in 1599; died 1613, aged 87). Thomas Millet (1602). Samuël De la Place (1603). Pierre Painsec (1604).

III.—UNIVERSITY GROUP.

Raoul (for Rodolphe) Le Chevalier has somewhat perplexed genealogists by having, unlike the refugees in general, assumed another surname during his wanderings. In the lists of 1568, he appears in London, as Anthonie Rodulphs, Professor of the Gospel in the house of Mr Sherrington; and further on, he is again noticed as "Mr Anthonie." Some authors, ambitious of great accuracy, have therefore styled him carefully "Antoine Rodolphe Le Chevalier;" but, in fact, *Antoine* was not his name at all. He is usually spoken of as Rodolphus Cevallerius. He appears to have been Hebrew Reader in the University of Cambridge during the reign of King Edward VI., and Hebrew Tutor to the Princess Elizabeth (afterwards Queen). Flying from Bloody Queen Mary, he seems to have exercised his talents as pastor and professor in various places; we find his name associated with the Academy of Geneva and with the Reformed Church at Caen. From King Edward VI. he had received a patent, dated at Waltham, August 7, 1552, granting to him naturalization, and also committing in trust to Sir Anthony Cook, knight, and George Medle, Esq., that he should have the next prebend that should fall vacant in Christ's Church, Canterbury. In 1568, he was again in England. In May 1569, Sir Anthony Cooke and Secretary Sir William Cecil (Chancellor of the university) had secured for him the appointment of Professor of the Hebrew Language and Learning in the University of Cambridge, and he went down with good letters of introduction. Secretary Cecil undertook to obtain a safe conduct into England for his wife and children. The following was a joint letter from Archbishop Parker and Bishop Sandys, "To our loving friends, Mr Vicechancellor of Cambridge, and to the Heads of the same":—"Understanding of the good and godly affection that divers of your University bear to the knowledge of the Hebrew tongue wherein originally, for the more part, was wrytten the word of God. To the gratifying of the same, as we have in our former letters commended our Trustie and Welbeloved Rodolphus Cevallerius, otherwise called Mr Anthony, so we now send him unto you—a man, whom we have aforetime not only known in the same university, but also have seen good testimony of his learning in the said tongue, and having more experience of his good zeal to exercise his said talent towards all such as be desirous to be partakers of the same. Whereupon this is to pray and require you to accept him as his worthiness for his learning and diligence (as we trust) shall deserve. Whereby you shall not onely your selves receive the fruit to your own commendations, but also give us occasion to devise for your further commoditie as Almighty God shal move us, and our hability upon any occasion shal hereafter serve. And thus wishing to you the grace of God to direct your studies to His glory, and to the profit of the Commonwealth, we bid you al heartily wel to fare: from Lambith this 20th of May.—Your loving friends,

MATTHUE CANTUAR.

EDM. LONDON."

On 27th January 1569-70, he was presented to his long-expected Prebend of Canterbury—Le Neve calls him Ralph Caveler—he was (says Strype) "admitted to the Seventh Prebend in that Church." The latter writer (in his life of Parker) gives an abstract of his Will from which it appears that his wife (who survived him as his widow) was by name Elizabeth Le Grimecieux; she was (according to other accounts) a step-daughter of Emanuel Tremellius, the great Hebraist, who had preceded Chevalier at Cambridge. Chevalier seems to have been in France at the time of the St Bartholomew Massacre, and to have hastened homeward. But fatal illness arrested him in Guernsey, in which island he made his Will, dated 8th October 1572. He styles himself Rauf (or, Raoul?) Le Chevalier. He speaks of the fidelity and

constancy which he always found in his wife in all his persecutions for the gospel. He gives thanks to the "Right Worshipful and Most Dear Fathers," the Archbishops of Canterbury and York for all the gentleness and favour which he had received at their hands. He appeals for their kind offices to his widow and children, on the acknowledged ground that "he had taken pains according to his small talent in sundry churches and schools, and had always been content with his food and raiment." He names his only son, Samuel, his daughters, Jael and Mary, and his nephews beyond sea, Robert, Anthony and Oliver. He requests that Mr Emanuel (Tremellius), Professor at Heidelberg might be informed of his decease—he "who gave me my wife." He had no debts; but the Church of Caen owed him two hundred and fifty livres for travelling expenses. He trusted that our Queen will continue without deduction the grant made to himself, and that she would deal with his family as King Edward VI. had done in the case of the widow of Martin Bucer, whom his Majesty of blessed memory had invited to remain in England, promising to see to the marrying of her daughters. He addressed his requests to the two Archbishops, "for God's sake, and for the sake of our Lord Jesus Christ, and for the love of the Holy Ghost," and his concluding sentence was, "Lord Jesus, come for the defence of the poor churches." He died at the age of sixty-five. The son, Rev. Samuel le Chevalier, was French Pasteur in the City of London in 1591, and at Canterbury in 1595.

Pierre de Marsilliers was Master in the Greek School of Montrose, founded by John Erskine of Dun, and had Andrew Melville as his scholar in 1557 and 1558. He was a French Protestant, and was probably an exile, but I have found no memoir of him.

The Pasteur Pierre Alexandre* of the City of London French Church, admitted in 1561, was at that date the sole refugee representative of the distinguished scholars whom Archbishop Cranmer brought into England. His former associates were Paul Buchlein, *alias* Fagius (*born* 1504, *died* 1550), Martin Bucer (*born* 1491, *died* 1551), and Peter Martyr Vermiglio, (*born* 1500, *died* 1562). Alexandre's colleague in the pastorate was Nicholas des Gallars, called De Saules, perhaps he was the person whose name in Latin was Galasius.

The Pastors in the reign of Edward VI., having fled from the fires of Queen Mary's reign, did not return to Threadneedle-street. Our old historians give their latin names; Mr Burn gives us their French names and the following memoranda. They were two in number. The first was François Perucel, called La Rivière; before the Reformation he had been a cordelier or Franciscan friar, and he appears in 1542 as one of the celebrated preachers of that order; he was pasteur in London in 1550, and during the Marian dispersion, he returned to France; he was one of the twelve ministers on the Protestant side at the disputation held at Poissy, in 1561; he fled to the protection of our ambassador, Throgmorton, after the battle of Dreux, in 1562. La Rivière's colleague was Richard Vauville *alias* François; he had become an Augustin monk in 1533, and afterwards as a Huguenot pasteur, he had done eminent service at Bourges; he accompanied the English exiles to Frankfort, and after the dispersion of their congregation he became the French minister of Frankfort, and died in harness after a lengthened pastorate.

In the year 1562 Jean Cousin became pasteur. He was an able and influential man. In 1568 he appears to have presided at consistories held about the case of Corranus (see my Vol. I., page 92), who honoured him with his disapprobation and denunciations. Cousin would not adopt the idea that instead of making provision for the instruction of the people in definite truths, the church should provide perches, provender and dormitories for "enquirers;" for to give to a blundering enquirer the salary intended for a teacher would be an abandonment of the souls of the people to perish for lack of knowledge. In the same year the trade of the refugees received a shock through a proceeding of the Duke of Alva. The Spanish government had attempted to get possession of some cargoes in English ports, but the Queen having

* This surname was imported into England before the Reformation. Under the year 1503, Anthony Wood notes in his *Fasti* of Oxford University, "This year Andrew Alexander, Dr. of Physic of Montpellier, was incorporated."

ascertained that these cargoes were private property, took them under her guardianship. Accordingly the Duke seized all English cargoes in Spanish ports; the Queen retaliated by seizing Dutch cargoes in her ports. This arrestment suspended the business of many refugees of all the foreign churches. Pasteur Cousin laid their case before the Bishop of London (Grindal); and after an interview, he wrote the following pithy letter to Bishop Grindal:—

Honoré Seigneur,

Suyvant l'advertisement je vous ay donné touchant les Complaintes de nos Marchans, pour les incommodités qui leur surviennent bien grandes et journellement en leurs traffiques, je vous supplie d'avoir souvenance, és lettres que vous ferez pour la Cour, de points suivans.

Premièrement, Leurs Debiteurs font refus de les payer.

Secondement, Leurs Creditours ne les veulent supporter, ains* les pressent par importunité pour avoir payement.

Tiercement, Quant aux Lettres de Change, ils tombent en reproche et prejudice de leur credit.

Votre humble serviteur,
JEAN COUSIN.

The government undertook to except the cargoes belonging to Protestant refugees. And with this view, lists of names were called for. All church members born in Flanders, and in other places under the dominion of the King of Spain, were included in the lists. The French list, dated January 1569, was signed by Jean* Cousin, Antoine de Pouchel and Pierre Chastelain, *pasteurs*, and by Michel Chaudron, Gerard de Lobel and others, *anciens*. (Strype's Life of Grindal, Book I., chap. 13). A French minister, Mr Cossyn, is in the lists of strangers for 1568; whether this is an Anglicized form of the surname Cousin, I cannot decide.

Peter Bignon, a French Protestant, had assisted Professor Wakefield in conducting his Hebrew class in Cambridge. The chair becoming vacant, he obtained a public certificate of his eminent diligence and ability, dated 10th November, 1574, signed by Drs. Perne and Norgate, and other University men. This certificate he presented to the Chancellor of the University, Lord Burghley; and his lordship supported him with much zeal, writing in his favour to the Vice-chancellor and Heads of Colleges, and also promoting a subscription to augment the stipend; in the latter movement he enlisted the energies of Archbishop Parker. The reply of the University authorities was that they were bound to elect a Master of Arts to the vacant lectureship, and to give a preference to a Fellow of Trinity College; that, therefore, Mr Bignon was not eligible, and to suspend the statute in his favour would be a discouragement to their own graduates. They undertook, however, to shew kindness to him, if he would continue to reside with them. Strype adds, "what they did for him I find not; probably they allowed him to be a private reader and instructor of scholars in that kind of learning, and might allow him an honorary stipend." (Life of Parker, folio, page 470).

The first mention of the refugees in the *Athenæ Oxonienses* is under the date, 4th July 1576. "Peter Regius [Le Roy?—] a Frenchman, M.A. of twelve years' standing in the University of Paris, now an exile for religion, and a catechistical lecturer in this university, supplicated that he might be admitted Bachelor of Divinity, and that the exercise to be performed for it might be deferred till Michaelmas Term following, because he shortly after designed to return to his native country. But the regents, upon mature consideration, returned this answer, that he might take the said degree when he pleased, conditionally that he perform all exercises requisite by the statute before he take it. On the same day, Giles Gualter, M.A., of eight years' standing in the University of Caen, (another exile, as it seems), did supplicate under the same form; but whether either of them was admitted, it appears not."

* This word must have been in use as a synonym for "mais." Boyer said of the word (in his Royal Dictionary), "il est vieux et ne se dit qu'en raillant."

In the same year, July 11, a Cambridge D.D. was incorporated at Oxford, under the name of Peter Baro. In *Haag* we find his true name, Pierre Baron. He was a native of Estampes, and therefore designated by the adjective *Stempanus*. He had been incorporated in Cambridge on 3rd Feb. 1575, on presenting his French diploma as Licentiate of Civil Law of the College of Bourges. He had been hospitably received by Dr. Andrew Perne, Vice-chancellor, and was made Lady Margaret's Professor of Divinity in Cambridge. He drew his first stipend in the year 1576; but probably he had been elected in 1574, for in a letter to Lord Burghley, dated 1580, he speaks of his six years' labours. He wrote many volumes and tractates, and unhappily signalized himself by combating the received opinions concerning divine grace in the salvation of men, and in suggesting propositions for a verbal and apparent harmonizing of Romish and Protestant doctrines on that subject and on kindred points. The Lambeth Articles defining and elucidating the Reformation doctrines were sent down to Cambridge to promote peace, and commanded to be held as statutory at least to the extent, "that nothing should be publicly taught to the contrary." The only rebel was Dr. Baro, who, on 12th January 1595, preached a sermon to the clergy (*Concio ad Clerum*), re-asserting his own theorems. Queen Elizabeth had heard of the Doctor's former irregularities, and communicated her warm displeasure to Archbishop Whitgift, her Majesty being pleased to observe that "Dr. Baro, being an alien, ought to have carried himself quietly and peaceably in a country where he was so humanely harboured and enfranchised, both himself and his family." Dr. Baro was touched by this appeal, and also by the Archbishop's moderation; to the latter he wrote a letter dated 13th Dec. 1595, expressing his adherence to his own published doctrines, making this promise—"I will keep peace as long as I shall be here"; as to the Queen he said, "I wish it may be known at length to the Queen's Majesty what my piety and reverence is toward her; indeed for her, and for the defence of the state of this church which she defends, I would shed my blood, if need were, with as willing and ready a mind as her own faithful subjects ought to do, and as she would have me do, since she has been willing to make me free of her kingdom, and my wife and children, and to confirm it with her seal." The death of Dr. Whitaker had just happened, (*viz.*, on 4th Dec.), and Dr. Baro had desired to be promoted to the Regius Professorship of Divinity thus left vacant. For the sake of peace, however, he refrained from making any application for that chair; and in 1596 he withdrew from Cambridge, having resigned his Lady Margaret professorship. He settled in London, living for many years in Crutched Fryers: there he died, he was buried in the parish church of St. Olave in Hart Street. The city clergy attended his funeral (by order of the Bishop of London), and six Doctors of Divinity were his pall-bearers. Strype informs us that he left a large posterity behind him, and that his eldest son, Samuel Baro, was a physician, and lived and died in Lynn-Regis, in Norfolk. Anthony Wood says, "The Baro's, or Barons (as they are by some called), who do now, or did lately, live at Boston, in Lincolnshire, and at King's Lynn in Norfolk, are descended from him." But neither of these great antiquaries are able to give the date of his death.

Pasteur Jean Castol, of the City of London French Church, was a zealous minister and an influential man at Court. In 1583 the learned Scottish Divine, Andrew Melville, had recourse to him to contradict false reports and insinuations regarding the Presbyterians; Melville's Letter to Castol is still preserved; Dr. M'Crie informs us that it is in the Cotton MSS., Calig. C. IX., 59. Strype frequently mentions Castol, and calls him "a discreet and learned man,"—"a knowing person, who had considerable intelligence from abroad, and especially from France." I have already given the substance of his letter to the Lord Treasurer in 1591, representing that the more wealthy members of his congregation had gone to the army of Henri IV. at their own expense, and that the poorer men, if able-bodied, had been provided with the means of joining that royal army; thus he demonstrated that no contribution could be sent for the equipment of the English auxiliary forces destined to fight under the same standard. The letter, so piously and judiciously expressed, is printed at full length in the original Latin in Strype's *Life of Whitgift*, Book IV., Appendix No. XIII. It concludes thus:—

"Ista sunt, amplissime Domine, quæ mihi de nostro cœtu nimis, et magno cum dolore meo, comperta sunt, et de quibus Dignitatem tuam ad vitandam omnem offensionem certio rem factam velim. Ut finem dicendi faciam, magni beneficii loco repono quòd tantum et tam præstantem monitorem habemus qui nos ad Christianæ charitatis obsequium provocare dignetur; sed quoniam summa est tenuitas, et opes non suppetunt, æquitatem ac moderationem tuam e nostro nomine omnem sordium et tenacitatis labem abstersuram spero. Vale, Honoratissime Vir. Deus te, superstite augustissimâ Reginâ, diu incolumem servet et omni benedictionum genere locupletet. Datum, Londini, 19 December, 1591.

"Amplitudini et Dignitati tuæ addictissimus
JOANNES CASTOLLUS."

The writer had declared his belief that King Henri's contest was "pro Dei Ecclesiâ." This view had also been endorsed by our government. A prayer for the good success of the French King was printed in 1590, with this title:—"A Prayer used in the Queen's Majesties House and Chapel for the prosperity of the French King and his Nobility, assailed by a Multitude of notorious Rebels that are supported and waged by great Forces of Foreigners, August 21, 1590." I copy it from Strype (Annals, Vol. IV., page 41):—

"O most mighty God, the only protector of all kings and kingdoms, we thy humble servants do here with one heart and one voice call upon thy heavenly grace, for the prosperous state of all faithful Christian Princes, and namely, at this time, that it would please thee of thy merciful goodness to protect by thy favour, and arm with thine own strength, the Most Christian King, the French King, against the rebellious conspirations of his rebellious subjects, and against the mighty violence of such foreign forces as do join themselves with these rebels with intention to deprive him most unjustly of his kingdom, but finally to exercise their tyranny against our Sovereign Lady and her kingdom and people, and against all others that do profess the Gospel of thy only Son our Lord Jesus Christ. Now, O Lord, is the time when thou mayest shew forth thy goodness and make known thy power. For now are these rebels risen up against him, and have fortified themselves with strange forces that are known to be mortal enemies both to him and us. Now do they all conspire and combine themselves against thee, O Lord, and against thy Anointed. Wherefore, now, O Lord, aid and maintain thy just cause; save and deliver him and his army of faithful Subjects from the malicious, cruel, bloody men; send him help from thy holy sanctuary and strengthen him out of Zion. O Lord, convert the hearts of his disloyal subjects. Bring them to the truth and due obedience of Jesus Christ. Command thy enemies not to touch him, being thy Anointed, professing thy holy Gospel, and putting his trust only in thee. Break asunder their bands that conspire thus wickedly against him. For his hope is in thee. Let his help be by thee. Be unto him, as thou wast unto King David whom thy right hand had exalted, the God of his salvation, a strong castle, a sure bulwark, a shield of defence, and place of refuge. Be unto him counsel and courage, policy and power, strength and victory. Defend his head in the day of battle. Comfort his army, his true faithful noblemen, the Princes of his Blood, and all other his faithful subjects. Strengthen them to join their hearts and hands with him. Associate unto him such as may aid him to maintain his right, and be zealous of thy glory. Let thy holy angels walk in circuit about his realm, about his loyal people; that the enemies thereof, though they be multiplied in numbers, though they exalt themselves with horses and horsemen, though they trust to their numbers, to their shields, and glory in strength, yet they may see with Elizeus the irresistible army of angels which thou canst send for the defence of thy inheritance; and that thy enemies may know and confess that thy power standeth not in multitude, nor thy might in strong men; but thou, O Lord, art the help of the humble, the defender of the weak, the protector of them that are forsaken, and the Saviour of all those who put their trust in thee. O merciful Father, we acknowledge thy gracious goodness in our own former deliverance from the like kind of enemies and rebels against thy Anointed, our Sovereign Lady and Queen professing thy Gospel. So will we do in this, and be as joyful of

it, and no less thankful for it, and make the same to be for ever an occasion unto us of more faithful subjection to our own dread Sovereign—whom, Lord, we beseech, now and evermore most mercifully bless, with health of body, peace of country, purity of religion, prosperity of estate, and all inward and outward happiness, and heavenly felicity. This grant, merciful Father, for the glory of thine own name, and for Christ Jesus' sake, our Mediator and only Saviour. *Amen.*"

Another Latin letter by Castol is extant (Strype's Whitgift, Book IV., Appendix No. 32). It was addressed to the Archbishop of Canterbury, who forwarded it to the Lord Treasurer. The date was 24th July, 1596; the contents were news from abroad. Henri IV. is called *Gallus*, and Philip of Spain *Hispanus*; and peace between them is deprecated, as threatening combined hostilities against the Dutch. Our Queen's friendship, he hints, will not be much affected by either potentate, except as events may render it convenient; (*credo augustissimæ Reginæ amicitiam, non factis sed eventis tantum, ab ejusmodi sociis ponderari*).

From Mr Burn's lists it appears that Monsieur Castol was inducted to the City of London Church in 1582. He was colleague of Robert Le Maçon, called De la Fontaine, who had been inducted in 1574, and whom we meet again in 1604, the year of the promotion of Bishop Vaughan to the See of London. On that year Mr de la Fontaine made a Latin speech to the former Bishop (Bancroft) who had received his appointment to Canterbury, and another to the new bishop. The latter speech is interesting as narrating the fact that on the accession of Elizabeth, the office of superintendent of Foreign Churches, which had been held by John a Lasco, was given to John Utenhove, who held it till his death. ["The widow of Utenhove, with three children, boarders with her," is included in the Lists of Strangers in 1568.] It was after that event that Bishop Grindal was requested to become Patron and Superintendent, and he having accepted the charge with the Queen's permission, it devolved by custom on the Bishop of London, *ex officio*. Bishop Vaughan, in reply, eulogized John a Lasco as *vir præstantissimus, ornatus multis dotibus animi et ingenii*, and acknowledged the good services to religion and to the state, rendered by the Foreign Churches, with which he had been acquainted for a quarter of a century. He expressed regret at the internal dissensions in the Church of England, and concluded by apologizing for his latinity, his speech being *ex tempore*. Mr. De la Fontaine replied briefly (in Latin), that as refugees they could not interfere in English ecclesiastical affairs, but that they would entertain any suggestion for the promotion of peace in the Church, an end for which they would even lay down their lives.

We are now in the reign of King James. The greatest Frenchman who took up his residence in England in this reign was Isaac Casaubon.* He was a Protestant, and his judgment and conscience adhered to his creed; but his piety was somewhat undermined in the court of Henri IV. On the death of that king he came to England, and was induced to prolong his stay until he finally settled among us. It may be questioned, however, if we should give a place among Protestant Refugees to one concerning whom Du Moulin wrote, "By all means detain Casaubon in England, for if he returns to France there is every reason to fear that he will recant." His parents fled from Bordeaux in Gasconne in the reign of Henri II.; his father was the Pasteur Arnauld Casaubon; his mother's maiden name was Jeanne Rousseau. Isaac was born at Geneva on 8th Feb. 1559 (o.s.). He became Greek Professor at Geneva in 1583, and held his chair till 1597, when he removed to the Greek Chair in the College of Montpellier. The chief sources of information concerning him are the collection of his letters (*Casauboni Epistolæ*), and his Diary, begun at Montpellier, which was composed in the Latin language, and which was printed in the same learned tongue by the University of Oxford in the present century. In the beginning of the seventeenth century he came under royal patronage and was brought to Paris, and honoured with office and salary as Reader to the King and Keeper of the Royal Library. His favourite friends and correspondents were Protestants; Henry Stephens (*Henricus Stephanus*) was his father-in-law; Theodore Beza

* For my account of Casaubon I am much indebted to an article in *Household Words*, Vol. XI., page 76. The writer, however, has overlooked the difference between *Bordeaux* and *Bourdeaux*.

was his idol; he also greatly admired Andrew Melville. I quote a part of his first letter to Melville, dated at Paris, 1601, (M'Crie's translation):—"The present epistle, learned Melville, is dictated by the purest and most sincere affection. Your piety and erudition are universally known, and have endeared your name to every good man and lover of letters. . . . I have always admired the saying of the ancients, that all good men are linked together by a sacred friendship, although often separated by *many a mountain and many a town*. . . . Permit me to make a complaint, which is common to me with all the lovers of learning who are acquainted with your rare erudition. We are satisfied that you have beside you a number of writings, especially on subjects connected with sacred literature, which, if communicated to the studious, would be of the greatest benefit to the Church of God. Why do you suppress them, and deny us the fruits of your wakeful hours? There are already too many, you will say, who burn with a desire to appear before the public. True, my learned Sir, we have many authors, but we have few or no Melvilles. Let me entreat you to make your appearance, and to act the part which Providence has assigned you in such a manner as that we also may share the benefit of your labours. Farewell, learned Melville, and henceforward reckon me in the number of your friends." In 1603 Casaubon visited Geneva and was overjoyed to find Beza still alive to welcome him—"Theodore Beza! what a man! what piety! what learning! O truly great man!" (these are his expressions in his diary). The assassination of Henri IV. happened in 1610 (May 14); and it was during the consternation and perplexities incident on such a tragic and sudden catastrophe, that Casaubon accepted King James' invitation, and arrived in London. He was made a Prebendary both of Canterbury and Westminster, and was allowed to hold those prebends without taking holy orders, and his maintenance was further provided for by a pension. As to the pension there is extant His Majesty's Memorandum:—"Chancellor of my Exchequer, I will have Mr Casaubon paid before me, my wife, and my barnes (23d Sept. 1612)." His friend, Andrew Melville, for resisting the introduction of Episcopacy into Scotland, was undergoing a four years' imprisonment. Dr M'Crie says, "The warm approbation of the constitution of the Church of England, which Casaubon expressed, and the countenance which he gave to the consecration of the Scottish prelates at Lambeth, were by no means agreeable to Melville. But notwithstanding this he received frequent visits from him in the Tower; and on these occasions they entertained and instructed one another with critical remarks on ancient authors, and especially on the Scriptures." Casaubon has recorded his delight with an improved punctuation of 1 Tim. iii. 15, 16, of which Melville informed him:—"These things write I unto thee—that thou mayest know how thou oughtest to behave thyself in the house of God, which is the Church of the Living God. The pillar and ground of the truth, and great without controversy, is the mystery of godliness, God was manifest in the flesh," &c. It is said that such society was Casaubon's relief from the literary tasks set him by the king. "He (says M'Crie) who had devoted his life to the cultivation of Grecian and Oriental literature, and who had edited and illustrated Strabo, Athenæus, Dionysius of Halicarnassus, Polyæmus, and Polybius, was now condemned to drudge in replying to the Jesuit Fronton le Duc, correcting His Majesty's answer to Cardinal Du Perron, refuting the annals of Cardinal Baronius, and writing letters to induce his illustrious friend De Thou to substitute King James's narrative of the troubles of Scotland in the room of that which he had already published on the authority of Buchanan." Under the year 1613 Anthony Wood notes:—"The most learned Isaac Casaubon was entered a student in Bodley's Library as a member of Christ-Church in the month of May, but died soon after to the great loss of learning; he was a great linguist, a singular Grecian, and an excellent philologer." The date of his death was 1st July 1614. He had married in 1587 at Geneva the daughter of Henry Stephanus, by whom he had twenty children. His son, Florence Etienne Meric Casaubon, known as Rev. Meric Casaubon, was born in Geneva, 14th Aug. 1599, and was educated at Sedan and Oxford. He became a student of Christ-Church, M.A. in 1621, B.D. in 1628, and D.D. in 1636; he was Rector of Ickham and Prebendary of Canterbury; during the Commonwealth he was deprived, and refused all offers of

kindness from Cromwell; at the Restoration he was re-instated and survived till 14th July 1671; he died at Canterbury, and was buried within the Cathedral. He was the father of John Casaubon, Surgeon in Canterbury, whose son, Meric, died young. Another son of Isaac Casaubon was James, M.A. of Oxford in 1641, who studied Divinity under Dr Prideaux.

There is a tablet to the memory of Isaac Casaubon in Westminster Abbey (opposite Dryden's monument) with this inscription:—

ISAAC: CASAUBON
 (O Doctiorum quidquid est, assurgite
 Huic tam colendo nomini)
 Quem Gallia reipublicæ literariæ bono peperit
 Henricus IV. Francorum Rex invictissimus
 Lutetiam literis suis evocatum Bibliothecæ suæ præfecit
 Charumque deinceps, dum vixit, habuit,
 Eoque terris erepto,
 Jacobus Magn. Brit. Monarcha, Regum doctissimus,
 Doctis indulgentissimus, in Angliam accivit,
 Munificè fovit,
 Posteritasque ob doctrinam æternum mirabitur.
 H. S. E.
 Invidiâ major. Obiit æternam in Christo vitam anhelans
 Kal. Jul. MDCXIV. æt. LV.
 Qui nosse vult Casaubonum
 Non saxa, sed chartas legat
 Superfuturas marmori
 Et profuturas posteris.

The epitaph to Meric Casaubon in Canterbury Cathedral (where he lies buried "in the south part of the first cross aisle joining southward to Christ-Church Cathedral,") contains the following encomium:—

Sta et venerare, viator!
 Hic mortales immortalis spiritûs exuvias deposuit Meric Casaubon
 Magni Nominis
 Eruditique Generis } par hæres
 quippe qui { Patrem Isaacum Casaubonum
 Avum Henricum Stephanum } habuit
 Pro-avum Robertum Stephanum }

Heu quos viros! quæ literarum lumina! quæ ævi sui decora! ipse eruditionem per tot erudita capita traduce excepit, excoluit, et ad pietatis (quæ in ejus pectore regina sedebat) ornamentum et incrementum feliciter consecravit, rempublicamque literariam multiplici rerum et linguarum suppellectile locupletavit—

Vir, incertum doctior an melior—
 in pauperes liberalitate,
 in amicos utilitate,
 in omnes humanitate,
 in acutissimis longissimi morbi tormentis Christianâ patientiâ,
 insignissimus.

Another eminent French Protestant was our King James's physician. Louis de Mayerne Baron d'Aubon, was a French author who with his lady fled from Paris to Geneva, narrowly escaping the St Bartholomew Massacre. It is with their son that we are now concerned, viz., Theodore Turquette de Mayerne, who was born in Geneva. He took the degree of Doctor of Physic at Montpellier, and rose to be a Councillor, as to matters of physic, to the

King of France. He came to England and was incorporated as M.D. of Oxford, "with more than ordinary solemnity," 8th April, 1606. He was chief Physician to King James, and afterwards to Charles I. He was sent on a diplomatic mission to France in 1618, but was ordered by the French Government to depart. On 14th July 1624, he was knighted at Theobald's. Sir Theodore was an author on medical subjects. He worshipped in the Presbyterian Church of Kensington. His mother resided in England, and was buried in the chancel of St. Martin's-in-the-Fields; where also five of his children were buried, and beside them he himself was laid on 30th March, 1655. His Funeral Sermon was preached by Rev. Thomas Hodges of Kensington. He was twice married, and his second wife, Isabella, survived as his widow. Two daughters were married to cadets of the ducal house of Caumont de La Force. Elizabeth, Marquise de Cugnac, died in her father's lifetime (see my Vol. II., p. 203, *note*). Adrienne, Baroness D'Aubon, became the wife of her sister's husband's brother, Armand de Caumont, Marquis de Mompouillan; the marriage proclamation is dated 18th January 1656-7 (Register of St. Paul's, Covent Garden), but the marriage, as registered at Chelsea, bears the singularly remote date of 21st July 1659. Sir Theodore's epitaph, alluded to by Anthony Wood, was probably the same as the following tribute inscribed below his engraved Portrait:—

Theo: Turquet: De Mayerne, Eques Auratus,
Patriâ Gallus, Religione Reformatus, Dignitate Baro:;
Professione alter Hippocrates, ac trium regum (exemplo rarissimo) Archiater,
Eruditione incomparabilis, experientiâ nulli secundus,
et,
quod ex his omnibus resultat, famâ latè vagante
perillustris.
Anno ætat: 82.

His works were (1) Medicinal Counsels and Advices. (2) A Treatise on the Gout. Both were in French, but were translated into Latin by Theoph. Bonet, Doctor of Physic. (3) Excellent and well approved receipts and experiments in Cookery, with the best way of preserving. 12mo., printed in 1658. (4) *Praxeos in morbis internis, præcipuè gravioribus et chronicis, Syntagma*. London, 1690, 8vo., with his picture before it, aged 82, published by his godson, Theodore de Vaux, which Sir Theodore de Vaux, being Fellow of the Royal Society at London, communicated to them (A.D. 1687) Sir Theodore de Mayerne's Account of the Diseases of Dogs, and several receipts for the Cure of their Madness and of those bitten by them, which was published in the *Philosophical Transactions*, No. 191, 1687. From the experiences also of the said Sir Theodore de Mayerne, and from those of Dr. Chamberlain and others, was written a book entitled "The Compleat Midwife's Practice," printed several times in octavo. Before he came into England he wrote *Apologia*, &c., Rupel. [La Rochelle] 1603, 8vo. Quercitan and several famous men of France and Germany did make honourable mention of him nearly sixty years before his death.

NICHOLAS VIGNIER, M.A. of Saumur, was incorporated as M.A. at Oxford on 14th Oct. 1623, and took the Degree of B.D. in 1624. This date brings us to the end of the reign of King James.

In the next reign the first French graduate is memorialized among Oxford Writers by Anthony Wood:—"John Verneuil was born in the city of Bordeaux in France, educated in the University of Montauban till he was M.A., flew from his country for religion's sake, being a Protestant, and went into England where he had his wants supplied for a time by Sir Thomas Leigh. He retired to Oxford in 1608, and on 4th November, aged 25, he was matriculated in the University as a member of Magdalen College, from which House, as from others, he received relief. In 1625 (December 13) he was incorporated M.A., being the Second Keeper of Bodley's Library, where he performed good service for that place, and wrote for the use of students there these things following:—(1) *Catalogus Interpretum*

S. Scripturæ juxta numerorum ordinem qui extant in Bibliothecâ Bodleianâ, 4to., 2d. edit., Oxford, 1635. (2) Elenchus authorum tam recentium quam antiquorum, qui in quatuor libros Sententiarum et Thomæ Aquinatis Summas—item in Evangelia Dominicalia totius anni [*the extracts from the Gospels accompanying the Prayer-Book Collects*], et de Casibus Conscientiæ, necnon in Orationem Dominican, Symbolum Apostolorum et Decalogum, scripserunt. Printed with Catalogus Interpretum, 1635. (3) Nomenclator of such Tracts and Sermons as have been printed and translated into English, upon any place or book of the Holy Scripture, now to be had in Bodley's Library, 12mo., Oxford, 1637-42. (4) He translated from French into English, a Tract of the Sovereign Judge of Controversies in matters of religion, by John Cameron, D.D., of Saumur, Divinity Professor in the University of Montauban, afterwards Principal of Glasgow, 4to., Oxford, 1628. (5) He translated from English into Latin a book entitled, Of the deceitfulness of man's heart, by Daniel Dyke of Cambridge, Geneva, 1634. The said John Verneuil died in his house within and near the East-gate of the city of Oxford, and was buried on 30th September, 1647, in the church of St. Peter-in-the-East, at which time our public library lost an honest and useful servant, and his children a good father"—[aged 64].

1625-6. THOMAS LEVET (of York diocese), Licentiate of Civil Law of the University of Orleans, was incorporated at Oxford as Bachelor of Law. [In 1680 William Levet was D.D. of Oxford; in 1681, Principal of Magdalen Hall; and, on 10th January, 1685, Dean of Bristol. The Dean's brother was Sir Richard Levet, Lord Mayor of London in 1699].

NICHOLAS LAMIE, having spent seven years in the study of medicine in the University of Caen in Normandy, entered Pembroke College, Oxford, and took the Degree of Bachelor of Physic in 1631. Another Frenchman, William Manouvrier, styled Dominus de Pratis, was admitted to practise surgery. This is the last entry under the reign of Charles I.

During the Commonwealth we observe several eminent medical men asking and obtaining incorporation in Oxford University.

1648-9. March 8. ABRAHAM HUARD, alias *Lompré*, sometime of the University of Caen, in Normandy, was created Doctor of Physic by virtue of the Chancellor's [Earl of Pembroke's] letters, which say that "his affections to the cause of the parliament have exposed him to sufferings. . . . He is a Protestant of France, and his quality and sufferings have been made known to me by persons of honour, gentlemen of quality, and physicians of this kingdom, as also by one Mr John Despaigne, one of the French Ministers of London, &c."

1655. Dec. 13. LODOVIC DE LAMBERMONT of Sedan, a young man of great hopes and learning, son of John Lambermont of the same place, and Doctor of Physic of the University of Valence. His diploma for the taking of that degree at Valence bears date 8th March, 1651. Under the name of *Lambermontius* is extant *Anthologia Græc. Lat.* Lond. 1654. *Query* if by him?

1656-7. March 10. The most famous and learned THEOPHILUS DE GARENCIERES, of Paris, made Doctor of Physic at Caen in Normandy twenty years before this time, was incorporated here in the same degree, not only upon sight of his testimonial letters (which abundantly speak his worth), subscribed by the King of France's Ambassador in England (to whom he was domestic physician), but upon sufficient knowledge had of his great merits, his late relinquishing the Roman Church, and zeal for that of the Reformed. This person, who was one of the Collège of Physicians of London, hath written (1) *Angliæ Flagellum*, seu *Tabes Angliæ*. Lond., 1647. [A medical book on the Plague.] (2) The admirable virtues and wonderful effects of the true and genuine Tincture of Coral in Physic, grounded by reason, established by experience, and confirmed by authentical authors in all ages. Lond., 1676. He also translated into English "The true prophecies or prognostications of Michael Nostradamus, Physician to K. Henry II., Fran. II., and Cha. IX., Kings of France, &c." Lond., 1672, folio. He died poor, and in an obscure condition, in Covent Garden, within the Liberty of Westminster, occasioned by the unworthy dealings of a certain knight, which,

in a manner, broke his heart.* It appears that the Pasteur D'Espagne was instrumental in his conversion to Protestant faith. That he left a son and heir to continue his name may be conjectured from the title-page of a volume that now lies before me :—"General Instructions, Divine, Moral, Historical, Figurative, &c., shewing the Progress of Religion from the Creation to this time, and to the End of the World, and tending to confirm the Truth of the Christian Religion. By Theophilus Garencieres, Vicar of Scarbrough, and Chaplain to his Grace Peregrine, Duke of Ancaster." York, 1728.

1656. April 10. PETER VASSON was created Bachelor of Physic by virtue of the Chancellor's (Oliver Cromwell's) letters, dated 25th March, which say that he, the said Chancellor, had received very good satisfaction from several hands touching Mr Vasson, as to his suffering for his religion in his own nation, his service in the late wars to the Commonwealth, his skill in the faculty he professeth, and success (through the blessing of God) in the practice of it, together with the unblameableness of his conversation," &c. [In 1659 Peter Vasson or Vashon became M.D.]

To these may be added the incorporation on 17th Nov. 1662 (temp. Chas. II.) of Peter Richier of Maremne in Saintonge, who had taken the degree of Doctor of Physic in Bordeaux in 1634.

Among Huguenot theologians, incorporated at Oxford, is the following :—

1656-7. Jan. 29. ABRAHAM CONYARD, of Rouen, in Normandy, who had studied divinity several years in academies in France and Switzerland, was created Bachelor of Divinity by the decree of the Members of Convocation, who were well satisfied with his letters-testimonial under the hands of the pastors of the Reformed Church of Rouen, written in his behalf.

The most celebrated name, however, is DU MOULIN, of which there were distinguished representatives during three generations. Going back to 1586, we find that King James gave his royal licence to French Protestants and their ministers to live in Scotland ; and the General Assembly of the Scottish Church of that year instructed Andrew Melville to write a letter in their name, assuring the refugees that every effort would be made to render their situation agreeable. One of the first who came over was Joachim Du Moulin, Pasteur of Orleans. The Town Council of Edinburgh voted stipends to the ministers of the refugees (11 May 1586), and allowed them to meet for public worship in the common hall of the College. A general collection was made throughout the parish churches in 1587. Dr Lorimer† gives an interesting extract from the Minute Book of the General Kirk-Session of Glasgow, May 23, 1588, "the which day the Session ordains Mr Patrick Sharp, Principal of the College of Glasgow, and Mr John Cowper, one of the ministers there, to go to the [Town] Council on Saturday next, and to propound to them the necessities of the poor brethren of France banished to England for religion's cause, and to crave of them their support to the said poor brethren." The Presbytery of Haddington took a special interest in Monsieur Du Moulin himself, on October 18, 1589, when they had before them "the warrant from the Synodal for the ingadering of the support to Mr Mwling banest out of France." It is perhaps of him that this anecdote is told, "Du Moulin, an eminent French Protestant divine, fled from his persecutors during the dreadful massacre of St Bartholomew's Day. It will be remembered that the destruction of the Protestants was persevered in on this occasion for three successive days. Du Moulin took refuge in an oven, over which, providentially, a spider wove her web. His pursuers actually came to the spot, but, perceiving the cobweb, they did not examine the interior, and the fugitive's life was saved." It might apply to Joachim's illustrious son, Pierre du Moulin, who was then four years of age, having been born

* Whether he belonged to the same family as Charles Du Moulin, the learned jurist, who is memorialised in Collier's Dictionary, I am not aware. According to that account the Du Moulin family was noble, and descended from the Seigneurs de Fontenay, to whom our Queen Elizabeth's maternal ancestor, Thomas Boleyn, or Bulloigne, Vicomte de Rochefort, was related.

† Historical Sketch of the Protestant Church of France, by Rev. John Gordon Lorimer, page 75.

in 1568. Pierre was educated at the universities of Sedan and Cambridge (at the latter university he spent four years). He became Professor of Philosophy at Leyden in 1595, and from 1599 to 1620 Pasteur of Charenton. In 1611 he had an opportunity of returning the hospitality enjoyed in Scotland by his father. Andrew Melville had been banished to France, and Du Moulin welcomed him to his house and society. Dr Du Moulin visited London in 1615, and was the guest of King James. The last thirty-eight years of his life he spent at Sedan as Professor of Theology, and died in 1658. He was an eloquent and lucid preacher, and a very vigorous and learned author and disputant. His writings on Protestantism and against the Jesuits were almost innumerable. His "Anatomy of the Mass" is well-known and highly prized in its English dress. His epitaph was written by his son and namesake:—

Qui sub isto marmore quiescit olim fuit
 PETRUS MOLINÆUS.
 Hoc sat, viator! Reliqua nôsti, quisquis es
 Qui nomen inclytum legis.
 Laudes, Beati gloria haud desiderat,
 Aut sustinet modestia.
 Obiit Sedani, ad 6 Non: Mart: 1658, æt. 90.

The younger Peter Du Moulin was born in 1600, he was D.D. of Leyden, afterwards incorporated in Cambridge, and on 10th October 1656 at Oxford. As a refugee he first appears in Ireland, where during some years of the Commonwealth he was under the patronage of Richard, Earl of Cork. Next he acted as tutor in Oxford to Charles Viscount Dungarvan and Hon. Richard Boyle. He had taken orders in the Church of England, and constantly preached at Oxford in the church of St Peter-in-the-East. He became famous through his contact with the great name of Milton, whom he violently assailed in his *Regii Sanguinis Clamor ad cœlum adversus parricidas Anglicanos*; the little book was anonymous, but was acknowledged by the author in course of time. In 1657 he trafficked in calm waters, and published a long treatise *On Peace and Contentment of Mind*, which reached a third edition. At the Restoration he was made a Royal Chaplain; and being installed as Prebendary of Canterbury, he resided in that city till his death, at the age of 84, in October 1684. His sermons and other writings were admired in their day, and he was an honour to his name.

Another son* of the great Du Moulin was Louis Du Moulin, born in 1603. He was a Doctor of Physic of Leyden, and incorporated in the same degree at Cambridge (1634) and at Oxford (1649). Under the Parliamentary Commissioners he was made Camden Professor of History in the University of Cambridge. But the royalist commissioners turned him out soon after 1660, and he retired to Westminster. He had adopted the Independent theory of church government, and he worshipped with the Nonconformists. He is described as of a hot and hasty temper, no doubt aggravated by the intolerance with which he was treated by the ruling powers in Church and State, and even (it is said) by his own brother, the Prebendary. Otherwise he was a sociable and agreeable member of society, especially of literary society. In 1678 Rou met him in London, and describes him as *d' un caractère tout singulier*; he said that he had translated Rou's Chronological Tables into English, and that a nobleman would be at the expense of engraving and publishing them, if Rou consented. That consent was refused (very unwisely, for afterwards they were pirated and appeared as the production of a Dr Tallents.) At a much earlier date Louis Du Moulin got into controversy with Richard Baxter, publishing under the pseudonym of Ludiomæus Colvinus, instead of his Latinised name, Ludovicus Molinæus. Baxter concludes his account of these contests by declaring, "all these things were so far from alienating the esteem and affection of the Doctor, that he is now at this day one of those friends who are injurious to

* There were three sons; the other was Cyrus Du Moulin, who married Marie de Marbais, and died in Holland before 1680; his daughter was married in 1684 to Jacques Basnage.

the honour of their own understandings by overvaluing me, and would fain have spent his time in translating some of my books into the French tongue." Again, in 1671, Baxter writes, "Dr Ludov: Molineus was so vehemently set upon the crying down of the Papal and Prelatical Government, that he thought it was that he was sent into the world for, to convince princes that all government was in themselves, and that no proper government (but only persuasion) belonged to the churches. To which end he wrote his *Parænesis contra ædificatores imperii in imperio*, and his *Papa Ultrajectinus*, and other tractates, and thrust them on me to make me of his mind, and at last wrote his *Jugulum Causæ* with no less than seventy epistles directed to princes and men of interest, among which he was pleased to put one to me. The good man meant rightly in the main, but had not a head sufficiently accurate for such a controversy, and so could not perceive that anything could be called properly *Government*, that was, in no way, *co-active* [co-ercive] by corporal penalties. To turn him from the Erastian extreme and to end that controversy by a reconciliation, I published *An Hundred Propositions* conciliatory, on the difference between the magistrate's power and the pastor's." Dr Du Moulin had some angry paper warfare with three Deans—Stillingfleet, Durell, and Patrick, and with his kinsman, Canon De l' Angle; and before his death he wrote for publication a retractation of all the mere personalities which he had printed. What most offended those dignitaries was that in the last year of his life he published these two pamphlets—(1.) The conformity of the discipline and government of those who are commonly called *Independents* to that of the ancient Primitive Christians. (2.) A short and true account of the several advances the Church of England hath made towards Rome. His comparatively young relative De L'Angle, besides using an unbecoming magisterial tone, had brought Prebendary Du Moulin's name into the dispute. Louis Du Moulin, in reply, hoped that his brother would discover where the Church's true distemper lay, and thereafter what was the remedy for it. His concluding paragraph I quote as a specimen of his style:—"In a word, I hope from my brother that being reconciled to the people of God and to me, he will make my peace with Monsieur de l' Angle, which he may easily do; for oftentimes some seem to be in great wrath and indignation, who would fain notwithstanding be made friends again, when they find they are angry without cause and to no purpose. I attribute that bitterness of his towards me, not to his natural temper which is meek and humble and full of benignity, but to that great distance which he fancies to be between his fortune and mine, and to that high place of preferment wherein he now is. So that I say of him what the fable reports of the Lamb and the Wolf—that the Lamb seeing from the top of the house, where he was, the Wolf passing by, gave him very railing and injurious language; but the Wolf answered him mildly, 'I do not concern myself much at thy sharp and scornful words, for I am sure thy nature is quite contrary to it, but I attribute it to the highness of the place to which thou are exalted, which makes thee to forget thy usual and ordinary sweetness of temper.'" Dr Du Moulin died on the 20th October 1680, and was buried in St Paul's, Covent Garden. He was aged 77.

The most able Divine of the Refugee Churches in England was Jean D'Espagne, called by the English John Despaigne (or, Despaigne). He was a native of Dauphiné, born in 1591, and ordained to the pastorate at the age of nineteen.* It is said that he came to England soon thereafter, perhaps after the assassination of Henri IV. His name does not appear until the era of the Westminster Assembly and the Long Parliament. The City of London French Church claimed the charge of all the French Protestants in London, and resisted the formation of a congregation in Westminster. About 1641 the Duc de Sonbise, being physically unable to go to the City Church, provided service in a room in his house, which he opened for public worship. Perhaps Monsieur D'Espagne was the preacher to this

* See a useful book, entitled, "Sound Doctrine, extracted from the writings of the most eminent Reformed Divines chiefly of the French Protestant Church. Translated from the French. Bath, 1801." The French Original was published at Basle with the following "Approbation":—IMPRIMATUR, Johan. Balthasar Burcardus, S.S. Th. D. et. Prof.; Facul. Theologicæ in Academia Basiliens. h. a. Decanus, D. 29 Septembr. 1768.

courtly congregation; at all events, we find him established under the patronage of the Parliament when (as above stated) his name first appears. That he had long resided in England appears from his Dedication of his book on "Popular Errors" to King Charles I. in 1648, to whom he says, "The deceased king, father of your Majesty, was pleased to command the impression [*i.e.*, to order the printing and publication] of a manuscript which was the first-fruits of my pen." In 1647 Mr D'Espagne's congregation met in the house of the Earl of Pembroke; and many of his published pieces were originally sermons preached before that auditory. He obtained celebrity among the nobility and gentry. The consequence was that during the Commonwealth when Presbyterian and Congregationalist worship prevailed, and when the liturgy of the Anglican Church was under interdict, the fact that such an aristocratic congregation and such attractive preaching was under the protection of the men in power was the occasion of a large accession of members to Mr D'Espagne's church. They found more ample accommodation in Durham House in the Strand. And on the pulling down of that mansion, Parliament, on 5th April 1653, gave them the use of the Chapel of Somerset House.* Pasteur D'Espagne dedicated a tractate to Oliver Cromwell, probably in 1652—for the English translation issued in 1655 has the following addition:—"An Advertisement to the Reader, who is to understand that this book in the originall made its addresses to his Highness the Lord Protector at that time when he was onely Generall of the Armies of the Commonwealth." The original Dedication began thus:—"A Son Excellence, Messire Olivier Cromwell, General des Armées de la Republique d'Angleterre. Monseigneur, Ni le temps ni aucun changement ne me rendront jamais ingrat envers mes bien-faicteurs. Mon troupeau et moy demeurons éternellement redevables à tous ceux qui ont esté membres du dernier Parlement, spécialement au Seigneur Comte de Pembroke, au Seigneur Whitlock l'un des Commissaires du Grand-Sceau, et à un grand nombre d'autres personnes honorables. Nous sommes aussi grandement obligez au très-honorable Conseil d'Etat qui est à present, et, entre tous, au Noble Chevalier Gilbert Pickering et à Monsieur Stricland. Mais sur tout nous devons à Votre Excellence un remerciement particulier et perpetuel," &c. Mr D'Espagne did not survive till the Restoration, and thus was spared from sharing in the liturgical disputes inaugurated by the jovial king; he died 25th April 1659, aged 68. As already stated, Dr De Garencières was one of his converts; he wrote an epitaph for his spiritual father in the following terms:—

JOHANNES DESPAGNE, Sti. Evangelii Minister,
 Doctrinâ Singulari,
 Studio indefesso,
 Morum suavitate,
 Adversorum tolerantia,
 inclytus,
 Post exantlatos in Dei vineæ culturâ per annos 42 labores
 Meritus orbis admirationem
 Quotquot bonorum recordationem,
 Famâ, non solum legibus, sed etiam calumniatorum ore
 confitente et chirographo, integrâ,
 Et (quod caput est) Ecclesiâ Gallo-Westmonasteriensi
 (in cujus sinu corpus ejus conditur)
 auspiciis suis et ductu,
 Hispanis frustra reluctantibus,
 fundatâ.
 Senio confectus, sensibus integèr, mori se sentiens
 placidè ultimùm dormivit,
 Anno 1659, Aprilis 25, Ætatis 68.
 Theophilus de Garencieres, D. Med.,
 ejus proselyta, posuit.

* John Evelyn writes on 3d August, 1656, "In the afternoon I went to the French Church in the Savoy, when I heard Monsieur D'Espagne catechize."

Dr De Garencières prefixed three sets of verses, one in French, one in Latin, and the third in Greek, to his pastor's last and posthumous publication. The French ode begins thus :—

Belle lumière des Pasteurs,
Ornement du Siecle ou nous sommes,
Qui trouves des admirateurs
Partout ou il y a des hommes—
Guide fameux de nos esprits,
Dont les discours et les escrits
Charment avec tant de puissance.

His books being little known, I give a list of them. Where the title is deficient, the reader will understand that I have not seen the work. Two of the French titles are copies from reprints, and thus I am unable to give the dates of their first publication. They were translated into English ; so I give the English titles in a parallel column.

La Manducation du Corps de Christ considérée en ses principes, . . . 1640
[Dedicated to Frederic Henry, Prince of Orange.]

The Eating of the Body of Christ, considered in its principles. Translated out of French into English, by John Rivers of Chaford, in Sussex, Esquire, . . . 1652

Nouvelles Observations sur le Symbole de la Foy, ou, Première des quatres parties de la Doctrine Chrestienne preschées sur le Catechisme des Eglises Françoises, . . . 1647

New Observations upon the Creed, or the first of the four parts of the Doctrine of Christianity, preached upon the Catechism of the French Churches. Translated out of French into English, . . . 1647

L' Usage de l' Oraison Dominicale maintenu contre les objections des Innovateurs de ce temps.

The Use of the Lord's Prayer, maintained against the objections of the Innovators of these times. Englished by C. M. D. M., 1647 [A new translation, flavoured with Scotch Episcopal bitterness, was produced and printed at Edinburgh, by Mr Andrew Symson in 1702.]

Les Erreurs Populaires és poincts generaux qui concernent l' intelligence de la Religion, rapportés à leurs causes et compris en diverses observations.

Popular Errors, in generall poynts concerning the knowledge of Religion, having relation to their causes, and reduced into divers observations, . . . 1648

Abbrege d' un Sermon, preschée le 12 de Septembre 1648, sur la Traitté qui alloit commencer entre le Roy et le Parlement.

The Abridgement of a Sermon, preached on the Fast-day, appointed to be held for the good successe of the Treatie that was shortly to ensue between the King and the Parliament, September 12, 1648. Faithfully translated into English, by Umfreville, gent., 1648

Sermon funebre de l' Auteur sur la mort de sa Femme.

A Funerall Sermon, of the Author on the death of his wife.
[This, I think, was not translated into English.]

Abbrege de deux Sermons qui ont precedé l' Ordination d' un Pasteur en l' Eglise Française de Cantorbéry.

An abridgement of two Sermons which preceded the Ordination of a Pastor in the French Church of Canterbury.
[This, I think, was not translated into English.]

Considerations sur l' Eclypse de Soleil, ad-
venue le 29 de Mars 1652.

Considerations on the Eclips of the Sun,
March 29, the year 1652.

Nouvelles Observations sur le Decalogue.

New Observations upon the Decalogue, or
the second of the four parts of Christian Doc-
trine preached upon the Catechism, . 1652

Advertissement sur la fraction et distribu-
tion du pain au Sacrement de la Cene, obmises
en plusieurs Eglises Orthodoxes.

An Advertisement on the Breaking and dis-
tributing of the Bread in the Sacrament of the
Supper, omitted in many Orthodox Churches.
[This was a controversy among the refugees,
and the tract probably was not translated into
English.]

La Charité de Parlement d' Angleterre
envers l' Eglise Françoisse receuillie en la
Chappelle de l' Hostel de Sommerset.

The Charity of the Parliament of England
to the French Church, gathered in the
Chapell at Somerset House.

Shibboleth, ou reformation de quelques pas-
sages és versions Françoisse et Angloise de la
Bible. . Correction de diverses opinions com-
munes, peintures historiques, et autres ma-
tières.

Shibboleth, or the reformation of several
places in the translations of the French and
of the English Bibles. The Corrections of
divers common opinions, History, and other
matters. Faithfully translated into English, by
Rob. Codrington, Master of Arts, . 1655

Sermon funèbre sur la mort de Philippe
Comte de Pembroke.

A Funerall Sermon on the death of Philip,
Earl of Pembroke.
[The Earl died in 1655.]

Appended to "Shibboleth" is a copy of a speech entitled, "The thanks returned to the Lord Generall in the name of the French Church, Gathered in the Chapell at Somerset house, by John Despayne, Pastor of the said church, August 8, 1653." The following note is appended:—"His Excellence most graciously did answer us; and having declared that our thankfulness were due more unto the State than to his person, he did assure us alwaies to imploy his power to protect us, but most remarkably pronounced these words, which we never shall forget: *I love strangers, but principally those who are of our religion.*" After the Author's death, there was published "An Essay on the Wonders of God in the Harmony of the times, generations and most illustrious events therein enclosed, from the original of ages to the close of the New Testament.—Written in French by John D'Espagne, Minister of the Holy Gospel. Both parts published in English by his Executor, London, 1662. [Another publisher re-issued this book with a new title page, dated 1682, in which it is designated, The Harmony of the Old and New Testament.] The executor signs his name, Henry Browne, and describes himself as an English Churchman, who, "during these late times of horror and confusion, both in our Church and State," found a refuge in the French Church at Durham House, along with "many of the Nobility and the best of the Gentry who rendered both to God and Cæsar their due."

I cannot pass from Monsieur D'Espagne without giving a specimen of his style. The following is a translation of two paragraphs in his Observations on the Creed:—"When our Lord was going to display his divine power by a miracle, it was frequently preceded by some sign of human weakness. Previous to his rebuking the wind and the sea, he was asleep. Before he cured the deaf man he looked up to heaven and sighed. Being pressed by hunger, he caused the fig-tree to wither. When he was going to raise Lazarus from the dead, he first groaned in the spirit and was troubled. Finally, when he caused the earth to quake, the

rocks to rend, and the graves to open, it was after he had given up the ghost. Amidst the most glorious demonstrations of his eternal power and godhead, and even before he displayed them, he was pleased first to give a proof that he was a real man."

"When wine was wanted for others, Jesus Christ turned the water into wine; but when He himself was thirsty He asked water of a Samaritan woman. When others were hungry, He fed some thousands with a few loaves, but when He hungered and saw a fig-tree in the way, on which He found nothing but leaves, He did not make it produce fruit for His own use, as He might have done by a single word. When wearied with a journey, He might have commanded angels to bear Him up in their hands, or caused Himself to be carried by the Spirit, as Philip afterwards was. But He never wrought miracles for His own use or convenience; as He came into the world for the benefit of others, so for others His miracles were reserved."

One more specimen from his "Popular Errors":—"To represent religion as a mere doctrine of morality is an enormous error. The doctrine of religion consists of two parts—the former shows what God has done for man; the latter teaches what man ought to do for God. That first part is the genuine and essential characteristic which distinguishes the Christian religion from all others; for there is no false religion which does not teach good works. But to teach what God has done for us in the work of redemption is a doctrine to be found in the Christian religion only. The real essence of Christianity lies in this first part, for all other religions teach salvation by the works of man toward God, but our religion exhibits salvation as the work of God toward man. Salvation is grounded upon the good which God bestows upon us, not upon the good that we do. Hence it follows that morality is not the fundamental doctrine of Christianity. On the contrary, that part of it which we call morality is built upon the grace of God. And therefore it is a very rash assertion that the doctrine which treats of morals is the most excellent part of the Christian religion, and that to be a good Christian it is sufficient to be a good moralist. Without the doctrine of salvation, which is the first part, all our morality is dark and heathenish. All Christian virtues are effects of sanctification, which is a work of God. It is a prejudice natural to man, in speaking of the method of obtaining salvation, to think immediately of works as the real efficient cause of it. The Jews, taking this for granted, asked our Saviour about the nature of works alone (John vi. 28). All men, except Christians, ground their hopes upon works, not being able to conceive of another merit as the means of salvation. This principle was engraven on the heart of man from his creation, namely, that he should obtain eternal life by his works, which was true in the state of innocence, because works then would have produced this result if man had not lost his strength. And he still clings to that principle, having retained an impression of it; though the Fall, having deprived him of strength, demonstrates so plainly the vanity of his pretensions."

Among the City of London pasteurs there occurs the names of Ezechiel Marmet (1631), author of "Meditations on the Text, 'I know that my Redeemer liveth,'" and Louis Herault (1643). Herault was a pastor from Normandy, who made England his adopted country. He mixed himself so much with the contests of the times that he made himself obnoxious to the Commonwealth men. Alarmed for his liberty, he fled the country, and did not return till 1660, when he was re-instated in the pastorate. The restored rulers of Church and State rewarded him with a Canonry at Canterbury, and with the degree of D.D. of Oxford. The latter honour he received on 20th December 1670. Anthony Wood calls him "Lew. Herald."

Several pasteurs' names occur in the Lists of Strangers in 1568 (Strype's Annals, vol. iv., Supplement), in 1618 (Camden Society List, Appendix), and in 1621 (Camden Society List, page 1).

1568. *Ministers, Strangers*, London.—In the parish of St Edmund's, Anthonie Rodulphs, Professor of the Gospel in the house of Mr Sherington; and these did adjoyn themselves with him when he came first to the said house, viz., Vincent Bassens, Frenchman, minister of the Gospel, and by that name put in exile by commandment of the French King. Laur Bourghinomus, minister of the Gospel, of the household of Cardinal Castilion; James Machevillens, minister of the Gospel, and put in exile; Antonius Lixens, of the same profession

and John Aubries of the Church of Bolloyne, exiled with others of the Gospel. [Strangers that go to the English Church : Mr Anthonie, preacher, of the city of Jeane.] Stephen De Grasse, an old French preacher, and his wife, go to the French Church. St Olyffe and Alhallows Staining : James Deroche, preacher, Frenchman, and Mary, his wife. Eastcheap : Peter Hayes, born in Rone [Rouen], goes to the French Church, and dwelleth with his son, the minister of St Buttolph. Tower Ward in St Dunstan's Parish in the East : John Vouche, John Marny, John Bowthand, and Robert Philip, all ministers, being Frenchmen ; Stephen Marvey, minister, and his wife. St Olyff and Alhallows Staining : James De Raché, preacher, and Mary, his wife. Blackfriars : Mr Cossyn, Frenchman, minister, and Breugen, his wife, come for religion, with three boys, with two wenches, which go to school, and are of the French Church. In St Martin's-le-Grand : Peter Banks and Ursin, ministers of the French Church. And Olyver Rowland and Bustein, ministers of the French Church. And Nove Banet, Frenchman, minister.

1618. Bishopgate Ward : Abraham Aurelius, minister of the Fr. congreg. in London, *b.* in London. Charles Lebon, preacher, *b.* in Sandwich.

1621. Dovor : Mr Moyses Cartanet [Castanet?], minister and preacher of Godes word. Mr Aaron Blondell, minister and preacher of the word of God.

IV.—A MISCELLANEOUS GROUP.

Genealogists have succeeded in individualising the far-famed Peter Waldo, and have put on record that he died in Bohemia in 1179—that he was unmarried—but that he had a married brother, Thomas Waldo,* whose children retired from their native town, Lyons, and settled in the Netherlands, where they were represented in the reign of our Queen Elizabeth. One of their name fled from the Duke of Alva's persecutions in 1568, and founded families in England ; among them the tradition is that his name was Peter ; at all events he was a Waldo, was twice married, and had eight children, of whom Lawrence and Robert left descendants. Robert Waldo founded a family at Deptford. The noteworthy persons of the Waldo stock descended from Lawrence Waldo, citizen and grocer, of the parish of Allhallows, Bread Street, London, who died in 1602. He had fifteen children, of whom the twelfth was Daniel Waldo (*born* 1600, *died* 1661), citizen and cloth-worker. From him and Anne Claxton, his wife, the persons of whom I have to speak, sprang. This second son was Sir Edward Waldo (*born* 1632, *died* 1707) ; he had a splendid town mansion, which, on occasions of public pomp and civic pageantry, was the resort of members of the Royal family, and where he received the honour of knighthood from Charles II. on 29th October 1677. Sir Edward was married three times, and is represented in the female line through the descendants of his first wife (Elizabeth Potter, an heiress) by Calmady Pollexfen Hamlyn, Esq., and Vincent Pollexfen Calmady, Esq. By his third wife he had one daughter, Grace, whose first husband was Sir Nicholas Wolstenholme, Bart., and who was married secondly to the eighth Lord Hunsdon. Sir Edward's maternal grandfather was a proprietor in Harrow-on-the Hill, and thus the Waldos took root in that classical region. In Harrow Church a marble monument stands with this inscription :—

Here lyeth y^e body of

S^R EDWARD WALDO, KNIGHT,

a kind and faithful husband, a tender and provident father,
a constant and hearty friend, a regular and sincere Christian,
eminently distinguished by an uninterupt'd course of
charity and humility,

* I am enabled to give this memoir of the Waldo family through the kindness of Morris Charles Jones, Esq., who gave me copies of his privately-printed pamphlets concerning that family.

and not less so
 by an inviolable fidelity in keeping sacred his word.
 Universally esteem'd when alive
 and lamented when dead.
 To his pious Memory
 Elizabeth, daughter of S^r. R^d. Shuckburgh,
 of Shuckburgh in Warwickshire,
 his third wife.
 out of a dutiful affection erected this Marble Table.
 He died the 4th of Feb. MDCCVII—Aged LXXV.

The Rev. Peter Waldo, D.D. (who died in 1746), Rector of Aston Clinton, in Buckinghamshire, was a son of Daniel Waldo of Gray's Inn, elder brother of Sir Edward; Dr Waldo was lineally represented in Harrow till 1790. Peter Waldo, who signed the merchants' loyal manifesto in 1744, was a son of Samuel (died 1698) a younger brother of Sir Edward; this Peter Waldo (*born* 1689, *died* 1762), was an author in defence of the Athanasian Creed, and was the father of another Peter Waldo (*born* 1723, *died* 1804), author of a Commentary on the Liturgy of the Church of England; this branch resided at Mitcham in Surrey, and possessed some ancient oak carving, in which is cut out the name "PETER WALDO, 1575" [or, 3?] Sir Timothy Waldo (*died* 1786), who was knighted 12th April 1769, and was styled "of Clapham, and of Hever Castle, Kent," was the grandson of Timothy, a brother of Sir Edward; Jane, daughter of Sir Timothy Waldo, and widow of George Medley, Esq., M.P., died without issue on 14th Dec. 1829, in her 92d year; her property was sworn under £180,000. Although there are American Waldos with English descendants, the name of Waldo in connection with the Protestant refugee is preserved by the Sibthorp family only. Isaac Waldo, of London, brother of the first Peter, of Mitcham, had a daughter, Sarah, wife of Humphrey Sibthorp, M.A., M.D., Fellow of Magdalene College, Oxford, and Sherardian Professor of Botany, to whom she was married on 20th September 1740, and who was succeeded in 1769 by his son Humphrey, who, like his sons, received military rank as an officer in the Royal South Lincolnshire Militia. Colonel Humphrey Sibthorp (*born* 1744, *died* 1815), M.P. for Boston, and afterwards for Lincoln, assumed in 1804 the surname and arms of Waldo in grateful remembrance of his kinsman, the second Peter Waldo of Mitcham. His sons were Coningsby Waldo Waldo Sibthorp, Esq. (*died* 1822), M.P. for Lincoln, and Colonel Charles De Laet Waldo-Sibthorp, "a favourite of the House of Commons for his humour and eccentricities," * who was M.P. for Lincoln for nearly thirty years; the latter was succeeded by his son, Major Gervaise Tottenham Waldo Sibthorp, who died in 1861. A brother of Colonel Charles came into the possession of the Waldo mansion at Mitcham, the Rev. Humphrey Waldo Sibthorp.

If we have been reminded of the Waldensian Church, some refugees carry our thoughts back to the Albigensian. The Portal family is memorialised in my volume second. The Howies in Scotland claim the same antiquity. Their tradition is, that three brothers fled from persecution in France more than six hundred years ago: one settled in Mearns parish, another in Craigie parish, and the third in the parish of Fenwick, and the secluded farmhouse of Lochgoin. Many generations of the refugee's descendants have occupied that farm, and its farm-house, which has become celebrated through the courage and piety of its inmates. The tenant in 1684 was James Howie, a godly and persecuted Covenanter. The preface to the first edition of "The Scots Worthies" (that prized book of good Presbyterian memoirs) was dated at Lochgoin, July 21, 1775; the conscientious and patriotic author was John Howie (*born* 1736, *died* 1793). The eldest son of that excellent writer died a few days before him; another son, Thomas Howie, died in Lochgoin in 1863, aged 86. To the same stock belonged the Rev. Thomas Howie (*born* 1678, *died* 1753). There is a tombstone in Annan Old Churchyard (a horizontal slab on supports) which commemorates him and some of his house:—

* See *The Herald and Genealogist* for March 1864.

Here lyes the corps of the Revrd. Mr Thomas Howie
late Minister of the Gospel at Annan,

where he exercised his office upwards of 50 yrs., during all which time he was faithful and diligent in his Lord and Master's service, and his principal care was to seek to save his own soul and those of oysrs. and in hopes of having the approbation of *Well done, good and faithful servt., enter into the joy of thy Lord.* He departed this life May 23d 1753, aged 75.

Here lyes the corps of Elizabeth Davidson

late spouse to Mr Tho. Howie Min^r of the Gospel at Annan.

She was a pious and resigned Christian, and affectionat wife and indulgent moy^r, and in hopes of a blessed resurrection departed this life Sept^r 23d 1751, aged 80.

Here lye Margaret and Christiana Howies, daughters to Mr Thomas Howy minister of the Gospel at Annan and Elizabeth Davidson his spouse, who both departed this life in May 1722. Marg. aged 9 years and a half, Christiana, three.

Isa. LXV. 20. The child shall die an hundred years old.

Dear children, ye were most sprightly and fair,
Of grace, love, and smartnes instances rare ;
But in health these deaths thou Peggie foretold.
And Heaven much longd for who then coud withhold ?

qu. A D T D P
os gn'llos ivus risti ulcedine avit.

Here lies Thomas Johnstone, Esq. of Gutterbraes, late Provost of Annan, Grandson of the late Rev. Thomas Howie, who died 2d Sept. 1815, aged 85.

Monsieur Marchant de Saint-Michel was High-Sheriff of Anjou, in the reign of Louis XIII. He was a man of wealth, as was his brother, a Reverend Canon. The latter being, of course, a celibate, the son of the former, as the heir of both, was a youth of "great expectations." Young St Michel entered the German military service, and at the age of twenty-one, became a convert to Protestantism, for which reason he was disinherited by his father and also by his uncle. He then found a home in England, as gentleman carver to Queen Henrietta Maria. But a friar thought fit to rebuke him for not going to mass. St Michel struck the friar, and lost his appointment. Nevertheless, he married a daughter of Sir Francis Kingsmill, the widow of an Irish esquire, and settled at Bideford in Devonshire, where he had children, of whom a son and a daughter are identified. St Michel was persuaded to return to France and to take a house in Paris for himself and his family. He served in the French army ; and once on returning home, he was distracted to find that his wife and two children had been inveigled into the convent of the Ursulines. One of these children was the lovely Elizabeth (born in 1640), then twelve or thirteen years of age, and "extreme handsome." He succeeded in rescuing his family, unperturbed by Romanism, and again betook himself to England, apparently settling in London. At the age of fifteen, Elizabeth was married to Samuel Pepys, gentleman, now known to fame as the "diarist." She is called, in the register of St Margaret's, "Elizabeth Marchant de Saint Mitchell, of Martins-in-the-ffields, spinster ;" the date of her marriage is 1st December 1655. Her brother, Balthazar St Michel, thus became a protégé of her husband, the really able naval administrator. His debût in naval warfare delighted Pepys : he writes, June 8, 1666, "To my very great joy, I find Balty come home without any hurt after the utmost imaginable danger he hath gone through in *the Henery*, being upon the quarter-deck with Harman all the time. . . . I am mightily pleased in him, and have great content in, and hopes of his doing well."—Again, 21st November 1669, "Sir Philip Howard expressed all kindness to Balty when I told him how sicke he was. He says that before he comes to be mustered again, he must bring a certificate of his swearing the oaths of allegiance and supremacy, and having taken the sacrament according to the rites of the Church of England. This, I perceive, is imposed on all." Balthazar was made Muster-Master in 1668, and in this office he was allowed to employ a deputy in 1666, and to accept an appointment in the Admiralty. The latter year was the date of the lamented Mrs Pepys' death, whose epitaph, written by her husband, is on a monument in the Church of St Olave, Hart Street :—

H. S. E.

cui

Cunas dedit SOMERSETIA, Octob. 23d 1640

Patrem e præclarâ familiâ

de St Michel

ANDEGAVIA

Matrem e nobili stirpe

Cliffodorum

CUMBRIA

ELIZABETHA PEPYS

Samuelis Pepys (Classi Regiæ ab Actis) Uxor

Quæ in Coenobio primùm, Aulâ dein educata Gallicâ,

Utriusque unâ claruit virtutibus

Formâ, Artibus, Linguis, cultissima.

Prolem enixa, quia parem non potuit, nullam.

Hinc demùm placidè cum valedixerat

(Confecto per amœniora ferè Europæ itinere)

Potiorem abiit redux lustratura mundum

Obiit 10 Novembris

Anno	{	Ætatis 29.
		Conjugii 15.
		Domini 1669.

Her father and mother seem to have survived her; for in 1672 Balthazar alludes to his mother as but recently a widow. I quote from his letter to Pepys, dated, "Deale, August 14th, 1672."—"Hond. Sir, you dayly and howerly soe comble me with, not only expressions, but allsoe deeds of your worthyness and goodness, as well to myselfe as the rest of your most devoted humble creaturs heare, that I am as well as my poor drooping mother whoose continuall illness since the death of my father gives me but litell hopes shee will survive him long, &c. . . . Litell Samuel, whoe speakes now very pretely, desiars to have his most humble duty presented to his most honrd. Uncle and Godfather which please to accept from your most humble litell disiple." In 1686 Balthazar St Michel became Resident Commissioner of the Navy at Deptford and Woolwich with £500 per annum. He was married, but that his wife was the person whom Pepys called his wife's brother's lady, "my lady Kingston" (15th March, 1661), is not probable: (there were other brothers). He appears among the relatives at Pepys' funeral in 1703 as Captain St Michel; his son, Samuel St Michel, and his daughter, Mary, are mentioned. Perhaps he had been promoted to the rank of Post-Captain in 1702, as on that year a successor took his post of Commissioner.*

The surname of Le Keux flourished among the refugees at Canterbury. Jacques Le Keux of Canterbury had a son, Philippe Le Keux, Pasteur of the French Church at Dover, who was ordained in 1646, the Pasteur Philippe Delmé (who died in 1653) being Moderator; he afterwards removed to Canterbury, where Monsieur Pierre Le Keux was also pasteur (1645). On 25th Dec. 1645, John Le Keux was married in the French Protestant Church of Canterbury to Anthoinette Le Quien, and left two sons, John and Peter. As the male line of John's family failed, I begin with Peter; he was baptized at Canterbury on 6th Dec. 1649, and married Mary Maresco on 7th Aug. 1681, in the City of London French Church, having established himself in London; his son Peter, born in 1682, died in 1685. The line was carried on by his surviving son, William. In the *Political State of Great Britain* I find the following announcement:—"2d April 1723, Died, Colonel Peter Le Keux, at his house in Spittlefields, after a lingering illness, at an advanced age [73]; he was one of the Justices of

* Except for the dates connected with the Commissionership, my sole authority for the above Memoir is Pepys' Diary, and accompanying materials. The ancestry of St Michel and his sister is described in Balthazar's Letter to Pepys, dated 8th Feb. 1673-4, and summarized in the Editor's Life of Pepys. Why that letter is not given there, *verbatim* and at full length, I do not understand. It seems to have been printed along with one edition of the Diary, for the late Mr Burn gives this quotation from it (Balthazar is alluding to his father), "He for some time, upon that little he had, settled himself in Devonshire, at a place called Bideford, where and thereabouts my sister and we all were born."

the Peace for the Tower Liberty, one of the Commissioners of Sewers, one of the Deputy-Lieutenants for the Royal Hamlets, and Lieutenant-Colonel of the first regiment therein, and one of the Commissioners of the Land Tax for Middlesex; he married one of the daughters and coheiresses of rich old Mr Marisco." His son William (*born 1697, died 1781*) was styled "of Hayes, Middlesex," as heir of his mother; his wife was Elizabeth Shewin of East Grinstead. William's son and heir, Peter Le Keux (*born 1757, died 1836*), married Ann Dyer at Shoreditch in 1776. His sons were the distinguished engravers, John and Henry. John Le Keux (*born 4th June, 1783, died 2d April, 1846*) married Sarah Sophia Lingard, and was the father of John Henry Le Keux of personal and hereditary celebrity in the same field. Henry Le Keux (*born 1787, died 1868*) was a much admired architectural and historical engraver; for his large plate of Venice (after Prout) he received 700 guineas; for plates in the beautiful *Annals*, with which our boyhood was favoured, he received large prices ranging from 100 to 180 guineas. For these facts concerning him I am indebted to *The Register* for 1869 (Vol. I., p. 132); and on the same authority I note, that "more than thirty years ago he gave up engraving, and retired to Bocking in Essex, being engaged by the firm of Samuel Courtauld and Co., crape-manufacturers, for the chemical and scientific department, and he continued in that employment until the age of 81, his health failing a short time before his death." He died 11th October, 1868.

We return to the elder son of old John Le Keux of Canterbury, who also was named John; he was baptized at Canterbury on 19th Dec. 1647, and married in the City of London French Church, on 6th June 1672, to Susanna Didier. He had a son Peter, and a daughter Jeanne. The son Captain Peter Le Keux, of Steward Street, Spitalfields, Weaver, was baptized in the City of London French Church, 17th Feb. 1683-4, and married at St Dunstan's, Stepney, 29th July 1712, to Sarah Bloodworth, of the Artillery Ground, London; he died 20th June 1743, aged 60. His son and heir John Le Keux (*born 1721, died 1764*) married, in 1746, Hester Williams of East Greenwich, and left an only son, Richard Le Keux (*born 12th Oct. 1755*) who was buried at Christ Church 11th April 1840, aged 84, leaving no heirs of his body. The head of the branch of the family, descended from William Le Keux and Mary Maresco, took possession of the considerable estate which Richard left, this claimant believing himself to be the true heir, and probably confounding one Peter Le Keux of the old time with another. The late Mr Southerden Burn made practical use of his knowledge of French Refugee families by dispossessing him in the interest of the grand-daughter and heiress of Jeanne Le Keux, which Jeanne was the sister of Peter (born in 1683-4) mentioned above. Mr Burn informed Mr Le Keux that he possessed documentary proof of the rights of this heiress; but an erroneous pedigree was relied upon by Le Keux; and an action of ejectment was resorted to. It was proved that Jeanne Le Keux (baptized in the City of London French Church, 24th March 1677) was married at St Dunstan's, Stepney, to Francois Marriette, Merchant, of St James's, Westminster. Her son was James Marriette (*born 1708, died 1759*) who married Alice Jones in 1753. He left one child, Mary Anne Marriett, (*Anglicè* Merrit) baptized at St Dunstan's, West, on 31st March 1754, and married at St Anne's, Westminster, on 31st May 1778 to Isaac Wheildon. Mr Burn put Mrs Wheildon in possession of the Le Keux inheritance in 1846, she having then attained the age of 92.

Some surnames that were respectably prominent during the Long Parliament and the Commonwealth epoch are said to be of Huguenot origin. (1.) The Venerable John Conant, D.D., Archdeacon of Norwich and Prebendary of Worcester (*born 1608, died 1693*) is said to have been a son of Norman refugees. His great-grandson was Sir Nathaniel Conant, knt., who is represented by a grandson, Edward Conant, Esq., of Lyndon in Rutlandshire. (2.) Thomas De Laune, author of the famous and learned "Plea for the Non-Conformists," is also reported to be of Norman Huguenot ancestry. The name, Peter de Lawne, occurs in 1618, in the Norwich list of French ministers; Mr Burn appends this note:—"Dr De Lawne having been presented with a benefice in the Church of England, the congregation elected Monsieur D'Assigny in his stead; this gave rise to a contention of long duration which was

referred to the Colloquy, the doctor contending he could hold both appointments; his son, Nathaniel, was sent from Norwich School to Bennet College, Cambridge, as a Norwich scholar." (3.) A respectable tradesman in Walbrook, London, surnamed Calamy, was a native of Guernsey. His son was the Rev. Edmund Calamy, B.D. (*died* 1666), a leading Presbyterian Divine, who, at the King's Restoration, refused a bishopric, author of "The Godly Man's Ark," &c. This reverend gentleman (who contributed the letters E C to the name of *Smectymnus*) had four sons, viz., the Rev. Edmund Calamy, M.A., of Cambridge, a non-conformist, (*died* 1685), Rev. Benjamin Calamy, D.D., a celebrated Anglican clergyman, (tutor to James Bonnell, Esq.), the Rev. James Calamy, M.A. of Cambridge, Prebendary of Exeter (*died* 1714), and [Rev. ?] John. Only the first of these left an heir, viz., Edmund. This was the most distinguished Edmund Calamy, D.D. (*born* 1671, *died* 1731) a very voluminous author on Church History, Non-Conformity, the French Prophets, and Practical Divinity. His interesting manuscript, entitled "An Historical Account of my own Life," was printed in 1829, and in it he writes, "I have been informed by some of the oldest of my relations . . . that my grandfather, applying to the Herald Office about his coat-of-arms, was there certified that there was an old town and castle that bore his name on the Norman coast, which belonged to his ancestors."

For some of the facts in the above paragraph I am indebted to Mr. Smiles, to whom I owe all my knowledge of BRIOT. Nicholas Briot was a gentleman of Lorraine, the reputed inventor of the coining-press, and graver of the mint to Louis XIII. But unable to submit to serious religious disabilities as a Huguenot, he withdrew, as a voluntary exile, into England, and in 1626 became chief-engraver to the London Mint, through the patronage of King Charles I. In 1633 he received an appointment in Edinburgh, and in 1635 succeeded Sir John Foulis as Master of the Mint in Scotland. In 1637 his daughter Esther was married to Sir John Falconer, and this son-in-law was conjoined with Nicholas Briot in his office. Briot, however, returned to England on the out-break of the civil war; he secured for the king's service all the coining apparatus of the nation, and finally is said to have died of grief on his royal patron's death. Sir John Falconer was of the Halkerstoun family and ancestor of the Falconers of Phesdo.* Mr Smiles enumerates several fine medals executed by Briot, who "possessed the genius of a true artist."

Thomas D'Urfey,† dramatic and song writer, (better known as Tom D'Urfey), was of Huguenot descent. At a much earlier date than the revocation, his parents came from La Rochelle to Exeter, where he was born in 1653. Addison says in the *Guardian* No. 67, 28th May 1713:—"I myself remember King Charles II. leaning on Tom D'Urfey's shoulder more than once and humming over a song with him. It is certain that that monarch was not a little supported by 'Joy to Great Cæsar,' which gave the Whigs such a blow as they were not able to recover that whole reign. My friend afterwards attacked Popery with the same success, having exposed Bellarmine and Porto-Carrero more than once in short satirical compositions which have been in everybody's mouth. He has made use of Italian tunes and sonatas to promote the Protestant interest, and turned a considerable part of Pope's music against himself." He also satirized the Harley-Bolingbroke ministry, for he took the true refugee view of the Peace of Utrecht, as a bad bargain for Britain and for the Protestant interest:

"A ballad to their merit may
Most justly then belong,
For, why! they've given all (I say)
To Louis for a song."

The zeal of Dryden for Romanism may be regarded as partly explaining the severity of his criticism upon D'Urfey. I allude to the following recorded dialogue:—

"A gentleman returning from one of D'Urfey's plays the first night it was acted, said to

* Anderson's Scottish Nation.

† The original spelling was, perhaps, D'Urfé, or D'Urfy.

Dryden, 'Was there ever such stuff? I could not have imagined that even this author could have written so ill.' 'O sir,' said Dryden, 'you don't know my friend Tom as well as I do; I'll answer for him he will write worse yet.'

What D'Urfey professed was rather to sing than to write. His comedies, like others of that age, or even like its still admired social and satirical essays, contained much that ought never to have been written. The words of his songs were simply arrangements of syllables and rhymes, done to measure, for music. But that in his characteristic vocation he was destitute of merit, no competent critic will assert. A good word is spoken for him, in *Notes and Queries* (3rd Series, Vol. X., page 465), by a great authority in music, Dr. Rimbault, who says of "poor old Tom D'Urfey:"—"His works—including many that have entirely escaped the notice of bibliographers—occupy a conspicuous place on my bookshelves, and my notebooks are rich in materials of Tom and his doings. He existed, or rather, I might say, flourished for forty-six years and more, living chiefly on the bounty of his patrons. He was always a welcome guest wherever he went, and even though stuttering was one of his failings, he could sing a song right well, and greatly to the satisfaction of the merry monarch. His publications are numerous, but Tom (it may be surmised) did not make much by his *copy*. The chance profits on benefit nights brought more into his pockets than the sale of his plays to the booksellers." He died at the age of 70. His memorial-stone, on the south wall of St. James's Church, Piccadilly, gives as the date of his death 26th Feb. 1723. Le Neve, in his MS. diary quoted by Rimbault, says "D'Urfey, Thomas; the poet, ingenious for witty madrigals, buried Tuesday, 26th day of February, 1722-23, in St. James's Church, Middlesex, at the charge of the Duke of Dorset." The following sonnet is not unworthy of preservation. "To my dear mother, Mrs. Frances D'Urfey, a *Hymn on Piety*, written at Cullacombe, September, 1698.

"O sacred piety, thou morning star,
That shew'st our day of life serene and fair;
Thou milky way to everlasting bliss,
That feed'st the soul with fruits of paradise;
Unvalued gem, which all the wise admire,
Thou well canst bear the test of time and fire.
By thee the jars of life all end in peace,
And unoffended conscience sits at ease.
Thy influence can human ills assuage,
Quell the worst anguish of misfortune's rage,
Pangs of distemper, and the griefs of age.

Since thou—the mind's celestial ease and mirth—
The greatest happiness we have on earth—
By heav'n art fixed in her that gave me birth;
My life's dear author, may your virtuous soul
Pursue the glorious race, and win the goal.
Thus may your true desert be dignified,
To age example, and to youth a guide.
Lastly, (to wish myself all joys in one,)
Still may your blessing—when your life is done,
As well as now—descend upon your son."

ANALYSIS OF VOLUME FIRST,

WITH NOTES AND DOCUMENTS.

(Continued).

CHAPTER I., pp. 82 to 121.

THE THREE DUKES OF SCHOMBERG.

CHAPTER I. § I. (pp. 82 to 107). *The First Duke of Schomberg* was Frederic Armand de Schomberg, Comte de Schomberg, in the Palatinate. He became Duc de Schomberg in France. And on becoming a Protestant refugee in England, he was created Duke of Schomberg by William and Mary. It was erroneously supposed that he was eighty years of age in 1688, and hence the date of his birth has been misstated. "The Letters of George Lord Carew (1615-17)," printed by the Camden Society, prove that our hero's father, John Mainhardt, Comte de Schomberg, married in 1615, Anne (daughter of Lord Dudley), who in December of the same year died in childbed, having given birth to Frederic Armand. Lord Carew writes in August 1616, "Monsier Schomberge, husband to *my wife* [a term of endearment] Anne Dudleye is dead." Thus Frederic was left an orphan; and thus he became a protégé of the Elector and Electress, through whom he came under the fostering care of the Prince of Orange. On the death of William II., the Prince of Orange, he settled in France and was transferred into the French army. In 1660 he was allowed to enter the army of the Queen Regent of Portugal, and took the leading part in defeating the Spanish Invasion, the decisive action being the Battle of Montesclaros in 1665. Peace, however, was not finally ratified till 1668, in which year he returned to France. He had married in Holland his cousin Johanna Elizabetha de Schomberg, by whom he had five sons, of whom the eldest settled in Germany; two died before the Revocation of the Edict of Nantes; the other two were refugees, viz., Mainhardt and Charles. Having been for many years a widower, he married, secondly, in 1669, at Charenton, Susanne D'Aumale, daughter of Le Sieur d'Haucourt. In 1673 he was invited to England to take the command of our army; he came over, but did not remain. In 1674 he again served in the French army, and was made a Marshal of France on 30th July, 1675.

Page 93.—His active service in the French army terminated with the Peace of Nimeguen in 1679. He now resided in Paris. In 1683 Bishop Burnet was there introduced to him by the Marquis de Ruvigny, uncle to Rachael, Lady Russell. In 1684 Schomberg received the command of 25,000 men to fight in Germany, but war was averted. In the summer of 1685 he was foreboding the desolations of the Church.

NOTES.

The true dates of his mother's and father's deaths expose the wrong habit of historians of old in concocting history out of conjectures and probabilities. The received opinion was that Anne, Countess of Schomberg, accompanied the Elector and Electress into Holland as a

widow, and that her husband had just been killed at the Battle of Prague, the only fight that the Elector made for the throne of Bohemia. This opinion is demolished by the facts, and along with it the fine sentence written by Miss Benger (Memoirs of Elizabeth Stuart, Queen of Bohemia, Vol. II., page 93. London, 1825):—"Of the ladies, Elizabeth alone retained self-possession; her bosom friend Anne Dudley was overwhelmed with the fate of her husband who had fallen in the fatal conflict [the Battle of Prague.]"

In the summer of 1685 he was in his *seventieth year*; this must be remembered throughout the remaining years of his life as the key to a series of *corrigenda*.

Analysis (*continued.*)

Page 93.—His correspondence with Pasteur Du Bosc exhibits Schomberg as he was, and as he felt, at the Revocation Period. The Pasteur being about to retire as a refugee, Schomberg, in a letter dated 19th July, 1685, recommended him to settle in Copenhagen rather than in Rotterdam; he concluded thus:—"The court being resident at Copenhagen, and the Queen being of *La Religion*, you will find better support and more rational conversation, even among the Lutherans. To the latter (and this is a point more worthy of consideration), through the grace of God, and the understanding which he has given you, you can supply explanations, which will make them less bigoted in their religion, and will inspire them with gentleness towards ours. This is an important service which you might render to such a persecuted religion as ours is in France. But you are better able to judge than I am—so I conclude by assuring you, Sir, that no one can honour you more perfectly, and be more truly yours than I am."

On the Revocation of the Edict of Nantes in October, Schomberg "steadfastly refused to purchase the royal favour by apostacy." "The man," says Macaulay, "whose genius and valour had saved the Portuguese monarchy at the field of Montesclaros, earned a still higher glory by resigning the truncheon of a Marshal of France for the sake of his religion." Lady Russell wrote on the 15th January 1686, "Marshal Schomberg and his wife are commanded to be prisoners in their house, in some remote part of France appointed them." Louis XIV. had rejected his request for permission to retire to Germany, but at last allowed him to seek a refuge in Portugal.

Page 94.—He sailed for Lisbon in the spring of 1686, accompanied by his wife (who, according to French usage, had the title of *La Maréchalle*), and with a few attendants. His departure was generally regretted. All lovers of their country esteemed him as one of their best generals. Saurches says, "There was great regret throughout France, because they lost in him the best and most experienced of the generals." Another authority* assures us "that the *Grand Condé* placed Schomberg on the same level as Turenne, and perceived in him rather more liveliness, presence of mind, and promptitude than in Turenne, when it was necessary to prepare for action on very short notice." The Sieur D'Ablancourt enumerates as his characteristics "indefatigable diligence, presence of mind in fight, moderation in victory, and sweet and obliging carriage to every one."

"On his voyage to Lisbon," says Luzancy, "a storm raged for two days and two nights. He knew well whence the blow came, and how to apply himself to divert it. He caused continual prayers in the ship to be made to HIM who commands the waves to be still. And so all in the ship were preserved."

"All the favour he could obtain," writes Burnet, "was leave to go to Portugal. And so cruel is the spirit of Popery that, though he had preserved that kingdom from falling under the yoke of Castile, yet now that he came thither for refuge, the Inquisition represented the matter of giving harbour to a heretic so odiously to the King, that he was forced to send him away."

* Erman and Reclam's Memoirs of the Refugees in Brandenburg. Vol. IX., p. 268. This interesting work is in the French language. Readers need not be repelled by its Nine Volumes, as they are in large type, and of a portable *duodecimo* size.

A letter from Schomberg to Du Bosc (who had fixed his residence at Rotterdam) shows that his brief stay in Portugal was trying to his feelings.

“ LISBON, 13th May 1686.

“ I do myself a great pleasure, Sir, in being able to give you the news of my safe arrival in this country, and it will also be a pleasure to be able to write to you as occasion requires, with more liberty. Madame de Schomberg sends you her compliments. She has borne her journey by sea better than one could have expected. But here one is equally unserviceable to oneself and to friends. It is my part to commit myself to Divine Providence, hoping that one day He will guide us to a place where we can worship Him with more liberty. The Ambassador labours here with great officiousness to oblige five or six Protestant merchants to become Romanists. He has found a disposition in the King of Portugal to withdraw from them his protection, pretending that it is due to himself that he should be even more zealous than the King of France. There are some recantations. I beg you, Sir, to believe me ever and entirely yours,

“ SCHOMBERG.”

The Marshal left the ungrateful Pedro and set out for Holland: Professor Weiss * informs us that “on his way from Portugal, Schomberg coasted England to observe the ports and places most favourable for the landing of an army; he also opened communications with the chiefs of the English aristocracy, who were weary of James II.’s government, and desired a revolution.” Burnet says that he “took England in his way;” and Luttrell notes concerning him that he paid a visit to King James in the beginning of 1687, and was kindly received. A correspondent of John Ellis wrote from London, January 1686-7, “Arrived last night from Holland, Marshal Schomberg with his weather-beaten spouse, from Portsmouth by land, the wind being cross by sea.” †

Page 95.—On his arrival in Holland, he waited on the most renowned Prince of Orange, and was at once treated as a friend and counsellor. It would not have accorded with the secrecy of William’s projects to engage the services of the great Marshal at that time. He was, therefore, encouraged to accept from the Elector of Brandenburg a commission to be his commander-in-chief; and he removed to Berlin. About this time his wife died. He continued to reside in Prussia. Here his honours and employments were multifarious. He was governor-general, minister of State, a member of the Privy Council (whose other members were of grand ducal blood), and also generalissimo of all the troops. A number of the mousquetaires or horseguards of the King of France, being refugees in Brandenburg, and all of them gentlemen by birth, were formed into two companies of *grands mousquetaires*, each mousquetaire having the rank of a lieutenant in the army. The Elector assumed the colonelcy of the first company, which was quartered at Prentzlau, and Schomberg was the colonel of the second, quartered at Furstenwald. It was for him that the Elector built the mansion in Berlin, which afterwards became the Palace of the Crown Prince.

NOTE.

In Sawle’s *Transactions of last Summer’s Campaign in Flanders*, (London 1691), there is the following account of the Elector of Brandenburg and his escort:—“The Duke [also called, the elector] of Brandenburg, with his Duchess, and two brothers, with the great officers and ladies of his court, were with the army. He is very short and crooked as to his person; he is about the age of thirty; his face, indeed, is fine and comely. His brothers, prince Charles and prince Philip are both tall and well shap’d gentlemen. His court was exceeding splendid. Besides his guards, he hath an hundred French Gentlemen Refugees, all well mounted and

* *Histoire des Réfugiés Protestants de France*—par M. Ch. Weiss, Professeur d’Histoire au Lycée Bonaparte—2 vols. Paris 1853; (translated by Frederick Hardman, in one vol. Edinburgh, 1854.)

† The Ellis Correspondence. Letters to John Ellis, Esq., Secretary at Dublin to the Commissioners for the Revenue of Ireland. Two volumes. Edited by Lord Dover.

clad in scarlet, with a broad gold lace on the seams, every one looking like a captain ; they are called his Grand Musqueteers, and always attend his person."

Analysis (continued.)

The storm which arose upon the interference of France with the affairs of Cologne brought Schomberg again into the front of events. He was appointed to command the imperial forces, sent in 1688 to defend that electorate and to garrison the city of Cologne. According to Lüttrell, he garrisoned Cologne in September with 2600 foot and some horse. The French were thus blocked up on the German side ; while the revolt of Amsterdam from French counsels obstructed the interference of Louis XIV. in an opposite direction.

France having her hands so full on the Continent—the Pope himself not escaping her armed visitations—the Prince of Orange hastened his projected descent upon England. He himself took the chief command. Burnet says that letters from England to the Prince pressed him very earnestly to bring Marshal Schomberg, "both because of the great reputation he was in, and because they thought it was a security to the Prince's person, and to the whole design, to have with him another general to whom all would submit in case of any dismal accident." The Prince was most happy to send for Schomberg, who accepted the second command with alacrity.

At last we find them at anchor at Torbay, and the Prince of Orange and Marshal Schomberg mounted on horses furnished by the villagers of Broxholme, and marking out an encampment for the soldiers. This was on Monday the 5th of November 1688, a day set apart in the country for thanksgiving on account of our ancient deliverance from a Popish plot ; and strikingly appropriate for the public thanksgiving which the troops of the great champion of Protestantism offered up for their safe landing on our shore. Schomberg again rode by the side of William at the famous entry into Exeter on the Friday following.

The feelings of the patriots of England are described in the rhymes of Daniel Defoe ; and the following quotation from his "True-Born Englishman" is appropriate here :—

" Schomberg, the ablest soldier of his age,
With great Nassau, did in our cause engage ;
Both join'd for England's rescue and defence,
The greatest Captain and the greatest Prince.
With what applause his stories did we tell !
Stories which Europe's Volumes largely swell !
We counted him an Army in our aid,
Where *he* commanded, no man was afraid.
His actions with a constant conquest shine,
From Villa-Viciosa* to the Rhine."

One of these lines seems to have been borrowed from De Luzancy's more poetical prose :—
"The name of Schomberg alone was an army."

At Exeter the surrounding peasantry offered to take up arms, and many regiments might have been enrolled. But Schomberg said that he thought little of soldiers fresh from the plough, and that if the expedition did not succeed without such help it would not succeed at all. William concurred. They had brought a respectable army. And Lord Cornbury, eldest son of the Earl of Clarendon, set an example, which was followed by numbers, of leaving King James, and joining the ranks of the Prince of Orange. On the 19th of November the former was at Salisbury, while the latter was at Exeter. William earnestly desired that there should be no bloodshed, that no Englishmen might resent his coming as the cause of mourning in their families. That was one reason why James wished an engagement to be brought about. Schomberg was told that the enemy were advancing, and were determined to fight ; the old campaigner replied, "That will be just as we may choose." As some skirmishing seemed inevitable, William put the British regiments in front, for which they felt pride and gratitude. Thus James's army presented more of the appearance of foreign intruders, its van being Irish.

* The Battle of Montesclaros was also known as the Battle of Villa-Viciosa.

"The Marshal de Schomberg threatened to bring most of them to their night caps without striking a blow," says a writer in the "Ellis Correspondence." No real battle took place. Hearing a rumour that the Ducal Marshal was approaching, James fled from Salisbury. The final result was, that the army of England declared that they would defend the person of the king, but would not fight against the Prince of Orange.

We pass on to the 18th of December, when William, having Schomberg beside him, drove to St James' Palace, and took up his quarters there. On the 11th of February 1689, the Princess Mary arrived; and on the 13th, the crown was accepted from the Estates of the Realm by King William III., and Queen Mary. The year, according to the style then in use, was still 1688; and it was not till the 25th of March that the year 1689 began. The descendants of the French refugees, in arranging chronological notes concerning their ancestors, must remember that the summer, which followed February 1688 (old style), was not 1688 but 1689, and also that there were only three campaigns in Ireland namely, those of 1689, 1690, and 1691.

Page 97.—On the 3rd of April 1689, Schomberg was made a Knight of the Garter, and was installed on the 11th, along with the Earl of Devonshire. On the 18th of April, "Frederic, Comte de Schomberg, Duc et Maréchal de France," was made Master-General of the Ordnance.* The duties of the Master-Generalship were to be discharged either personally or by deputy: and the office was to be held (*habendum, tenendum, gaudendum, occupandum et exercendum*) in the same manner as it had been by his predecessor George, Lord Dartmouth. He was naturalized by Act of Parliament, and was made General of all their Majesties' forces, and a Privy Councillor. He was also elevated to the English Peerage, and received the titles of Baron of Teyes, Earl of Brentford, Marquis of Harwich, and Duke of Schomberg.

Bishop Burnet told him of his plan to leave behind him a history of his own times. "Let me advise you," said the old soldier, "never to meddle with the relation of military details. Some literary men affect to tell their story in all the terms of war, and commit great errors that expose them to the scorn of all officers, who must despise narratives having blunders in every part of them, and yet pretending to minute accuracy." The Right Reverend listener remembered the advice, and followed it. Contemporaries† preserved the following reminiscences of Schomberg, applicable to this date:—"He was of a middle stature, well proportioned, fair complexioned, a very sound hardy man of his age, and sat a horse the best of any man. As he loved always to be neat in his clothes, so he was ever pleasant in his conversation, of which this repartee is an instance. He was walking in St James's Park amidst crowds of the young and gay, and being asked what a man of his age had to do with such company, he replied, 'A good general makes his retreat as late as he can.'"

Page 98.—The Duke was Colonel of the First or Royal Regiment of Foot. But he raised a cavalry regiment composed of French Refugee gentlemen, which was peculiarly his regiment. The aged Marquis de Ruvigny co-operated with him, and also raised three infantry regiments of Huguenot refugees for the campaign in Ireland.

Leinster, Munster, and Connaught, still acknowledged James as their king. Ulster was for William and Mary, but was unable to contend with the other provinces, who introduced Popish garrisons into many of its fortresses. Derry shut its gates against the Jacobites, and became the Thermopylæ of the North of Ireland. One of the first acts of Schomberg as Commander-in-chief was to send to that glorious town relief under the command of Major-General Kirke.

At length Schomberg himself was appointed to take the command in Ireland. And about the 15th of July (1689) he paid a memorable visit to the English House of Commons.

Page 102.—Burnet says:—"Schomberg had not the supplies from England that were promised him. Much treachery or ravenousness appeared in many who were employed. And

* The first compiler of the list of Masters-General must have written "*Duc de Schomberg*" indistinctly. Hence the name appears in some lists as "David Schomberg."

† Boyer's History of William III. ; Story's Wars of Ireland.

he, finding his numbers so unequal to the Irish, resolved to lie on the defensive. . . . If he had pushed matters and had met with a misfortune, his whole army and consequently all Ireland would have been lost ; for he could not have made a regular retreat. The sure game was to preserve his army ; and that would save Ulster, and keep matters entire for another year. This was censured by some. Better judges thought the managing this campaign as he did was one of the greatest parts of his life." "He obliged the enemy," says Harris, "to quit the province of Ulster. The North of Ireland was thus secured for winter quarters." "By skilful temporizing," says Professor Weiss, "he contrived in some sort to create an Orange territory, and so to prepare the great victory of the following year." Whatever praise is due as to this campaign, Schomberg earned it all. The officers of the army had been demoralized under the Stewarts' unpatriotic rule, and so had the officials of the commissariat. Peculation and embezzlement were the business and object of their lives, which some of the officers but partially atoned for by flashes of bellicose impetuosity and English pluck. Soldiers and ammunition were sacrificed to the thoughtlessness and laziness of officers who did not look after them ; and those who ought to have been the Duke of Schomberg's co-adjutors were practically spies and enemies in his camp. Abundance of criticism as the slow growth of after-thought was often forthcoming at his side, or behind his back, but he was favoured with no suggestive counsel as the ripe fruit of experienced forethought and military education. "Hitherto," he says in his despatch from Carrickfergus, 27th Aug. 1689,* "I have been obliged to take upon myself all the burden of the provisions, the vessels, the artillery, the cavalry, all the payments, and all the details of the siege." And although he found officers to accept rank and pay, the work was done as before. Mr Story testifies, "He had the whole shock of affairs upon himself, which was the occasion that he scarce ever went to bed until it was very late, and then had his candle, with book and pencil, by him. This would have confounded any other man."

The ringleader of intestine traitors was Mr Henry Shales, the Purveyor-General. When his villanies came to light, intelligent Englishmen ceased to find fault with Schomberg.

Page 104.—The Jacobite army was the first to go into winter quarters. Schomberg followed their example, sending the sick by sea, and taking the body of his army by land to Lisburn as headquarters, and to the surrounding towns and villages. He had still to defend himself against unfavourable criticism. He wrote to his sovereign from Lisburn, 27th Dec. 1689, "I have made many reflections on what your Majesty had the goodness to write to me on the 20th, and without tiring you with the state of my indisposition, I can assure you that my desire to go to England arises only from that cause, and the physicians' opinion that the air and the hot waters will cure me of the ailment which my son informed you of. There are people in England who believe that I make use of this ailment as a pretence ; that is not true. I confess, Sir, that, without the profound submission which I have for your Majesty's will, I would prefer the honour of being permitted to be near your person to the command of an army in Ireland, composed as that of last campaign was. If I had risked a battle, I might have lost all that you have in this kingdom, not to speak of the consequences which would have followed in Scotland, and even in England. . . . What most repels me from the service here is that I see by the past it would be difficult for the future to content the parliament and the people, who are prepossessed with the notion that any English soldier, even a recruit [qu'un soldat quoy que nouvellement levé], can beat above six of the enemy."†

Page 105.—The campaign of 1690 began with the taking of Charlemont, the last fortress in Jacobite hands in Ulster. The carrying of war into the south was delayed till June, when William himself came over to take the chief command. On the 24th of June, the march southward commenced. The king, who by letter had twice pressed Schomberg to fight the enemy during the last campaign, was determined to give battle without delay, and in a way that should astound the natives, and create a sensation among all the newsmongers of the three kingdoms. But it must be remembered that His Majesty was at the head of a finer army, superior both in numbers and discipline, a large portion of whom had been entirely trained by

* Despatch, No. 3.

† Despatch, No. 13.

the Duke of Schomberg and kept together by that Duke's money. This brilliant army set out from Loughbrickland.

Page 106.—When on the 30th of June they came in sight of the valley of the Boyne, the army halted. The enemy were on the opposite side of the stream. William resolved to make Oldbridge, on the banks of the river, his centre, and to charge straight forward through the water upon the enemy, and to do so the very next day. At first the Duke of Schomberg, at a council held at nine o'clock at night, opposed such precipitation; but, submitting to the king's wishes, he made this suggestion: "Send part of the army, both horse and foot, this very night towards Slane Bridge, and so get between the enemy and the Pass of Duleek." The suggestion was favourably received, but was rejected by a majority of votes, whereupon the Duke retired to his tent. The order of battle was sent to him soon afterwards, and, with some tokens of vexation, he remarked: "This is the first time an order of battle was sent to me." The next morning, however, he entered upon his command, as second to the king, with great vivacity, and conspicuously displaying his blue ribbon of the Order of the Garter. It might, however, have been guessed, that if he could only see his master victorious, he would choose to die in the battle, suspecting, as he did, that some of his comrades were bent on destroying his influence with his prince.

Schomberg gave the word of command. The cavalry plunged into the water. To the left the Marquis de Ruvigny's younger son, Lord de la Caillemotte, led on the Huguenot infantry. It was some time before the enemy could face the English and Dutch cavalry. When at last the Irish cavalry charged, they made their strongest effort against the Huguenot line, which had not been provided with defensive weapons of sufficient length. The gallant La Caillemotte was carried off mortally wounded, and, at the same time, encouraging his men who were wading through water that reached to their breasts. And now (to borrow Lord Macaulay's description) "Schomberg who had remained on the northern bank, and who had watched the progress of his troops with the eye of a general, thought that the emergency required from him the personal exertion of a soldier. Those who stood about him besought him in vain to put on his cuirass. Without defensive armour he rode through the river, and rallied the refugees whom the fall of Caillemotte had dismayed. 'Come on,' he said in French, pointing to the Popish squadrons; 'come on, gentlemen, there are your persecutors.' [Allons, messieurs, voila vos persecuteurs.] These were his last words. As he spoke, a band of Irish horse rushed upon him, and encircled him for a moment. When they retired he was on the ground. His friends raised him, but he was already a corpse. Two sabre wounds were on his head, and a bullet from a carbine was lodged in his neck."

The body of Schomberg was embalmed and put in a leaden coffin. The preparations for embalming were equivalent to a *post mortem* examination, and they proved him to be in perfect health and soundness, like a man in his bodily prime. It was announced that he would be buried in Westminster Abbey; but after the victory of the Boyne, Dublin, having been evacuated by James and receiving William peaceably and loyally, had the honour of enshrining the hero's ashes. He was buried beneath the altar in St Patrick's Cathedral.

NOTES.

In "Relics of Literature, by Stephen Collet, A.M.," we are informed that in the Lansdown Library there is a copy of "Burnet's History of his own Times," filled with remarks on the margin in the handwriting of Swift. We are concerned with the following instance:—

Dean Swift's Note.

Very foolish advice, for soldiers cannot write.

Burnet's Paragraph.

I will not enter farther into the military part; for I remember an advice of Marshal Schomberg, never to meddle in military matters. His observation was: "Some affected to relate those affairs in all the terms of war, in which they committed great errors, that exposed them to the scorn of all commanders, who must despise relations that pretend to exactness when there were blunders in every part of them."

As to Schomberg's last words at the Battle of the Boyne, Colonel Barré, in a speech in the House of Commons, quoted them thus :—" *Au devoir, mes enfants ; voilà vos ennemis !*"

Although King William's system of dash and risk seemed to eclipse Schomberg's strategy, yet the few weeks that followed the victory of the Boyne vindicated Schomberg. In the debate whether the Irish were such contemptible foes, that victory over them might be obtained by one impetuous rush, the best illustration that the Marshal was right and the King wrong, was the King's rush upon Limerick, and his summoning the town before the royal siege train of artillery had come up. The gallant Irishman, Sarsfield, defended Limerick successfully. Schomberg had not been believed when he reported the King's officers as being chiefly intent upon plunder ; but what happened before Limerick ? An officer was warned that Sarsfield had succeeded in smuggling out of Limerick a detachment, sent to intercept the King's siege-train : the officer was engrossed with securing some cattle as booty, and did not attend to the warning ; the detachment met the siege-train and destroyed it. Schomberg's most favoured rival was the Dutch general, Count Solmes ; Schomberg thought him unfit for the command of a division ; in 1692, the Battle of Steenkerk justified Schomberg's estimate of him.

A correspondent sends me some of the stanzas of the song named " Boyne Water " (the old version) :—

" Both horse and foot prepared to cross,
Intending the foe to batter ;
But brave Duke Schomberg he was shot,
While venturing over the water.

When that King William he perceived
The brave Duke Schomberg falling,
He reined his horse with a heavy heart,
To the Enniskilleners calling :—

' What will ye do for me brave boys ?
See yonder men retreating ;
Our enemies encouraged are ;
But English Drums are beating.'

He said : ' Be not in such dismay
For the loss of one commander ;
For God must be our King this day,
And I'll be General under.'

* * * * *

The Church's foes shall pine away
With churlish-hearted Nabal ;
For our Deliverer came this day
Like valiant Zerubbábel."

During his life and after his death Frederic, Duke of Schomberg, received cordial panegyrics. I collect here the names of the admiring speakers and writers, with references to the pages in my volume first, where their words are quoted. Lord Macaulay, pp. 95, 98, 104. Sir Robert Howard, Mr Garroway, Sir John Guise, Mr Harbord, Sir Thomas Lee, p. 97. Sir Christopher Musgrave, Sir Henry Goodricke, Mr Hampden, jun., Sir Henry Capel, Mr Henry Powell (Speaker of the House of Commons), p. 98. Rev. George Story, pp. 96, 102, 107. Bishop Burnet, pp. 90, 102. Thomas Trenchard, p. 90. John Dunlop, the historian, p. 88. De Luzancy, pp. 89, 94, 96, 107. Sir John Dalrymple, Lord Blayney, Sir John Magill, Dean MacNeal, Dean Wilkins, Francis Hill, Esq., John Hawkins, Esq., Charles Stewart, Esq., Robert Donnelson, Esq., James Hamilton of Tullymor, Esq., Daniel MacNeal, Esq., Randal Brice, Esq., p. 105, Pasteur Du Bosc, pp. 91, 106. Professor Weiss, pp. 102, 107. Harris, the biographical historian, p. 102. Maximilian Misson, p. 107. Dean Swift, p. 107.

ANALYSIS (*continued*).

CHAPTER I. *section 2d* (pp. 108 to 112). The Second Duke of Schomberg was Charles de Schomberg, youngest son of the first duke. He was his father's heir in England, according to the patent of nobility, because at the date of that patent he was the only naturalized Englishman of the three surviving sons. I conjecture that he was born about 1645. He served in Portugal with his father, and was in 1668 incorporated in the French army with the rank of lieutenant-colonel. He, as a refugee officer, was incorporated in our army in 1689,

probably with the rank of major-general. He succeeded his father as Duke of Schomberg in 1690.

Page 110.—In 1691 he was sent as lieutenant-general in command of English auxiliaries to the Duke of Savoy.

Page 111.—In 1692, by the Duke of Savoy's orders, and accompanied by that Royal Highness, he made an irruption into the south of France, and issued a manifesto to the French people. The expedition returned to Piedmont in the winter.

Page 112.—Charles, Duke of Schomberg, was mortally wounded at the Battle of Marsiglia on 1st October 1693, made his Will on the 14th, and died on the 16th of that month. His chaplain, Rev. John Du Bourdieu, brought his heart to London, and buried it within the French Church in the Savoy.

NOTES.

The proclamation issued in France by the Duke was written for him by his chaplain, Rev. John Du Bourdieu, who gave a copy of it to Boyer, the author of the history of King William III., in three volumes. It is printed in that history, Vol. II., appendix, page 71. It is interesting, as showing the political sentiments of Huguenot refugees with reference to the country of their birth, and therefore I present my readers with a copy of it.

LA DECLARATION du Duc de Schomberg aux Habitans du Dauphiné au nom du Roi de la Grande Brétagne, Guillaume III.

Comme les Violences, que la France a exercées sur tous ses voisins, doivent faire craindre à ses Sujets que, si les Alliés entrent dans ses Etats, ils n'en tirent une vengeance proportionnée à ce qu'ils en ont souffert, Nous croyons les devoir informer des intentions du Roi notre Maître.

Toute la terre sait qu'on l'a forcé à prendre les armes. Ses Etats de la Bourgogne étoient injustement saisis. Sa Principauté d'Orange étoit saccagée, et tous ses Sujets opprimés. Les injustices qu'on lui faisoit étoient accompagnées de manières lâches et indignes; et ses ennemis, portant leur fureur jusques dans l'avenir, travailloient à lui ôter ce que la naissance et la succession devoient un jour lui donner. Ce n'est donc que pour conserver son bien et ses droits qu'il a été contraint de recourir à la voie des armes, et aussi ne pretend-il les employer que pour conserver tout le monde dans ses biens et dans ses droits.

C'est pourquoi, s'il me fait entrer en France, son intention est de retablir la Noblesse, les Parlemens, et le Peuple dans leur ancien lustre, et les Provinces dans leurs privileges. Il sait que la Noblesse est foulée aux pieds, que les Parlemens sont sans autorité, et que le Peuple est accablé par les impôts. Mais si aujourd'hui la Noblesse, les Parlemens, et le Peuple n'abandonnent pas leurs intérêts et ne negligent pas une occasion (qu'ils ne retrouveront pas peut-être jamais), ils verront leurs États Generaux qui conserveront les Gentilshommes dans les privileges de leur naissance, qui rendront aux Parlemens leur éclat et leur autorité, et qui delivreront le Peuple des taxes qui les devorent.

Le Roi mon Maître n'ayant donc pris les armes que pour maintenir les droits d'autrui et les siens, c'est sans fondement que les ennemis veulent faire passer cette guerre pour une Guerre de Religion. C'est un artifice pour allumer le faux zèle des peuples, et un piège tendu à leur credulité, afin qu'ils se laissent saigner jusques à la dernière goutte. Messieurs du Clergé sont trop habiles pour donner dans un piège si grossier, les causes et les véritables auteurs de cette guerre ne leur étant pas inconnus. Quoi qu'il en soit, je Déclare à tous les Ecclesiastiques, en quelque dignité qu'ils soient, que le Roi mon Maître les prend tous en sa protection, que leurs immunités, leurs privileges et leurs biens leur seront exactement conservés, que l'on chatiera exemplairement ceux qui leur feront le moindre outrage, et qu'il ne sera apporté aucun changement à l'égard de la Religion Romaine.

Cependant, les Rois d'Angleterre étant Guarans de l'Edit de Nantes par la Paix de Montpellier et plusieurs autres traités, le Roi mon Maitre croit être obligé de maintenir cette garantie et de faire retablir l'Edit. Tous les bons François le doivent aider, puisque cet Edit est le grand ouvrage de la sagesse de Henri IV., dont la memoire leur est si chère. Les Catholiques Romains, qui ont eu la generosité de voir avec compassion les souffrances des Reformés, verront sans doute avec plaisir leur rétablissement. On espère même que Messieurs du Clergé, ayant fait la-dessus de plus serieuses reflections, seront bien aises de temoigner aujourd' hui, par une conduite sage et Chrétienne, qu'ils n'ont eu aucune part à la Violation de l'edit et à toutes les cruautés qui l'ont suivie.

D'ailleurs, ceux qui nous viendront joindre auront les recompenses et les marques de distinction que leurs services meriteront et que nous serons en etat de leur donner. Mais, au contraire, ceux, qui bien loin de nous aider se joindront aux oppresseurs de leur patrie, doivent s'attendre à toute la rigueur des executions militaires. Et nous Declarons à ceux qui voudront vivre en repos chez eux, qu'il ne leur sera fait aucun mal, ni en leurs biens ni en leurs personnes.

A Ambrun, le 29 d' Aoust 1692.

From the date it appears that this declaration was issued from the fortified town of Embrun, celebrated for its antiquity and lofty site.

I now give a copy of Duke Charles' Will, "translated out of French." In the Prerogative Court of Canterbury. The Will of the High and Mighty Lord Charles Duke de Schonberg,* Lieutenant-Generall of the armies of his Majesty of Great Britaine in the year one thousand six hundred ninety-three (first indiction) and the fourteenth of October, at Turin in the palace of the Count Duquene in the parish of St Cusebines, the lodging of the after-named Lord Duke the testator, before me Notary Ducall Royall and Collegiate Proctor of the Sovereayne Senate of Piemont, and in presence of the Lord Cornelius Count de Nassau D'averquerque, a Hollander, Mr John Du Bordieu, minister of the said Lord Duke de Schonberg, Abraham Beneset Du Teron, secretary of the same lord, Phillip Loyd, physitian, Paul Artand, chyrurgion, Paul Sancerre, allso chyrurgion, David Castres, chief of the kitchen to the said lord, and John Jaubert, witnesses called, holding each in his hand a lighted wax candle, it being late at night.

Whereas there is nothing in the world more certain than death, nor anything more uncertain than the hour of its coming, and that therefore every prudent person ought to dispose of the estate which it hath pleased God to give him in this world, whilst he hath the full disposition of his sences, for to avoid all manner of contestation amongst his heires—which the High and Mighty Lord Charles Duke de Schonberg, Marquis of Harwich, Earl of Brentford and Baron de Teys, Count of the Holy Empire, Lieutenant-Generall of His Majesty of Great Brittain, Collonell of the first regiment of the English Guards, and Chief Generall of his troops in Piemont, prudently considering, now in this city, sound (through the grace of God) of his sences, sight, memory, and understanding, nevertheless seized with infirmity by reason of his wounds recieved in the army, hath resolved to make his last and valid Testament and disposition of last Will, nuncupative without being write through, reduced in manner following.

And in the first place he hath most humbly begged pardon to the Soveraiyne God his Creator for all his sinns and trespasses, most humbly beseeching Him to grant him remission thereof by the meritts of the death and passion of our Lord Jesus Christ his Saviour. He hath bequeathed and doth bequeath to the Poor of the Reformed Religion which are now in this city the summe of Five hundred livres (money of France) for to be distributed to them presently after his death by the persons to whom such pious Legacyes doth belong. Moreover he hath bequeathed and doth bequeath to the poor of the said Religion of the City of London

* SCHONBERG is the German form of the name, and therefore the correct form adhered to by the family. SCHOMBERG is the French form of the name, and the form used by historians. The latter form I have followed, it not being my duty to condemn it, because it was their connection with France and with the French that brought the three dukes into my memorial pages.

the like sum of Five hundred livres (French money), payable three months after his decease, and which shall be distributed unto the said poor by the Committy of the said City. Moreover he hath bequeathed and doth bequeath to the High and Mighty Lord Frederick Count de Schonberg, his Brother, the summe of a thousand Crowns, which he will to be paid unto him by his Heire, hereafter named, within six months after his decease, and that in consideration of that summe he shall not, nor may not, pretend or demand any other thing upon his goods and estate by him left. Being askt by me underwritten Notary if he will bequeath any thing to the Poor of the Hospitall of the Lords Knights of St Maurice and Lazarus, and to the Poor Orphan Maidens of this City, he answered that he doth bequeath to each of the said bodyes tenn Crowns for each, payable after his decease; reserving to himself, if he hath time, by way of Codicill, to make such other bequests as he shall think fitt. In all and every other his estate, actions, names, or titles, rights, and pretensions, in whatsoever they doe or may consist, my said Lord Duke de Schonberg, testator, hath named, and doth name, with his own mouth, for his heire universall, the High and Mighty Lord Menard De Schonberg, Duke of Leinster, Grandee of Portingall, and General of the Forces of England and Scotland, his brother, by whom he will that what he hath above ordered be fully executed. And what is above my said Lord Duke de Schonberg hath declared to be, and that he doth will the same to be, his last Testament and Disposition of last Will nuncupative without writing, which he willeth shall availe by way of testament, codicill, gift by reason of death, and by all other the best means [by] which it may or can be valid and subsist—revoking, annulling, and making void all other Testaments and Dispositions of Last Will which he might have heretofore made, willing that this present shall take place of all others, ordering me Notary underwritten to draw this present in the manner as above done, and pronounced in the place as above, and in the presence of the above said witnesses who after my said Lord have signed. SCHONBERG.

John De Bordieu, *Witnesse.*

Du Teron, *Witnesse.*

Loyd, *Witnesse.*

Paul Artand, *Witnesse.*

Cornelius De Nassau D'averquerque, *Witnesse.*

Paul Sancerre, *Witnesse.*

David Castres, *Witnesse.*

John Jaubert, *Witnesse.*

The above said Will was by me James Paschalis, Notary Ducall Royall and Proctor Collegiate of the Sovereign Senate of Piemont, faithfully passed, caused to be extracted of its Originall, with which I have duly compared the same, and entred it in the tenth book of this present year, in folio, and paid the fees of the entring as by acquittance of the said Register to me. In Testimony whereof I have here notarially subscribed (PASCHALIS, *Not.*). Substantialiter translatum per me Joh^{em} Jacobum Benard Norium Pub^{icum}.

Proved by Menard, Duke of Schonberg and Leinster, at London, 13th November 1693.

CHAPTER I., *Section 3*, (pp. 112 to 121) *The Third Duke of Schomberg* was Mainhardt, second son of the first duke. He married in 1683 Caroline Elizabeth, Countess Rangraff Palatin. On becoming a refugee in Prussia, he was made a General of Cavalry. He came to England with his wife, his only son, and his three daughters in 1690, and "Mainhardt Count de Schonburg (so he spelt the name) and Charles his son" were naturalized. He was created Duke of Leinster in the Peerage of Ireland, was enrolled as a General in our army, and in 1692 he obtained the chief command of our home troops. In 1693 he succeeded his brother as Duke of Schomberg, and adopted the signature of "Schonburg and Leinster." In 1695 he was made a Privy Councillor. In 1696 his Duchess died. In 1698 Schönberg House was built for him. In 1703 he was made a Knight of the Garter. In 1710 his daughter Lady Carolina died of small-pox, aged 23. His only son Charles, Marquis of Harwich, died in 1713, and was buried in King Henry VII.'s Chapel on Oct. 14, beside his mother and sister. The heirs of the Duke of Schomberg were his two surviving daughters Frederica, Countess of Holderness, and by a second marriage, Countess Fitzwalter (she died in 1751), and Mary, Countess de Degenfeldt. The former is represented by the Duke of Leeds and the Marquis of Lothian.

NOTES.

Extract from Macky—"Meinhardt Sconbergh, Duke of Sconbergh and Linster is of a good German family, son to that Sconbergh who was Mareschal of France, afterwards Stadtholder of Prussia, who came over at the Revolution with King William, and was killed at the Battle of the Boyne in Ireland. This gentleman was created Duke of Linster by King William, and, after his brother's death, who was killed in Savoy, was a Peer in England by the title of Duke of Sconbergh. He never was in action all King William's reign, but left by that Prince General of all the forces in England when his Majesty went abroad. [He fought with great valour at the Battle of the Boyne.] When the present Queen [Anne] concluded the Treaty with Portugal, this gentleman was chosen to command the forces there, and had the Garter; but not knowing how to keep measures with the Kings of Spain and Portugal, was recalled. He is one of the hottest fiery men in England, which was the reason King William would never give him any command where there was action. He is brave, but capricious; of a fair complexion, and fifty years old."

From the Westminster Abbey Register.—"Maynhard, Duke of Schonburg and Leinster, Marquiss of Harwich and Coubert, Earl of Brentford and Bangor, Baron of Theys and Tara, Count of the Holy Empire and Mertola, Grandee of Portugal, one of His Majesties Most Hon^{ble}. Privy Council, Knight of the Most Noble Order of the Garter, Born at Cologne the 30th of June 1641, dyed at Hillingdon in the County of Middlesex, on Sunday the 5th of July 1719, in the 79th year of his age, and was buried in the east end of King Henry the 7th's Chappell the 4th of August 1719."

From Annals of King George, 1719.—"On Tuesday night (4th Aug.) his Grace the Duke of Schonberg lay in state in the Jerusalem Chamber in the greatest magnificence, and from thence was carried, with all his trophies of honour, and interred in the Duke of Ormond's vault in King Henry the Seventh's chapel. The funeral service was performed by the Bishop of Rochester, his pall supported by his Grace the Duke of Kent, Duke of Roxburgh, Earl of Pembroke, Earl of Portmore, Lord Abergeveny, and Lord Howard of Effingham; the Earl of Holderness and Count Dagenfeldt were the chief mourners."

CHAPTER II. (pp. 122 to 144) is entitled, *The First Marquis de Ruvigny and his English Relations*. The connection of the De Ruvigny family with the Wriothesleys, and through them with the Russells, was highly favourable to the interests of future Huguenot refugees in Britain. On the 3d of August 1634 Thomas Wriothesley, Earl of Southampton, married Rachel, (born 1603, died 1637), daughter of David de Massue, Seigneur de Ruvigny. Their children were Lady Elizabeth (wife of Edward Noel, afterwards Earl of Gainsborough) and Lady Rachel (wife, first of Francis, Lord Vaughan; 2d, of William, Lord Russell). The only brother of Rachel, Countess of Southampton, was Henri de Massue Marquis De Ruvigny (born about 1600, died 1689). The Marquis's career fills my Chapter Second. He served in the French army, and retired in 1653 with the rank of Lieutenant-General. He then was settled at court as Deputy-General of the Reformed Churches of France; his commission was issued in 1653, and was approved by the National Synod of Loudun in Anjou in 1659.

Page 130.—In the autumn of 1660 Ruvigny was the ambassador from Louis XIV. to our Charles II. In 1666 he was at Lisbon on a special embassy (page 131). He was again in England in 1667 and 1668; and again on his most celebrated embassy in 1674-5-6 (p. 134). In 1681 he made his celebrated oration to Louis XIV. (p. 138) to which the monarch made his too famous reply, ending with the words:—"I consider myself so indispensably bound to attempt the conversion of all my subjects, and the extirpation of heresy, that if the doing of it require that with one of my hands I must cut off the other, I shall not draw back." On the 14th July 1683, when Lord Russell was under sentence of death, Ruvigny wrote to his niece offering to come over and intercede with our king for the life of her husband. But a brutal remark of Charles II. prevented the visit. On the accession of James II. he arrived, and had an audience with King James as to removing the attainder of his niece's children.

The Marquis De Ruvigny had married in 1647 (page 124) Marie, daughter of Pierre Tallemant and Marie de Rambouillet; they had two surviving sons, Henri and Pierre (page 136); and when these sons had left home for military service, a niece, Mademoiselle de Ciré, was adopted as a daughter in the family. This young lady accompanied the Marquis and Marquise to England on the last-mentioned visit, but she died of small-pox in London. On his departure homeward in September 1685 Lady Russell thought she had bid a final farewell to her aged uncle, but he soon returned as a refugee.

NOTES.

The Marquis de Ruvigny, being a Protestant, did not make use of the Chapel of the French Embassy in London; his place of worship was the French Church in the Savoy. This Church obtained the sanction of King Charles II. on resolving to adopt a translation of the Anglican Liturgy, and was formally opened on the 14th July 1661. Among the auditory were the Countess-Dowager of Derby and the Countess of Atholl. That Lady Derby was by birth a French Protestant. She was Charlotte de la Trémoille (*born 1601, died 1664*), daughter of Claude, Duc de la Trémoille by Lady Charlotte Brabantine de Nassau, daughter of William the Silent, Prince of Orange, and Charlotte de Bourbon Montpensier, the Prince's third wife. The Countess of Derby, who became a widow in 1651, had a son, the eighth Earl of Derby, and three daughters, the youngest of whom was Amelia Sophia, Countess (afterwards Marchioness) of Athole. On the Restoration of Charles II., Charlotte, Countess Dowager of Derby, wrote to her cousin and sister-in-law, the Duchess de la Trémoille (Marie de la Tour d'Auvergne, daughter of the Duc de Bouillon by Elizabeth de Nassau, and granddaughter of William the Silent by his fourth wife, Louise de Coligny). In her letter dated London, 13th August, 1660, she says, "I shall be very glad if M. De Ruvigny comes; I was acquainted with him before, but I did not know he was so much attached to you, and I will do as you wish." On 22d September she wrote, "M. de Ruvigny has been twice to see me." She hoped for preferment at court; but, as her biographer observes, (page 293), "Lady Derby hoped in vain, for though the Chancellor was favourable, and the King had given his promise to make her governess to his children, these children still remained unborn." See *THE LADY OF LATHAM*, being the Life and Original Letters of Charlotte de la Trémoille, Countess of Derby. By Madame Guizot De Witt. London, 1869.

COPY OF RUVIGNY'S COMMISSION AS DEPUTY-GENERAL:—

"This third day of August, in the year of our Lord one thousand six hundred and fifty three, the King residing then in Paris, and being to provide a Deputy-General for his subjects of the Pretended Reformed Religion—that office being lately vacant through the death of the Lord Marquis d'Arzilliers;—After that his Majesty had cast his eyes upon many of his subjects, he judged that he could not better fill it up than with the person of the Marquis De Ruvigny, Lieutenant-General of his armies, who is a professor of the said Pretended Reformed Religion, and endowed with many good and laudable qualities, and who has given signal testimonies of his fidelity and affection on divers occasions, and of his abilities and capacity for his Majesty's service; And his Majesty condescending to the humble petition of his said subjects of the Pretended Reformed Religion, he has chosen and appointed the said Lord De Ruvigny to be the Deputy-General of those of the said Pretended Reformed Religion, and is well pleased that he reside near his person, and follow his court in the said quality, and to present to his Majesty their petitions, narrations, and most humble complaints, that he may take such course therein as he shall judge convenient for the benefit of his service and for the relief and satisfaction of his said subjects of the Pretended Reformed Religion. In testimony whereof his said Majesty has commanded me to expedite this present writ to the said Lord De Ruvigny, which he was pleased to sign with his own hands, and caused to be countersigned by me his Councillor and Secretary of State, and of his commandments.

" (Signed) LOUIS.

" (Countersigned) PHELYPEAUX."

LIST OF LORDS DEPUTIES-GENERAL * OF THE PROTESTANT CHURCHES OF FRANCE, WHO HAVE RESIDED AT THE COURTS OF HENRI IV., LOUIS XIII., AND LOUIS XIV.

Reign of Henri IV.

NAMES.

REMARKS.

- | | |
|--|---|
| 1. Lord de St. Germain. | { Elected in 1601, at Sainte-Foy, by a political assembly. They were re-elected in 1603, by the National Synod of Gap. |
| 2. Josias Mercier, Lord des Bordes. | |
| 1. Odet La Noue, Lord de la Noue. | { Probably elected in 1605, at Chatellerault, by a political assembly. |
| 2. Lord Du Crois. | |
| 1. Jean de Jaucourt, Lord de Villarnoul. | { Nominated by the 18th National Synod (called the third Synod of La Rochelle), in 1607, the king having declared his resolution to refuse his royal licence to a political assembly. |
| 2. Jean Bontemps, Lord de Mirande. | |

Reign of Louis XIII.

- | | |
|--|---|
| 1. Jacques de Jaucourt, Lord de Rouvray. | { Elected in 1611, at Saumur, by a political assembly. |
| 2. Etienne Chesneverd, Lord de la Miletère. | |
| 1. Lord de Bertreville. | { Elected in 1614, at Grenoble, by a political assembly. |
| 2. Lord de Maniald. | |
| 1. Lord de Maniald. | { In office in 1620, having been elected by a political assembly at Loudun. |
| 2. Jean, Lord de Chalas. | |
| 1. Lord de Maniald. | { In office in 1623; these Deputies-General are named in the diplomatic papers concerning La Rochelle, and were probably elected by the political assembly that met in that city in 1621. |
| 2. Esaïe Du Mas, Lord de Montmartyn. [On the death of the former, in 1626, Lord Hardy, one of his Majesty's Secretaries, was nominated by the king.] | |
| 1. Henri de Clermont d'Amboise, Marquis de Gallerlande, commonly called the Marquis de Clermont. | { The Synod of Castres, in 1626, yielded to the royal demand, that six names should be sent, from which the king might select two Deputies-General. The other names were—(III.) Claude, Baron de Gabrias et de Beaufort, (IV.) Louis de Champagne, Comte de Suze, (V.) and (VI.) were from the tiers-etat. This Synod, by the king's command, ordered that only laymen should sit in political assemblies. |
| 2. Lord Bazin. | |
| 1. Marquis de Clermont. | { These names, by the king's desire, were deliberately proposed by the Second Synod of Charenton, in 1631, and accepted by his Majesty. The message was, "That it was his Majesty's pleasure, that this assembly should agree with him in the choice of two persons acceptable to his Majesty, who might exercise the office of Deputies-General near his person, and attend the court at its progresses and removals." |
| 2. Lieutenant-General, Lord Galland, eldest son of the Lord Commissioner. | |
| 1. Marquis de Clermont. | { Elected in 1637 by the Synod of Alencon. |
| 2. Lord Marbaud. | |

Reign of Louis XIV.

DEPUTIES-GENERAL APPOINTED BY THE KING HIMSELF.

- | | |
|--|--|
| 1644. Marquis d'Arzilliers. | { The office was vacant by the resignation of De Clermont. On the death of d'Arzilliers. |
| 1653. Marquis de Ruvigny. | |
| 1679. Henri De Ruvigny, eldest son of the above. | { The father had leave either to act alone, or to co-operate with his son, <i>ad libitum</i> . |

* A similar office had been introduced at the Court of Navarre, by the same prince. At the National Synod held at Vitre in Brittany, in the Chateau of the Right Hon. Guy, Comte De Laval, 16 May 1583, "The Lord Du Plessis presented himself in the name of the king of Navarre to this Assembly, proposing from his Majesty that there might be sent unto him, being now on the other side of the Loire, certain Deputies, *persons of quality and understanding who might be near his Majesty*, to acquaint him with the true state of our Churches; and that he might also reciprocally communicate unto the Churches all matters of importance tending to their welfare and preservation. This assembly is of opinion that all the Churches be exhorted effectually to comply with his Majesty's demands, and in order thereunto, to name one or two deputies to be despatched unto him in the name of the Churches, and this to be done out of hand; and the Province of the Isle of France is to see it done without delay."

The Revocation-Edict was registered on the 22d October 1685. The same day the King declared to the Deputy-General that he revoked his office, and prohibited his speaking to him on the affairs of the Reformed for the future. (Benoist's Hist. de l'Edit de Nantes, Vol. V., *Corrections et Additions*.)

Page 141. The Revocation of the Edict of Nantes, falsified Lady Russell's belief that she had taken her last leave of her uncle in September. She writes, 15th January 1686, "My uncle and his wife are permitted to come out of France." Their safe arrival is inferred from her letter of 23d March. "I was at Greenwich yesterday to see my old uncle Ruvigny." He was probably in his 86th year. At Greenwich for more than three years *Le Marquis* and *La Marquise* enjoyed the happiest kind of celebrity as benefactors of their refugee countrymen who continually flocked into England.

Ruvigny's worldly circumstances were such that there was no opportunity for his receiving any panegyric in the English parliament. His panegyric came from his old master. Louis XIV. did not confiscate any portion of his great property. He offered liberty of worship to him and his household, and assured him of continued favour as a great nobleman at the court of Versailles. But the warm-hearted old man could not bear to be an eye-witness of the ruin of his brethren—a feeling at which Louis did not take offence. He was therefore allowed to retire to England with his family, and to retain his wealth, taking with him whatever he pleased, and leaving investments, deposits, and stewards in France, *ad libitum*. The absence of speeches in our Parliamentary history is compensated by the eulogium of Lord Macaulay, who from St. Simon, Dumont de Bostaquet and other authorities, has collected facts and framed a conscientious verdict. The historian represents Ruvigny as quitting a splendid court for a modest dwelling at Greenwich. "That dwelling," says Macaulay, "was the resort of all that was most distinguished among his fellow exiles. His abilities, his experience, and his munificent kindness, made him the undoubted chief of the refugees."

His English relations and other admirers were also frequent visitors. His neighbour, the accomplished John Evelyn, became an intimate friend. Evelyn's diary contains the following entries:—"1686, August 8. I went to visit the Marquess Ruvigny, now my neighbour at Greenwich, retired from the persecution in France. He was the Deputy of all the Protestants in that kingdom [to the French king], and several times ambassador at this and other courts—a person of great learning and experience." "1687, 24th April. At Greenwich at the close of the Church Service there was a French Sermon preached, after the use of the English liturgy translated into French, to a congregation of about a hundred French refugees, of whom Monsieur Ruvigny was chief, and had obtained the use of the church after the parish service was ended." The Diarist gives us also a glimpse of the fine old gentleman's bearing in general society, in a letter to Pepys, dated 4th October, 1689, "The late Earl of St. Albans took extraordinary care at Paris that his nephew should learn by heart all the forms of encounter and court addresses, as upon occasion of giving or taking the wall, sitting down, entering in, or going out of the door, taking leave at parting, l'entretien de la ruelle, à la cavalière among the ladies, &c.—in all which never was person more adroit than my late neighbour, the Marquis de Ruvigny."

Bishop Burnet was an old friend; and probably at this date they had some of the conversations of which Burnet has made use in the History of His own Time.

Dumont de Bostaquet, a French officer who came with King William, gives us some idea of the last months of the veteran refugee, who seems to have been always shewing hospitality, hastening on errands of mercy, and scattering his wealth among the other refugees. He was admitted to the presence of a king, on whom he might lavish his instinctive devotion to monarchy. If not a regular Privy Councillor, he was nevertheless taken into King William's intimate counsels. War in Europe and also in Ireland being inevitable, though he was too old to receive a general's commission, he took the chief responsibility of enrolling the refugees in regiments. "Four regiments," says Macaulay, "one of cavalry and three of infantry, were formed out of the French refugees, many of whom had borne arms with credit. No person did more to promote the raising of these regiments than the Marquis of Ruvigny."

He lived till July, 1689. On the last day of his life he was apparently in excellent health; but at midnight he was attacked by a violent fit of colic which proved fatal in four hours.

BURIALS IN JULY, 1689.

28 |

MARQUIS OF RUVIGNIE.

The above is a true Extract from the Register of BURIALS belonging to the Parish Church of Greenwich, in the County of Kent, taken this 20th day of July, 1863,

By me,

F. E. LLOYD JONES, Curate.

NOTES.

In the course of Chapter II., panegyrics on Ruvigny are often quoted. The panegyrists are Rachel, Lady Russell (p. 122), Marshal Turenne (p. 124), St Evremond (pp. 124, 129), Bishop Burnet (p. 134), Lord Clarendon (p. 124), Benoist, the historian of the Edict (pp. 125, 135, 142), Lord de Magdelaine (p. 129), Pasteur Daillé (p. 130), the Duc de St Simon (p. 131), Coleman (p. 134), Madame de Maintenon (p. 137), Pasteur du Bosc (p. 142).

The following names, connected with refugee biography, occur in this Chapter:—Marquis de la Forêt and Pasteur De L'Angle (p. 128), Frederic Duc de Schomberg (pp. 131, 139), Pastors Allix and Ménard (p. 133), Rev. Richard Du Maresq (p. 135), Jean Rou (p. 135), Mademoiselle de Ciré (p. 136), Messieurs Le Coq and De Romainac (p. 142).

CHAPTER III. (pp. 144 to 219). *Henri De Ruvigny, Earl of Galway* (born 1648, died 1720), was the elder son of the Marquis De Ruvigny, and first cousin of Rachel, Lady Russell. He was an officer in the French army, and also, like his father, an ambassador and a deputy-general. In 1685 he became a refugee in England. He succeeded to his father's French title and estates in 1689, and was advised to live as a private gentleman and public benefactor, in which case Louis XIV. would not have confiscated his property. But, in 1691, he insisted on joining the English army, and served in Ireland with great distinction, as Major-General the Marquis de Ruvigny, and Colonel of *Ruvigny's Horse* (formerly *Schomberg's*). In 1792 he was enrolled in the Irish Peerage as Viscount Galway and Baron Portarlington; and in 1697 he was created Earl of Galway. He was a Lord-Justice and Acting Chief-Governor of Ireland from 1697 to 1701. He was General and Commander-in-chief of the English troops in Portugal and Spain from 1704 to 1707, and Ambassador at Lisbon from 1708 to 1710. He was again a Lord-Justice and Acting Chief-Governor of Ireland in 1715-16. My memoir of this gallant and excellent nobleman is divided into seventeen sections:—

1. His career as a Frenchman, p. 144.
2. His refugee life before enrolment in our army, p. 149.
3. The Irish Campaign of 1691, p. 149.
4. His services as Major-General the Viscount Galway, p. 151.
5. His services as Lieutenant-General and Ambassador in Piedmont, p. 155.
6. His appointment as one of the Lords-Justices of Ireland, and his elevation to the Earldom of Galway, p. 162.
7. The Earl of Galway and Irish Presbyterians, p. 166.
8. The Earl of Galway's government of Ireland, from 1697 to 1701, p. 168.

9. The Earl of Galway's semi-official life, from the death of King Charles II. of Spain to the death of our King William III., p. 179.
10. The Earl of Galway's private life, during the beginning of Queen Anne's reign, p. 181.
11. The Earl of Galway's command in Portugal, and the subsequent advent of the Earl of Peterborough into the field, p. 182.
12. From July 1705 to Lord Galway's march to Madrid in 1706, p. 186.
13. Lord Galway's misfortunes in Spain, p. 190.
14. The Earl of Galway's later residence in Portugal, and his return home (1708-1710), p. 202.
15. Debates and votes of the House of Lords on the proposal to censure Galway, Tyrawley, and Stanhope, p. 206.
16. The Earl of Galway again in retirement, p. 212.
17. The Earl of Galway again a Lord-Justice of Ireland, also his final retirement and death, p. 214.

NOTES.

The following is the original of the letter which I have translated in Section Fifth, p. 158:—

Viscount Galway to Mr Blathwayt.

Monsieur,—Je suis revenu ici. Je ne sais si le courier, que vous m'avez envoyé, a été depeché. J'aprehende que le mauvais etat de la sainté de S. A. R. n'ait retardé son depart. On m'a mandé que ses accès de tierce ont continué.

J'ai envoyé des courriers à nos Consuls de Venise, Genes, et Ligourne pour leur donner part de la bonne nouvelle de la prise de la ville de Namur. J'en ai écrit aussi à l'Amiral qui étoit à Barcelone selon les derniers avis le 2 Aout (n. st.) Je l'ai fait aussi savoir que selon tous les avis de France les ennemis ne s'attendent plus à une entreprise de sa part, et que s'il juge à propos de revenir sur leurs costes, je crois qu'il les surprendra. J'attens de jour en jour les nouvelles du parti que le Roi aura pris après la reddition de la ville.

Notre demolition va lentement. Tous les soldâts domestiques, et même officiers, tombent malade. Je n'en ai que deux dans ma famille qui ni l'aient pas encore été. Vous croyez bien que je voudrois bien être hors d'ici.

J'espère que le Roi me fait la justice de ne croire pas que j'ai envie d'aller en Angleterre par inquietude. Je préfère son service à mes propres affaires, et elles iront toujours bien quand je serai assez heureux pour le servir et qu'il sera content de moi.

Je suis de tout mon cœur, Monsieur, Votre très-humble et très-obeissant serviteur,

GALLWAY.

Page 156. With regard to the Waldenses, the following information is contained in a Parliamentary Return, headed "Vaudois," ordered by the House of Commons to be printed, 15th May 1832:—

The Duke of Savoy's persecuting edict (extorted from him by Louis XIV.) was dated 31st January 1686. That edict was revoked by the Secret Article of 20th October 1690, which restored to the Waldenses their property, civil rights, usages, and privileges, including the exercise of their religion. What Lord Galway obtained was the public Edict to the same effect, dated 20th May 1694. A treaty between Great Britain and Savoy, in 1704, confirmed the Secret Article of 1690, and recognised the Edict of 1694. (See my memoir of Charles, Duke of Schomberg, p. 109.)

Page 203. A fuller account of Lord Galway's representation to the Portuguese King, with regard to British trade, will be found in my *Volume Second*, p. 162.

Pages 181 and 217. Evidence of Lord Galway's residence in Hampshire is found among the baptisms registered in the French Church of Southampton. During the years from 1708 to 1717, he was godfather in person to Henry Charles Boileau, Henrietta Pope, and Henriette De Cosne; and, by proxy, to Rachel Henriette De Cosne, Ruvigny de Cosne, and Judith Henriette Mocquet.

There is the following entry in the East Stratton Register of Burials in Micheldever Churchyard, Hampshire :—

HENRY, EARL OF GALWAY

Died Sept. 3rd,

Was buried Sept. 6, 1720.

John Imber,

Curate of Stratton.

I have quoted many laudations of Lord Galway. The encomiasts are Pasteur Du Bosc (p. 147), Benoist (p. 148), Dumont de Bostaquet (p. 149), General Ghinkel (p. 150), Professor Weiss (p. 151), Sir John Dalrymple (p. 154), Ryan (p. 154), Archdeacon Coxe (pp. 154, 184, 205), Maximilien Misson (p. 162), King William III. (pp. 173, 174, 177), John Evelyn (p. 178), John Macky (p. 182), Duke of Marlborough (pp. 183, 187, 189, 200, 210), Bishop Burnet (p. 189), Rev. Robert Fleming (p. 190), Sir Charles Hedges (p. 191), Earl of Sunderland (pp. 194, 200), Sir Thomas De Veil (pp. 198, 203), Earl of Godolphin (p. 200), Rev. Mr Withers, of Exeter (p. 211), Rachel Lady Russell, (pp. 214, 218), Bishop Hough (p. 218). Dean Swift differs in his estimate (pp. 175, 204).

The following refugee names occur in the memoir—viz., Sir Joh Chardin and Monsieur Le Coq (p. 149), Lieut.-Colonel de Montault (p. 152), Monsieur de Mirmand (p. 153), Monsieur de Saily (p. 154), Monsieur de Virasel (p. 154), Pasteur Durant (p. 156), Colonel Aubussargnes (p. 156), Colonel Daniel Le Grand Du Petit Bosc (p. 166), Rev. James Fontaine (pp. 167, 217), Monsieur Du Pin (p. 169), the 3d Duke of Schomberg (pp. 172, 173, 182, 183), Larue (p. 175), Lieut.-Colonel Rieutort (p. 184), Marquis de Montandre (p. 194), Rev. Monsieur De la Mothe (p. 214), Rev. Daniel Cæsar Pegorier (p. 219).

THE APPENDIX TO VOLUME FIRST contains—

(1st.) *Extracts from Captain-General, the Duke of Schomberg's Despatches* (pp. 221 to 230). The following names are mentioned :—Monsieur Goulon, Colonel Cambon, Brigadier De la Melonniere (p. 221), Monsieur Goulon (p. 225), Captain St Saveur (p. 227), Colonel Cambon (p. 229).

(2nd.) Daillé's Dedicatory Epistle to the old Marquis De Ruvigny (p. 232).

(3rd.) Lady Russell's Letter to Dr Fitzwilliam, containing her first allusion to young Ruvigny (afterwards Earl of Galway), p. 231.

(4th.) Dedications of Books to Lord Galway.

Dedicatory Epistle prefixed to the Life of Pasteur Du Bosc, 1693, p. 232.

Dedicatory Epistle, prefixed to Bouhereau's French Translation of Origen's Reply to Celsus, 1700, p. 233.

Dedicatory Epistle prefixed to Sermons by the late Rev. Henri De Rocheblave, 1710, p. 233-4.

(5th.) The Earl of Galway's Two Papers for the House of Lords, January 1711.

The Earl of Galway's Narrative, read by the Clerk at the Table of the House of Lords, 9th January 1711, p. 234.

The Earl of Galway's Reply, or Observations upon the Earl of Peterborow's Answers to the five questions proposed to his lordship by the Lords, p. 237.

(6th.) The Earl of Galway's Last Will and Testament, and Trust-Deed, p. 241.

The following names occur in the Will :—

Page 242. Rachel Lady Russell, Forcade, Vial, Guillot, Briot, Duke of Devonshire, Duke of Rutland, John Charlton of Totteridge, Richard Vaughan of Dorwith.

Page 243. Bruneval, Marmaude, Chavernay, Vignolles, Pyniot de la Largère, Cong, De Cosne, Cramahe, Amproux, Darasus, Nicholas, Jordan, Denis, Ménard, Sir John Norris.

ANALYSIS OF VOLUME SECOND.

WITH NOTES AND DOCUMENTS.

CHAPTER IV. (pp. 1 to 4).

(1.) *Le Sieur de La Caillemotte* (pp. 1, 2).—Pierre de Massue de Ruvigny, second son of the Marquis de Ruvigny, and younger brother of the Earl of Galway was born at Paris, 4th January 1653, and was killed at the Battle of the Boyne, 12th July 1690.

(2.) *La Marquise de Ruvigny* (page 2).—The widow of the old Marquis de Ruvigny made her will, 14th May 1698. Rachel Lady Russell, in 1699, made overtures to the King of France through our ambassador as her heiress; and at the same time applications for estates in France were forwarded on behalf of Sir William Douglas, Monsieur Le Bas, and Mrs Mary Cardins (page 3). See Cole's State Papers.

(3.) *Colonel Ruvigny De Cosne* (page 3 and page 314).—Aimée Le Venier de la Grossetière, niece of the Marquise De Ruvigny, was married to Pierre De Cosne (probably a scion of the house of Cosne-Chavernay) a refugee gentleman at Southampton. The children of this couple, registered at Southampton, were Rachel Henriette (born 1708), Louise (born 1709), Charles (born 1710), Henriette (born 1714), Antoine (born 1715), Ruvigny (born 1717). See Lord Galway's Will.

CHAPTER V. (pp. 4-10).

Isaac Dumont de Bostaquet, the heir of an ancient Norman family, was born in 1632. He was a cornet of cavalry, but retired on his marriage in 1657, and lived as a country-gentleman till 1687, when he became a refugee in Holland, and was enrolled in the Dutch army as a captain of cavalry. Madame de Bostaquet (his third wife, Marie de Brossard, daughter of the Chevalier de Grosmenil) and his surviving children, settled with him at the Hague on 22d March 1688.

Page 7. The expedition of the Prince of Orange into England soon interrupted this domestic life. De Bostaquet joined it as a cavalry officer. The Huguenot cavalry were provisionally enrolled in two regiments of blue and red dragoons. The officers of "the Blues" [*les bleus*] were *Colonel* Petit, *Captains* Desmoulins, Petit, Maricourt, D'Escury, Montroy, Neufville, Vesansay, Montaut, and Bernaste; *Lieutenants* Quirant, Louvigny, Moncornet, Tournier, Le Blanc, D'Ours, Fontanes, Bernard, Senoche, Serre, and Ruvigny; *Cornets* Martel, Dupuy, Darouvière, De Lamy, Lassaut, Salomon, Larouvière, La Bastide, De Bojeu, De Gaume, and Constantin.

The officers of "the Reds" [*les rouges*] were *Colonel* Louvigny; *Captains* Bostaquet, La Grangerie, Passy, D'Olon, Vivens, Varenques, and La Guiminière; *Lieutenants* Boismolet, Mailleray, Clairvaux, Vilmisson, La Caterie, D'Ornan, and Rochebrune; *Cornets* Vasselot, Maillé, Maillé (brother), D'Olon, jun., Du Chesoy, Montpinson, and Ricard.

It appears from the above list that De Bostaquet, who had then nearly completed his 57th year, was Senior Captain of Louvigny's red dragoons. He gives a lively account of the embarkation and voyage to our coast, then of the disembarkation.

Page 8. The Huguenot cavalry were conspicuous in the Prince's army, and also 2250 foot-soldiers of the same communion. The French historian, J. Michelet, estimates the number of French officers at 736, some of them making their debut in the service of the liberator of Britain as privates. Observing that this steadfast and considerable portion of the troops is not alluded to in Lord Macaulay's word-picture of the march from Exeter, Michelet complains rather bitterly in words like these:—"In the Homeric enumeration which that historian gives of William's comrades, he counts (as one who would omit nothing) English, Germans, Dutch, Swedes, Swiss, yes, down to the three hundred negroes, with turbans and white plumes, in attendance on as many rich English or Dutch officers. But he has not an eye for our soldiers. Is it that our band of exiles are clad in costumes incongruous with William's grandeur? The uniform of many of them must be that of the impoverished refugee—dusty, threadbare, torn."

De Bostaquet, as a subaltern in De Moliens' Company of Schomberg's Regiment of Horse, and with the rank of captain in the army, marched from London on the 28th August. He arrived in Ireland after the taking of Carrickfergus. Having weathered out that fatal autumn, he made application at Lisburn for leave of absence to visit his family. The Duke of Schomberg was obliged to answer in the negative, condescendingly adding, "You made such efforts to be in my regiment, and now you desire to quit it; do you wish to leave me here by myself? Wait for King James's leave, and we will go to England together." On Christmas-eve he was attacked with a fever which raged for weeks; this circumstance obtained for him his furlough. The Marquis De Ruvigny had secured that he should retire on full pay; but he determined to serve in the campaign of 1690, when it was announced that King William was to join the army. Having served with distinction he returned to London.

Our refugee family's final resting-place was Portarlinton. There the veteran captain obtained a lease of ground, built his house and garden-wall, brought up his younger children, served as an elder in the French Church, and enjoyed his pension of 6s. 3d. *per diem*, till his death in 1709, at the age of 77. The following is the registration of his burial in the Register of St. Paul's, Portarlinton:—"Sepulture du lundi, 15 Aoust 1709. Le dimanche, 14^e dernier à 3 heur du matin, Est mort en la foi du Seigneur et dans l'espérance de la glorieuse resurrection Isaac Dumond, escuyer, Sieur Du Bostaquet, Capitaine à la pension de S.M.B., dont l'âme étant allée à Dieu, son corps a été enterré cejourd'hui dans le cemetière de ce lieu par Mr De Bonneval, ministre de cette Eglise."

Page 10. Here we may give his list of officers to whom settlements were granted in Ireland with half-pay, commencing from 1st January 1692:

OFFICERS OF CAVALRY.—*Colonel* de Romainac. *Captains* De Bostaquet, Desmoulins, Questrebrune, D'Antragues, Dolon, De Passy, D'Eppe, De L'Isle, De Vivens, Fontanié, De La Boissonade, Du Vivier, Dupont-Bérault, Pascal, Ferment, Sève, L'Escours, La Boulaye, La Boulaye (brother), La Brosse-Fortin, Lantillac, Vilmisson, Mercier, De Causse and La Caterie. *Cornets* De Rivery, La Bastide-Barbu, Goulain, L'Amy, Lemery, and La Serre.

OFFICERS OF INFANTRY.—*Lieut.-Colonels* Du Petitbosc and Du Borda. *Captains* La Ramière, La Clide, Bethencour de Bure, Saint-Garmain, D'Ortoux, Champfleury, Loteron, Sainte-Maison, La Sautier, La Brousse, Barbaut, Serment, Millery, Du Parc, D'Anroche, L'Estrille, Courteil, De L'Ortle, D'Aulnix, Charrier, Tiberne, Pressac, Verdier, La Rochemonroy, Champlaurier, Harne, Prou, Liger, Verdelle, Dantilly, Ponthieu, Sally, Vignoles, Linoux, La Rochegua, Vebron, Bernardon, Revole, Chabrole and La Garde. *Lieutenants* Baise, Saily, Boyer, Pruer, De Mestre, L'Ille du Gua, Saint-Sauveur, La Maupère, Saint-Aignan, Belorm, Saint-Faste, Lungay, Mercier, Bignon, Boisbelean, Petit, Lainé, Saure, Pegat, Bourdin, Massac, Damboy, Bellet, De Loches, La Motte, Loux, Bemecour, Vialla, Delon, Lanteau, Londe, Aldebert, Mercier (brother), Fortanier, Saint-Yorc, La Risle-Falantin, Le Brun and La Rousselière. *Ensigns* Lanfant, La Hauteville, Castelfranc, Saint-Paul, Laval, Saint-Etienne, Guillermin, Quinson and Champlaurier (brother) [Additional names. Bourdiquet du Rosel, Bernières.] Of these some died before him (dates not mentioned), *Captains* Queste-

brune, De l'Isle, De Vivens, Dupont-Bérault, La Ramière, Champfleury, Verdier and La Rochegua. *Lieutenants* Pruer, Massac, and Lanteau.

Captain Des Moulins died in 1696. Captain Bethencour de Bure, and Lieutenants Ferment and Saint-Yorc died in 1697. Lieutenant Du Vivier and Cornet Lemery did not remain.

NOTE.

The following names are mentioned in this Chapter:—Pasteur De L'Angle (p. 5), the old Marquis De Ruvigny, (pp. 5, 8), the second Marquis De Ruvigny, Lord Galway (p. 9), Pasteur Ménard (p. 6), Charles, Duke of Schomberg (p. 9), Mainhardt, Duke of Leinster (p. 9), De la Blachière (p. 9), De la Coutière (p. 9).

CHAPTER VI. (pp. 10-16, 155, 314). Maximilien Misson (*born* about 1650, *died* 1722), a Judge of the Chamber of the Edict in Paris, was a son of Jacques Misson, pasteur of Niort. The pasteur and all his family became refugees in London, and were naturalized in 1687 (see List XIII.) He was travelling tutor to Lord Charles Butler, afterwards Earl of Arran, to whom he dedicated his *Nouveau Voyage d'Italie*, on 1st January 1691.

NOTE.

Misson's writings prove him to have been a man of taste, and a connoisseur as to the fine arts. Benoist, speaking of the desolations committed upon lovely mansions and pleasure-grounds by the dragoons and the Popish mobs, adds, that the beautiful mansion in the environs of the city, belonging to Misson, one of the councillors of the Parliament of Paris, and its garden with its tasteful decorations, were no exceptions to the rule, but were totally laid waste. I give the full titles, both of the originals and of the translations, of Misson's celebrated works, best editions:—

Memoires et Observations faites par un Voyageur en Angleterre, sur ce qu'il y a trouvé de plus remarquable, tant à l'égard de la Religion que de la Politique, des mœurs, des curiositez naturelles, et quantité de Fautes historiques. Avec un description particuliere de ce qu'il y a de plus curieux dans Londres. Le tout enrichi de Figures.

Lege sed Elige.

A la Haye. Chez Henri Van Bulderen, Marchand Libraire, dans le Pooten, à l'enseigne de Mezeray. 1698.

Voyage D'Italie. Par Maximilien Misson. Edition augmentée de remarques nouvelles et interessantes. [4 tomes.] A Amsterdam; et se vend à Paris

Chez, { Clousier,
David, l'ainé, } Rue Saint Jacques.
Durand

Damonneville, Quay des Augustines. 1743.

[The fourth edition, published at the Hague in 1702, was in three volumes, and entitled, "Nouveau Voyage d'Italie." There had been extant since 1670 the work of an older writer, R. Lassels, entitled, "The Voyage of Italy."]

His account of the miracles and prophecies of the French Prophets was entitled, "Theatre Sacré des Cevennes, ou Recit des prodiges arrivées dans cette partie du Languedoc." Lond.: 1707.

M. Misson's Memoirs and Observations in his Travels over England. With some account of Scotland and Ireland. Disposed in alphabetical order. Written originally in French, and translated by Mr Ozell. London. Printed for D. Browne, A. Bell, J. Darby, A. Bettesworth, J. Pemberton, C. Rivington, J. Hooke, R. Cruttenden, T. Cox, J. Batley, F. Clay, and E. Symon. 1719. (Price 5s.)

A New Voyage to Italy, with curious observations on several other countries, as Germany, Switzerland, Savoy, Geneva, Flanders, and Holland, together with useful instructions to those who shall travel thither. [4 vols.] By Mr Misson.

The fifth edition, with large additions throughout the whole, and adorned with several new figures. London. Printed for J. & J. Bonwick, C. Rivington, S. Birt, T. Osborne, E. Comyns, E. Wicksteed, C. Ward & R. Chandler, and J. & R. Tonson. 1739.

The following names occur in this Chapter: Maillard (p. 15). De Laulan (p. 15), Des Maizeaux (p. 15).

CHAPTER VII. (pp. 16-32).

(1). *Rev. James Fontaine, M.A. & J.P.* (pp. 16 to 26), was born in 1658, and completed his Journal in 1722; his wife (*née* Anne Elizabeth Boursiquot) died in 1721. His ancestors were Huguenot gentlemen of the province of Maine. Jean and Madame De la Fontaine were assassinated in 1653. The children fled to La Rochelle in destitution; but the eldest son, Jacques De la Fontaine, died a prosperous merchant in 1633, aged 83. His only son, Jacques, heads the following "Refugee Pedigree":—

JACQUES FONTAINE, Pastor of Vaux and Royan, (born 1603, died 1666), married,
1st, in 1628, Miss Thompson, of London; and
2dly, in 1641, Marie, daughter of Monsieur Chaillon, of Rue au Roy.

His children were

JACQUES, Pastor of Archiac, in Saintonge, who died in the prime of life (and before the birth of Jacques, the refugee). After his death, his widow suffered a three years' imprisonment, and was then banished. She and

Three sons became refugees in London—one of whom became a Protestant minister in Germany.

PIERRE, assistant and successor to his father as Pastor of Vaux. His temple was demolished, and he was banished. He became chaplain of the *Pest House*, in London. He was alive and on active duty in 1697. He had three daughters. His youngest daughter, Esther, became the wife of Jean Arnauld, refugee merchant in London, grandson of Madame Bouquet, who was a sister of *the first Jacques Fontaine* mentioned in this pedigree.

JUDITH, widow of Monsier Guiennot, had to take refuge in London;

Four daughters were refugees in London—who, with their mother, were dependent upon needlework for support.

ELIZABETH was the wife of Pastor Sautreau, of Saujon, in Saintonge;

Five children (with the father and mother), having fled to Dublin, set sail for America, but the ship was wrecked, and all seven were drowned within sight of their desired haven, Boston.

[The above were children of the first wife.]

ANN, wife of Leon Testard, Sieur des Meslars—both took refuge in Plymouth, but she died a few months after landing, "rejoicing to leave her children in a land where the pure gospel was preached."

MARIE, wife of Pastor Forestier, of St Mesme—both became refugees.

Their children were—

Janette, whom her uncle brought to England.

Pierre, watchmaker in London.

JACQUES (or James), born in 1658, married in 1686 Anne Elizabeth Boursiquot; "she willingly gave up relations, friends, and wealth."

His children were—

James, born in 1687, was married in Ireland—a farmer, settled in Virginia in 1717.

Aaron, died young.

Mary Ann, Mrs Maury.

Peter, B.A. of Trinity College, Dublin, married in 1714 Elizabeth Fourreau. He became a clergyman in Virginia.

John, b. 1693, a military officer.

Moses, B.A., also of Dublin—studied law in London—but became an engraver.

Francis, b. 1697, M.A. of Trinity College, Dublin. He was admitted to holy orders by the Bishop of London (Robinson) in 1721, and settled in Virginia; he married, 1st, Marie Glanisson, 2dly, Miss Brush.

Elizabeth, b. 1701. After her father's death, she lived with John and Moses, and was married to Mr Daniel Torin.

(2.) *Ensign John Fontaine* (pp. 26-30), whose birth in 1693 is mentioned above, entered the army in 1611; but after the Peace, being among the disbanded, he was adrift in 1713. After establishing his brothers and other relatives in Virginia, he settled in London as a watch-maker, but retired to Wales in 1754, as the proprietor of Cwm Castle, where he was still living in 1764. I give many details regarding his brothers in America and their wives.

(3.) *The Maury Family* (pp. 30-32) were connected with John Fontaine through his sister, Mary Ann (see above). Her Husband was Matthew Maury, late of Castel Mauron in Gascony, a Huguenot refugee in Dublin. John settled them in America. She was left a widow in 1752; she herself died in 1755, in her 66th year. Her son was Rev. James Maury of Fredericksville, father of James Maury, Esq., who came over and settled at Liverpool. The eldest son of Rev. James Maury was Matthew, and the third was Walter, from one of whom descends the celebrated American author, Commander Matthew Fontaine Maury.

The following names occur in this Chapter:—Forestier (p. 17), Marquis De Ruvigny (p. 17), Boursiquot (pp. 17, 18), Rabainières (p. 20), De la Croix (p. 20), Earl of Galway (p. 20), Marcomb (p. 20), Roussier (p. 22), Arnauld (p. 22).

Page 24. Maureau, Mausy, Juliet, Tavernier, Garaché, Abelin, Caillon, Renue, Cesteau, Ardouin, Hanneton, Thomas, Gourbould, Bonnet, La Lande.

Earl of Peterborough (p. 27), Earl of Galway (p. 27), Boulay (p. 28), Fourreau (p. 28), Forestier (p. 28), Glanisson (p. 29).

CHAPTER VIII. (pp. 32-42).

(1.) *Elie Neau*, of Soubise (pp. 32-38), was a French naval officer who settled as a refugee in New York, and was naturalised as a British subject (see List XVII.) He owned and commanded a trading vessel, in which he was captured and condemned to the French Gallies in 1692. After inhuman and dreadful treatment, he was released in 1698, during the negotiations for the Peace of Ryswick, the Earl of Portland having represented that he was a naturalised Englishman.

(2.) *Anthony Benezet* (pp. 38-42), the esteemed philanthropist and antagonist of slavery, was the son of John Stephen Benezet, a refugee gentleman from St Quentin; he was educated in London, but removed with his parents to America in 1731—(born 1714, died 1784).

The following names occur:—Chandler (p. 38), Crommelin (p. 38), Granville Sharp (pp. 39, 41), George Wallace (p. 40), Thomas Clarkson (p. 42), Fonnereau (p. 42).

NOTE.

Page 41. In a foot-note I mention three American presidents who were of Huguenot descent, namely, Laurens, Jay, and Boudinot. Henry Laurens (born 1724, died 1792) had sailed as Ambassador to Holland, when he was captured and imprisoned in the Tower of London. In a petition to the House of Commons, dated 1st Dec. 1781, he says, "Your representer for many years, at the peril of his life and fortune, evidently laboured to preserve and strengthen the ancient friendship between Great Britain and the colonies; in no instance he ever excited on either side the discussions which separated them. The commencement of the present war was a subject of great grief to him, inasmuch as he foresaw, and foretold in letters now extant, the distresses which both countries experience at this day. In the rise and progress of the war he extended every act of kindness in his power to persons called Loyalists and Quietists, as well as to British prisoners of war." His son, Colonel John Laurens, was killed in action in 1782; he also had a daughter, Mrs Martha Laurens Ramsay, whose Memoirs were published in 1811. Pierre Jay of La Rochelle (whose wife was Judith François),

sent his family to England at the beginning of the dragonnades, for which offence he was imprisoned; he managed to escape in a boat to a ship of his own, and the pilot steered him and his cargo to England. Two of his sons are on record: Isaac, who was killed at the Battle of the Boyne, and Auguste, who died in America in 1751, aged 86; John Jay, the President (*born 1745, died 1829*), was his grandson, the eighth of ten children. Elías Boudinot (*born 1740, died 1821*) was the other President.

CHAPTER IX. (pp. 42-66).

(1.) *Le Marquis De Miremont* (pp. 42-54, 314). The refugee nobleman who bore this courtesy-title, was Armand de Bourbon, second son of a Marquis de Malauze, and brother of Guy Henri, 3d Marquis de Malauze. Miremont's elder brother apostatized, and his sister Henriette was forcibly detained in France. His other sister, Charlotte, was a refugee with him, as was his brother, Louis, Marquis de la Case, who was killed at the Battle of the Boyne. He was a nephew of General, the Earl of Feversham, and distantly related to the Prince of Orange. He rose to the rank of Lieut.-General, and died in 1732. He zealously seconded the beneficent and successful labours of the Marquis de Rochemore on behalf of Huguenots in the French galleys (pp. 47 to 53).

NOTE.

My correspondent, Colonel Chester, supplied me with authentic dates regarding Miremont, for which I provided space at p. 314; but I made matters worse by allowing a misprint to remain in that addendum. Here, at last, I give the facts, from the Westminster Abbey Register, correctly:—

Armand de Bourbon, Marquis de Miremont, né au Chateau de la Cate en Languedoc le 12 Juillet 1656, decedé en Angleterre le 12 Fevrier 1732.

(2.) *Major-General John Cavalier* (pp. 54-66) was the far-famed Jean Cavallier, the famous Camisard chief. On escaping from France in 1794, he halted at Lausanne, and there he received an invitation from the Duke of Savoy, which he accepted. On arriving at the camp, he obtained the special protection of our Ambassador, the Right Hon. Richard Hill. I accidentally omitted in its proper place Mr Hill's principal attestation as to Cavalier's abilities and character. This I had to insert at p. 315. I reproduce it here:—

Mr Hill to Mr Secretary Hedges.

"Turin, 6th Nov. 1704. I am glad the Queen was pleased to approve of what I did for M. Cavallier. . . . I should say nothing of him now, if I were not amazed so oft as I see him. A very little fellow, son of a peasant, bred to be a baker, at 20 years of age, with 18 men like himself, began to make war upon the King of France. He kept the field for eighteen months against a Mareschal of France and an army of 10,000 men, and made an honourable capitulation at last with the mighty Monarch. It is certain, that he and his followers were animated with such a spirit of zeal for their religion which is the true enthusiasm. I fear they may lose that temper of mind in the commerce of the world, though they are very devout and very regular. I therefore will do all I can to get them back into France, where one Camisard is worth 100 refugees."

No irruption into France was effected. In 1706, Holland and England gave him a commission of Colonel to raise a volunteer regiment. At the head of this regiment he fought at the Battle of Almanza, and was severely wounded, and his men cut to pieces. In 1707 he retired as an English Colonel; and, being a young man, he received no promotion till 1735, when he became a Brigadier. In 1738 he was promoted to the rank of Major-General. He died in 1740, in his 60th year, and was buried in Chelsea Churchyard. Between 1707 and 1727 he spent many years at Portarlinton. There he employed himself in writing for the press, and in making arrangements for publishing a book, entitled "Memoirs of the Wars in the Cevennes under Colonel Cavallier, in defence of the Protestants persecuted in that country,

and of the Peace concluded between him and the Mareschal Duke of Villars. Written in French by Colonel Cavallier, and translated into English" (Dublin, 1726). Dedicated to Lord Carteret, Lord-Lieutenant of Ireland. In 1727 a second edition was published. The main facts are confirmed by documentary evidence. But Huguenot antiquaries complain of many inaccuracies of detail, while they make allowances for an unpractised author writing from memory.

The following names occur in this chapter :—Dean Swift (p. 43), St Evremond (p. 44—see also Vol. I., pp. 154, 182, 212), Roland (pp. 46, 55, 59, 64), Belcastel (pp. 46, 47), Flotard (p. 46), Portales (p. 46), La Billiere (p. 46), Tempié (p. 46), Duke of Marlborough (pp. 47, 49, 62, 64), Brousson (p. 54), Mr John M. Kemble (pp. 57, 58, 64), Calamy (p. 57), Ravenal (pp. 55, 59), Earl of Galway (p. 63), Ponthieu (p. 64), Champagné (p. 64), Sir Erasmus Borrowes (p. 64), Primate Boulter (p. 65), Right Honourable Richard Hill, (pp. 59, 62).

CHAPTER X., (pp. 66-83, 315).

(1). *Baron D'Hervart* (pp. 66-70). Philibert Hervart, Baron de Huninghen, commonly called Baron D'Hervart, son of Bartholomew Hervart and Esther Vimart, (*born 1645, died 1721*), was a distinguished refugee, and for some years our ambassador in Switzerland. His wife was a Swiss lady of good estate, Jedide Azube de Graffenried.

(2). *Right Hon. John Robethon*, (pp. 70-78), was a son of Jean Robeton, or Robethon, Advocate in the Parliament of Paris, by Anne, sister of the Rev. Claude Groteste De la Mothe. He also was an Advocate, and being a Huguenot refugee in Holland, he came to England with the Prince of Orange, and remained as the king's private secretary. On his royal master's death, he was engaged by the Court of Hanover, where he became a Privy Councillor, and a useful public servant. On the accession of George I., he returned to London, and was settled there until his death in 1722.

(3). *Peter Falaiseau, Esq.* (pp. 78-80, 315), was the son of Messire Jacques Falaiseau, ecuyer, and Dame Anne Louard. Becoming a refugee, he was naturalized at Westminster, in 1681 (see List II). After this he spent his active life in the service of Prussia, as an Ambassador. He spent many years of retirement in England, generally esteemed, and died in 1726.

(4). *Abel Tassin D'Allonne, Esq.* (pp. 80-83), was the only son of Monsieur and Madame Tassin (his mother's maiden surname was Silver-Crona). See his Will, which I give in full. He was Private Secretary to the Princess of Orange, and continued with her while Queen of England, in the same capacity; at her death he was made a private secretary to the king, who granted to him the Castle and Manor of Pickering in 1697. On the king's death he returned to Holland where he died in 1723.

NOTES.

D'Allonne, on retiring to Holland, aspired to employment as a Foreign Ambassador. But Rapin de Thoyras' biographer, informs us that he received the office of Secretary of State for War, and that Rapin was much indebted to him for access to valuable books bearing on English History. I do not believe the scandal, alluded to by that biographer, that D'Allonne was an illegitimate half-brother of William III.

The following names occur in this chapter :—Aufrère (p. 69), Vignoles (p. 70), St Leger (p. 70), Leibnitz (p. 70—see also pp. 57, 58), Macpherson (pp. 71, 72), Vernon (p. 72), Earl of Portland (p. 72), Addison (pp. 72, 76), Lord Halifax (pp. 72, 73), Falaiseau (p. 72), Duke of Marlborough (p. 74), Hervart (pp. 74, 75), De la Mothe (pp. 74, 77), Sir Rowland Gwynne (p. 75), Dean Swift (p. 75), Earl of Stair (p. 76), Maxwell (p. 77), Cowper (p. 77), Gouvernet (p. 77), Des Maizeaux (p. 77), Rebenac (p. 78), Mouginet (p. 79), Blair (p. 82), Bray (p. 82), De la Davière (p. 82), Henry Viscount Palmerston (p. 83).

CHAPTER XI., (pp. 83, 96).

Fellows of the Royal Society.

(1). *Denis Papin* (p. 83), after leaving France, lived for some time in London, and was made F.R.S., in 1681.

(2). *Abraham De Moivre* (pp. 83-87), was born at Vitry in 1667, and was completing a first-rate academic education in 1685, when the Revocation Edict came out, and he was imprisoned in a monastery. He was set at liberty in 1688, and came to London as an exile. He began his refugee life as a teacher of mathematics, but he soon rose to be a chosen associate of Halley and Sir Isaac Newton, and was made F.R.S. in 1697. He is the author of "The Doctrine of Chances," and similar works, upon which modern Life Assurance Tables of Rates have been founded. He died in 1754, in his 88th year.

NOTE.

The complete title of his "Miscellanea Analytica," is as follows:—*Miscellanea Analytica de Seriebus et Quadraturis—accessere variae considerationes de methodis comparationum, combinationum et differentiarum, solutiones difficiliorum aliquot problematum ad sortem spectantium, itemque constructiones faciles orbium planetarum, unà cum determinatione maximarum et minimarum mutationum quæ in motibus corporum coelestium occurrunt.* Londini, Excudebant J. Tonson et J. Watts, 1730.

The Dedication, which is "spectatissimo viro Martino Folkes armigero," mentions that the principal contents of the book had been submitted to, and approved by Newton (14th January 1723), Professor D. Sanderson and Rev. D. Colson; and that the theorem concerning the section of an angle had been read to the Royal Society, 15th Nov. 1722.

Analysis (continued).

(3). *Rev. David Durand* (pp. 87, 88), son of Pasteur Jean Durand of Sommières, was a refugee in Holland till 1711, when he removed to London.

A valued associate of learned men, and an industrious and successful author, David Durand was made a Fellow of the Royal Society. He occupied himself much with Pliny's Natural History, editing and annotating selected portions on painting, and on gold and silver, as well as the Preface to that curious and voluminous work, which Pliny addressed to the Emperor Titus. The Philosophical Writings of Cicero were his next study in the classical field, as appears from Haag's list of his publications. He gave to the world an elaborate History of the Sixteenth Century, and two volumes in continuation of Rapin's History of England. He also published biographical works on Mahomet, Lucilio Vanini, and the French Pastor Ostervald. To simplify the acquisition of the French and English languages by learners, was an object to which he devoted much attention; but to give the names of the books which he wrote for that end is unnecessary. He lived to an honourable old age; he died in 1763, aged 83.

(4). *Rev. John Theophilus Desaguliers* (pp. 89-94), son of Pasteur Jean Desaguliers, by Marguerite Thomas La Chapelle (born 1683, died 1744), was a celebrated lecturer on natural philosophy, having kings, ambassadors, nobles, and senators among his pupils. His third son, Lieut.-General Thomas Desaguliers, left a daughter, Anne, wife of Robert Shuttleworth. Anne left sons, of whom the second was Robert Shuttleworth of Gawthorpe, whose heiress, Janet, is the wife of Sir J. P. Kay Shuttleworth, Bart. I should have mentioned above that Desaguliers became F.R.S. in 1714, and D.C.L. of Oxford in 1718.

(5). *Pierre Des Maizeaux* (pp. 94-96), son of Pasteur Louis Des Maizeaux and Madelaine Dumonteil, was educated in Switzerland, where his parents were refugees, and on completing his course at the Academy of Geneva, came to London in 1699. He was tutor to several young men of rank. Through recommending himself to St Evremond, he obtained a general

recognition of his learned acquirements, and became F.R.S. He had a host of distinguished correspondents, and his ten volumes of manuscript (eight of which are filled with their letters) are in the British Museum. He was born in 1673, and died in 1745.

The following names occur in this Chapter:—De Monmort (p. 85), Robartes (p. 85), Simpson (p. 86), Baily (p. 86), Francis (p. 86), Earl of Macclesfield (p. 86), Sir John Leslie (p. 87), Rapin (p. 88), Troussaye (p. 89), Lembrasieres (p. 89), Duke of Chandos (p. 91), Newton (p. 91), Baron de Bielfeld (p. 92).

Page 95. Sylvestre, Des Brisac, Morel, Gervais, Girardot de Sillieûx, Blagny, Joseph Addison, David Hume, Dr William Warburton, and the Earl of Macclesfield.

CHAPTER XII. (pp. 96-118).

Refugee Clergy.—Group First.

(1.) *Jacques Abbadie* (pp. 96-102) of Nay, in Bearn, in the kingdom of Navarre, was born in 1654, and died Dean of Killaloe, in 1727. He was celebrated for his eloquence, and for many invaluable works, such as, "The Truth of the Christian Religion," "The Art of Knowing Oneself," "Defense de la Nation Britannique," "A Panegyric on our late Sovereign Lady Mary, Queen of England, Scotland, France, and Ireland," &c., &c.

NOTES.

Abbadie's first preceptor was La Placete, the moralist, whose treatise on conscience, entitled "The Christian Casuist," was translated into English by Kennett in 1705. The translator differed from some sentiments in the chapter *Of Ecclesiastical Ordinances*, and therefore he subjoined a statement of the difference between the Anglican and French churches as to the obligation to submission to such ordinances, specially on the ground of their receiving a concurrent sanction from the Christian sovereign of the country. The difference appears in interpretations of the text in Luke xxii., "The kings of the Gentiles exercise lordship over them . . . but ye shall not be so" [or as Matt. xx. 26, has it, "but it shall not be so among you."] Kennett informs us, "As to the disputed text, the generality of French divines of the Protestant Communion agree with our Dissenters in maintaining that it utterly prohibits the conjunction of civil and ecclesiastical power in the same person." The opposite opinion is expressed by Hooker, who says, that our Lord's complete statement amounts to this, that the servants of the kings of nations may hope to receive from them large and ample secular preferments; but not so the servants of Christ; they are not to expect such gifts from him: "Ye are not to look for such preferments at my hands; your reward is in heaven; submission, humility, meekness, are things fitter here for you, whose chiefest honour must be to suffer for righteousness sake."

Bayle's offensive book, to which Abbadie replied, was printed at Paris, with a licence from Louis XIV., it was entitled, "Avis Important aux Refugiez sur leur prochain Retour en France, donné pour etrennes à l'un d'eux en 1690. *Par Monsieur, C. L. A. A. P. D. P.* A Paris. Chez la Veuve de Gabriel Martin, rue S. Jacques, au soleil d'or. 1692. Avec Privilege du Roy." Abbadie's reply (as already said) gradually slid into a defence of the rival monarch, William III., though he had many fine passages on his proper subject. For instance, in some keen and powerful sentences, he ridiculed Bayle's insinuation that the refugees on their return home might be dangerous to public tranquillity, because men who had shed so much ink in exposing the horrible cruelty of the recent persecutions, would probably take advantage of a tempting opportunity to shed the blood of their former persecutors. Another answer was undertaken by Monsieur De Larrey, a refugee in Holland, and was published with the title, "Reponse à l'Avis aux Refugiez. *Par M. D. L. R.* A Rotterdam, Chez Reinier Leers. 1709." At page 2 this author says: "I am well aware that a better pen than mine has already produced a refutation, and long ago. But that able author (Abaddie) devoted himself less to the vindication of the refugees than to the defence of the British nation. I shall take another course. I shall speak of the English Revolution only when I must, that is, when I meet that

great event in my progress. My dissertation shall principally, almost entirely, revolve around the justification of the Reformed, and particularly of the refugees unjustly assailed—to whom, under pretence of giving them *charitable advice*, the author falsely imputes all that can render themselves odious, and their persecutors excusable.”

ANALYSIS—(continued.)

(2.) *The Pasteurs Bertheau, father and son* (pp. 102, 103). The father was René Bertheau, of Montpellier, D.D. of Oxford. The son was Rev. Charles Bertheau (*born 1660, died 1732*), minister of the City of London French Church. His sister Martha (daughter of the D.D.) was married to Lieutenant Claude Mercier, and left a son.

(3.) *Rev. James Cappel* (pp. 103-105), third son of Professor Louis Cappel of Saumur, taught the Oriental Languages in London, and was latterly a Professor in the Dissenters' College, called Hoxton Square Academy. Born 1639, died 1722.

(4.) *Rev. Benjamin Daillon*, or, De Daillon (pp. 105-108), and Pauline Nicolas, his wife, were refugees in London in 1688. He was French Minister of Portarlington from 1698 to 1702; the remainder of his days were spent at Carlow. Born 1630, died 1709. A relative, James Daillon, Comte Du Lude, born in 1634, was alive in London in 1694.

(5.) *Rev. James Pineton De Chambrun* (pp. 108, 111), and Louisa De Chavanon Perrot his wife, were refugees in Holland, and came over with William and Mary to England. He died in 1689, a Canon of Windsor, aged 52. His thrilling adventures are abridged from his book entitled, *Les Larmes de Jacques Pineton de Chambrun*. In my Memoir, page 111, line 17, for “start of Lyons” read “start from Lyons.”

(6.) *Rev. Claude Groteste De la Mothe*, (pp. 112, 114), and Marie Berthe, his wife, were refugees in London in 1685. He was Minister of the Swallow Street Church till 1694, when he was translated to the French Church in the Savoy. He died in 1713, aged 66. He was of a noble family. His marriage-contract is preserved among the Aufrère MSS., and I copy a list of relatives from its Preamble :—

Wednesday afternoon, 23d June 1679.

Claude Groteste, Sieur De La Mothe, Ministre de la Religion Pretendue Reformé de Lizy, son of Jacques Groteste and Anne Groteste, his wife, residing at Paris, in the Rue Vinier, parish of St. Eustache.

Mr. Jean Berthe, banker and burgess of Paris, and Suzanne Marchant, his wife, who is authorised by her husband to give effect to these, residing at Paris, Rue des Deux Boules, parish of Saint-Germain, Lauxerois, and contracting for

Miss Marie Berthe, their daughter.

There were present on the part of the said Claude Groteste :—The said Jacques Groteste and Anne Groteste, his wife, *father and mother*. Jacques Groteste, Sieur De la Buffière, gentleman in ordinary of my Lord the Prince; Marin Groteste, Sieur Des Mahis; Abraham Groteste, advocate in the Parliament, *brothers*. Mr. Jean Robeton, advocate in the Parliament, and Anne Groteste, his wife, *sister*. Paul Groteste, Sieur Du Buisson, Lieutenant of the Chasseurs of my Lord the Duke of Orleans, *uncle*. Louise Groteste, widow of the Sieur Naudin, physician, *aunt*. Mr. Daniel Chardon, advocate in the Parliament, for Marie Caillard, his wife; Louise Naudin, wife of Le Sieur Guide, doctor of medicine; Miss Anne Caillard; Mr. ——— Rochebonot, Sieur De Launay, advocate in the Parliament, and Philottée Naudin, his wife; Dame Catherine Le Monon, wife of Monsieur De Monginot, Sieur De la Salle; Cezard Caze, escuyer, *cousins*. Charles Aubeson, Sieur De la Durferie, a friend of the said Sieur De la Mothe.

There were present on the part of the said Miss Marie Berthe :—Jean Auguste Berthe; Jacques Conrart, escuyer, advocate in the Parliament, and Suzanne Berthe, his wife; Anne and Elizabeth Berthe, *brothers and sisters*. Samuel Bedé, escuyer, Sieur De Loisillière; Benjamin Bedé, escuyer, Sieur De Longcourt; Mr. Phillippes Auguste Perraux, procurator in the

Parliament ; Dame Olimpe Bedé, widow of ——— Hardy, escuyer ; Seigneur De la Fosse, *cousins*. Jacques Conrart, escuyer, councillor, secretary of the King, and Dame Susan Regnard, his wife ; ——— Conrart, escuyer, Sieur De Roupambert, friends of both families.

I give in the Memoir a translation of Lord Galway's Letter to De la Mothe concerning French Protestants released from the galleys. The following is the original :—

The Earl of Galway to Mr De la Mothe.

Straton le 13^e Juillet.

Je vous suis infiniment obligé, Monsieur, de la peine que vous avez prise de me faire savoir ce qui se passe par rapport à nos Confesseurs par votre lettre du 19^e Juin. J'ai eu le soin de l'envoyer à Mlle. Caillard comme vous le souhaitiez. J'ai vue depuis ce tems la copie de celle qui a été écrite de Marseille du 17^e Juin, par laquelle je vois qu'on a fait embarquer une partie de nos pauvres frères (apparament pour leur faire trouver plus de difficultés dans leur voyage), et qu'ils espèrent qu'on mettra aussi la reste en liberté. Je vois par la même lettre qu'ils croient que ces Pauvres Confesseurs auront grand besoin de secours en arrivant à Genève ; c'est de quoi je n'ai pas douté. Si vous prenez le parti de leur envoyer, je vous prie de me le faire savoir à temps, et ce que vous avez besoin, et je vous ferai donner ce que vous me demanderez jusqu'à Cent Livres Sterlings ; mais il est bon que je le sache le plutôt qu'il se pourra, afin de les tenir prêtes. Nous attendons My Lady Colladon tous les jours, je lui parlerai sur ce sujet, mais je dependrai absolument de ce que vous aurez la bonté de m'écrire. Je vous prie d'être persuadé, Monsieur, que je suis toujours avec beaucoup d'estime et de sincerité Votre très-humble Serviteur,

GALLWAY.

(7). *Rev. John Graverol* (pp. 114, 116), was an excellent refugee pastor, author and controversialist. Born, 1647. Died, 1718.

(8). *The Messieurs Mesnard* (p. 116). Through inadvertence I have described these pasteurs as "father and son." They were, in fact, brothers. John Ménard, Mesnard or Mesnard, D.D., died in 1727. Philippe Ménard, died in 1737. See Haag's *La France Protestante*.

(9). *Rev. Peter Mussard* (pp. 116, 117), was a refugee pasteur in London in 1678. He was a good scholar and theologian ; his book on the Conformity of modern Romish ceremonies with the rituals of the ancient heathen is celebrated, and has been twice translated into English ; one translation is entitled, *Roma Antiqua et Recens*.

(10). *Rev. Henri De Rocheblave* (pp. 117, 118), was a refugee pasteur who ultimately settled in Dublin, (born 1655, died 1709). His widow dedicated a volume of his sermons to the Earl of Galway in 1710 (see my Vol I., pp. 165, 233).

The following names occur in this chapter :—Hamersley (p. 96), Schomberg (p. 98), Primate Boulter (p. 101), Des Maizeaux (p. 103), Diserote (p. 105).

Page 106. Malide, Mettayer, Canole, Gervais, Baignoux, Souchet, Bardon, Forent, Balaguier, Nicolas, Posquet, Grosvenor and the Earl of Galway.

Ligonier de Bonneval (p. 107), Convenent (pp. 109, 111), De Montanegnes (p. 109), Turretin (p. 110), Robethon (pp. 113, 114), Earl of Galway (p. 113), Lady Colladon (p. 113), Caillard (p. 113).

Page 114. Shute, Caillard, Guide, Dubuisson, Naudin, De la Buffierre, Bardin, Duncan, Reynaud, Delamotte.

Laval (p. 115), Misson (p. 116), Aufrère (p. 116), Le Grand (p. 116), Crespe (p. 116), Sermand (p. 117), Chouet (p. 117), Du Pré (p. 117).

CHAPTER XIII., (pp. 118-128).

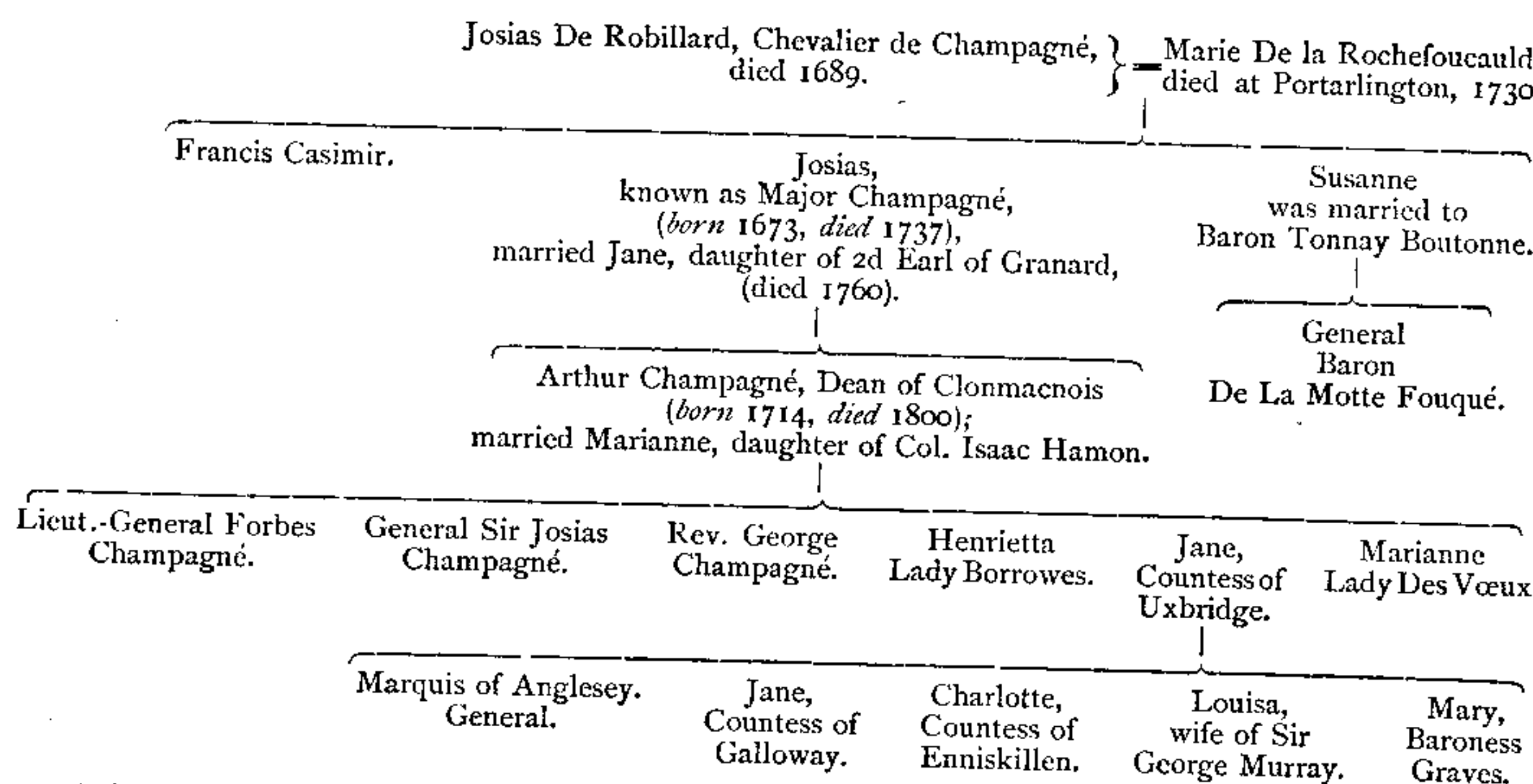
(1). *Frederic Charles De Roye De la Rochefoucauld* (pp. 118-120), was the son of François, Comte De Roucy by Julienne Catherine De la Tour de Bouillon, grandson of Charles, Comte De Roucy, and great-grandson of that Comte De la Rochefoucauld, who was killed in the St.

Bartholomew Massacre. He married his cousin, sister of the Earl of Feversham. He was first a refugee in Denmark, and after 1687, in England. He died in 1690, aged 57, and was buried at Bath. His daughter Henrietta, was the second wife of the 2nd Earl of Strafford.

(2). *Frederick William, Comte de Marton, Earl of Lifford* (pp. 120-122), was the fourth son of the Comte De Roye. Born 1666. Died 1749.

(3). *Francois De la Rochefoucauld, Marquis de Montandre* (pp. 122-125), was a noble refugee, who first appears as Lieut.-Colonel in Marton's regiment. He served as a Brigadier under the Earl of Galway. He married Mary Ann, daughter of Baron de Spanheim. He became a Field-Marshal in our army, Master-General of the Irish Ordnance, and Governor of Guernsey. Born 1672. Died 1739.

(4). *The Chevalier De Champagné* (pp. 125-128). The refugees and their descendants appear in the following Table :—



(5.) *Relatives of the La Rochefoucaulds*, (p. 128). There lived at Portarlinton, Messire Charles De Ponthieu and Marguerite De la Rochefoucauld; also her brother, Reuben De la Rochefoucauld. The children of De Ponthieu were Henry and Josias, and a daughter, who was married to the great Major-General Cavalier (see p. 64).

The following names occur in this Chapter :—Du Bosc (p. 119), Earl of Galway (p. 121), De Guiscard (p. 121), Comte Paulin (p. 121), Le Coq (p. 121), St Leger (p. 121), De la Rivière (p. 121), Lady Colladon (p. 122), Elliott (p. 122), Earl of Galway (pp. 122, 123), Louvigni (p. 125), Pechell (p. 125), Maseriée (p. 125), Schomberg (p. 126), Champloriers (p. 126), D'Arrabin (p. 127), Droz (p. 127), Des Mahis (p. 127).

CHAPTER XIV. (pp. 128-140).

Industrial Refugees.

(1.) *Crommelin* (pp. 128-132, 315). This name is pre-eminent in the Irish linen manufacture. The founder of his branch of the family was Jean Crommelin, who married Marie De Semery de Camas, whose son, Jean Crommelin, married Rachel Tacquelet, and was the father of Louis. Louis (born 1625, died 1669) married Marie Mettayer, and was the father of the great Louis Crommelin. The pedigree is so long and crowded, that I fear that I made mistakes in attempting to dilute it into a narrative, and I may make matters worse by now proposing corrections. I suppose that I should specify the following *errata* :—Page 129, lines 11 and

15, for *Martin*, read *Jean*. Page 130, line 14, for "father," read "grandfather;" and the sentence should be remodelled so as to represent that Louis Crommelin, sen., the father of the refugees, died in 1669, and left to his sons £10,000 each. The refugee Louis left no surviving issue; a brother left descendants who are mentioned in Chapter XXII.

(2.) *Portal* (pp. 132-134). This ancient family is also memorialized in Chapter XXII. The name is introduced in this Chapter because the refugee, Henri Portal, was eminent as a paper-maker. Henry Portal's paper-mill was in Hampshire, the mill was at Laverstoke; his residence was Freefolk Priors. Mr Smiles says of him, "He carried on his business with great spirit, gathering round him the best French and Dutch workmen; and he shortly brought his work to so high a degree of perfection, that the Bank of England gave him the privilege, which a descendant of the family still enjoys, of supplying them with the paper for bank-notes. He had resolved to rebuild the fortunes of his house, though on English ground: and nobly he did it by his skill, his integrity, and his industry." The wheel of his mill was turned by the river Itchen, on which Cobbett (in his "Rural Rides") waxes eloquent, as "that stream which turns the mill of Squire Portal, which mill makes the Bank of England note-paper. Talk of the Thames and the Hudson with their forests of masts; talk of the Nile and the Delawar bearing the food of millions on their bosoms; talk of the Rio de la Plata and the other rivers, their beds pebbled with silver and gold and diamonds; what as to their effect on the condition of mankind—as to the virtues, the vices, the enjoyments, and the sufferings of men—what are all these rivers put together, compared with the river at Whitchurch, which a man of three-score may jump across dryshod?"

(3.) *Courtauld* (pp. 134-136). Since the publication of my Vols. I. and II., Colonel Chester's researches, with the result of which he has favoured me, have established the French descent of this family. I reserve the information for the Analysis of Chapter XXII. In the Chapter which I am now analysing the sentence beginning at the foot of page 134, has been accidentally thrown into confusion, the line which ought to have begun page 135 having lighted on the top of page 134, causing confusion there. The sentence, which concerns Augustine Courtauld, ought to have appeared thus:—"The circumstance that he often appears in the registers after this date [1689], either as a godfather or as a witness, but never before it, implies that he had recently arrived in England. He is described as of the Province of St Onge, and his wife is called Esther Potier of La Rochelle."

The name of Courtauld is celebrated in the annals of the manufacture of silk-crape. At page 136, line 3, "George" ought to be SAMUEL.

(4.) *Various Persons and Memorabilia* (pp. 136-140). The persons, specially named, are Bonhomme, the refugee manufacturer of sail-cloth; Nicholas De Champ, papermaker, Marguerite his daughter, James Hall his son-in-law, and John Hall his grandson; Lewis Paul, inventor of spinning machines, and other names and memorabilia which belong to the following list.

Page 129. Lombard, Desdeuxvilles, Desormeaux, Testart, Doublet, Pigou, Cain, Amonnet, Dufay, Cousin, Courtonne, Lammert, De Coninck, Testard.

Page 130. Robethon, Baulier, Ribot, Rapin, De la Cherois, Gillot, Truffet, Belcastel, Earl of Galway.

Page 131. De Bernières.

Page 135. Potier, Pantin, Giron, Bardin, Roubeleau (or Riboleau), Goujon, De Milon, Aveline, Blanchard, Ogier, Rabaud, Godin, Merzeau, Du Bouchet.

Page 136. Durrant Cooper, Henry Savile, Professor Weiss, Bonhomme.

Page 137. Smiles, Dupin, De Cardonels, De Crouchy, De May, Shales, De Champ, Becher, Serles, Ammonet, Hayes, Du Thais, Hager, Duson, Delabadie, Du Vivier, Pousset, De Manoir, St Marie, Dubison, Le Blon, Desaguliers.

Page 138. De la Chaumette, Champion, Le Blon, Rev. Isaac Taylor, Dr Aikin, Savary, Dollond, Le Mann, Huelins, Blondell, Boudrie.

Page 139. Delfosse, Petit, Michie, Le Keux, Paul, Du Pre, Jean Rodolphe Peyran.

CHAPTER XV., (pp. 140, 163).

Refugee Literati.

(1). *Elie Bouhéreau* (pp. 140-142), was by profession M.D., but he was debarred from the practice of medicine in France when the persecution thickened. He took refuge in England. He had always been a literary man, and had obtained a high rank among literati. He was Secretary to the Earl of Galway in Ireland, from 1697 to 1701, and during that time he published his French translation of *Origen against Celsus*.

Mr Bouhéreau remained in Dublin after the departure of his patron. He became pasteur of one of the French congregations in Dublin, was episcopally ordained, was Chantor of St Patrick's Cathedral from 1708 to 1719, and Doctor of Divinity. He was keeper of the library of that cathedral (known as Archbishop Marsh's Library), and custodier of a large collection of Huguenot documents in print and in manuscript, partly amassed by himself, and which are now the property of the Consistory of La Rochelle. He had a son, John Bouhéreau, who obtained a scholarship in Trinity College, and was a beneficed clergyman of the Irish Church. The family became an Irish family of high rank, and the surname Bouhéreau became Borough. (See Chapter XXVIII.)

(2). *Abel Boyer* (pp. 142, 143), of Castres, was the compiler of the three-Volume Life of William III., Annals of Queen Anne, etc. As French Master to the Duke of Gloucester, he called his successful French Dictionary the "Royal Dictionary." Born, 1644. Died, 1729.

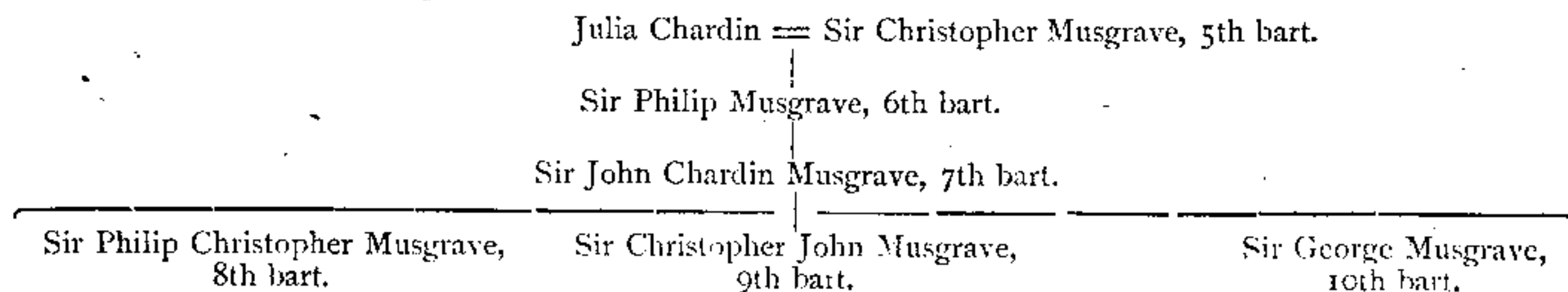
NOTE.

Boyer was a great dealer in anecdotes. For instance, he concludes the preface of the third Volume of his *History of William III.*, thus :—Some of my friends would have persuaded me to animadvert upon a book entitled, "The Life of William III., late King of England, and Prince of Orange," which indeed is but an undigested abridgement of my two first volumes. But I think it unnecessary to take any further notice of it. As for such as will suffer themselves to be imposed upon, I content myself to tell them what a shrewd nuncio from the Pope at Paris was repeating to crowds of ignorant people that kneeled and gaped for his Benediction :—QUI VULT DECIPI, DECIPIATUR."

(3). *Abel Brunier* (pp. 143-144), was descended from a father and grandfather also named Abel, distinguished as naturalists. He had three brothers, refugee soldiers in England, two of whom were killed at the Boyne. Abel came to England about 1699, and was introduced by the Duke of Marlborough to the Earl of Grantham, who made him tutor to his son Henry, Viscount Boston. Died, 1718.

(4). *Sir John Chardin* (pp. 144-148, 316), born in 1643, began his career of foreign travel in 1664, and returned to Paris in 1670; but observing many prognostics of the intended extirpation of French Protestantism, he took his departure in 1671, and spent many years in those journeys which constitute the materials of his celebrated volumes of travels (often printed), and of his manuscript volumes of elucidations of the Holy Scriptures. He landed in England in 1680, and was knighted by King Charles II., in 1681, in which year he married a refugee lady, Esther, daughter of Monsieur de Lardinière Peigné, counsellor in the parliament of Rouen. He was naturalized in 1682 (see List v.), and took up his residence in England. Died 1712.

His son, Sir John Chardin, Baronet, (so created in 1720), died in 1755, unmarried. His daughter, Julia, is still represented thus :—



[*Paul Colomiés* was alluded to in notes at pp. 153 and 316. I now give his memoir in detail, chiefly from Haag. There is a thick quarto volume of his collected Works, entitled:—

“PAULI COLOMESII Rupellensis, Presbyteri Ecclesiæ Anglicanæ et Bibl. Lambethanæ Curatoris, OPERA,” edited by J. A. Fabricius, 1709. (The Works of Paul Colomiés of La Rochelle, Presbyter of the Anglican Church and Keeper of the Lambeth Library.)

This author's grandfather was Jerome Colomiés, Pasteur of La Rochelle, descended from a family originally of Bearn in Navarre. Paul's father was Jean Colomiés, Doctor of Medicine. Paul was born on 2nd December 1638, and was educated for the ministry. He came to England in 1681 in order to enjoy the society of Isaac Vossius. Like his friend, he imbibed heterodoxy, and he received a severe castigation from the pen of Jurieu. His hobby, however, was to substitute the Greek version of the Old Testament for the Hebrew; and he took bitter revenge upon all who would not follow him in abjuring all the vernacular translations “done out of Hebrew.” He took a special aversion to Presbyterians as the most methodical opponents of heterodoxy—an aversion which he manifests in his “Icon Presbyterianorum,” and in his “Parallele de la pratique de l'Eglise Ancienne et de celle des Protestans de France.” Professor Weiss says that “he passed in England for one of the pillars of Socinianism,” and that St Evremond, who was amused by his mental eccentricities, described him as an unbeliever, who in his books strove to prove that the Version of the Seventy was divinely inspired, while by his discourse he showed that he did not believe in Divine Inspiration.” His temper was perhaps soured by poverty. When Dr Allix, who appreciated his varied learning, came to England and obtained a French Church in London, he gave Colomiés the office of Reader in the church. He accordingly speaks feelingly in his “Parallele,” (which should rather have been named *Contraste*) concerning the services demanded from a Reader:—“In the ancient church, only one chapter of the old and of the New Testament was read. Among the French Protestants, the Reader reads ten or twelve, sometimes with a little vexation. In the ancient, the Reader did not begin to read until the clergy and people had come in, as we may conjecture from the celebrated passage of Justin Martyr. Among the French Protestants, when ten persons have assembled, the Reader ascends the pulpit—by which excellent arrangement all the people, who arrive afterwards, understand the Scriptures but imperfectly, having also disturbed the attention of those who had come first.” He received episcopal ordination, and was made Librarian to the Archbishop of Canterbury at Lambeth Palace. But Archbishop Sancroft lost his see on refusing to take the oaths in favour of William and Mary in 1691; and Colomiés had to retire from Lambeth with his patron. This reverse he did not long survive; he died 13th January 1692, aged 53. His most valuable works are “*Gallia Orientalis*” (being a biographical dictionary of Frenchmen who have successfully studied Hebrew and other Oriental languages), and “*Rome Protestante*,” a collection of statements, involuntarily approving Protestant faith and practice, from Roman Catholic authors.]

(5). *John Cornand de la Croze* (p. 148), was one of the refugee literati. He was author, along with Le Clerc, of the *Bibliothèque Universelle*, in eleven volumes. He wrote a book against Molinos the Quietist and his disciples; also, three letters on Italy (1688); “The Works of the Learned,” and “The History of Learning” (both in 1691); and “Memoirs for the Ingenious, containing Observations in Philosophy, Physic, Philology, and other Arts and Sciences for the year 1693.”

(6). *Peter Flournois* (p. 148). The family of Flurnois, or Flurnoys, were early sufferers for their Scriptural faith. After the massacre at Vassy in 1562, Laurent Flurnois took refuge in Geneva, and two families were founded by his sons Gideon and Jean—descendants of the offspring of both sons are believed still to exist in America. The second son of Gideon was Jacques, and the latter had four sons, one of whom, named Pierre, settled in England.

It is probable that the parents of the refugee had again settled in the land of their fathers. In the stream of French refugees from the dragonnades Peter Flurnoys came to England, and he was naturalized on the 28th June 1682 (see List VI.) Although we have found no

indication of his occupations for more than thirty years after the above date, yet he had evidently proved himself to be an able and accomplished man, and had obtained the approbation and esteem of the Earl of Sunderland. This led to his appointment by King George I., as tutor to his lordship's nephews. In the Patent Rolls, under date 17th March 1715, His Majesty declares, "We are graciously pleased to allow for and towards the maintenance of the late Countess of Clancarty's children and for their education in the Protestant religion, the annuity or yearly pension of £1000, and the same shall be paid to the hand of our trusty and well-beloved Peter Flournois, Esq., as from last Christmas, during pleasure." At a later date he received the office of Clerk of the Robes and Wardrobes to His Majesty. Died, 1719.

(7). *De l'Hermitage* (p. 149), was a literary man in Saint-Evremond's circle, and said by Weiss to be "nearly related to Gourville," and a French Protestant Refugee. A Monsieur de l'Hermitage appears as an English secretary in Robethon's correspondence. He was probably the same as St. Evremond's friend, and as the pensioner on the Irish establishment of 1715, as to whom there is the following entry:—"Renatus de Saumier d'Hermitage, residing in England, £500."

NOTE.

Gourville was a French political agent and diplomatist, as to whom see Grimblot's Letters of William III. and Louis XIV., Vol. I., Appendix I. His names and title were Jean Hérault, Sieur de Gourville, (*born 1625, died 1703*).

(8). *Henri Justel* (pp. 149-150), born at Paris in 1620, was Secretary and Councillor to Louis XIV., and had a high place in the confidence of that king. As a great scholar and man of letters he was of the same reputation as his father, Christophe Justel (who died in 1649). He was the chieftain of Protestant controversialists, though his position at court compelled him to shelter among the anonymous. His "Answer to the Bishop of Condom's [Bossuet] Book, entitled, An Exposition of the Doctrine of the Catholick Church upon matters of "controversie," was translated and printed at Dublin in 1676. Dr Wake was much indebted to this remarkable book, in his later Reply to Bossuet. Justel was created D.C.L. of Oxford in 1675. It was in 1681 that he became a refugee in England. He was made Keeper of our King's Library at St James' Palace, with an annual salary of £200. Madame Justel (*née Charlotte de Lorme*), accompanied him. He died in 1693, and was buried at Eton.

NOTES.

Justel left a son and namesake, who became B.A. of Oxford in 1700, and M.A. in 1701. He appears on 14th May 1721, as Rector of Clewer in Berkshire, when he married Charlotte Francoise de la Croix, in the French Chapel Royal, St. James' (Burn's History, p. 158.) Mr Burn having accidentally allowed the name to appear as "Henry Tustel," I wrote to the present rector on the subject, and received the following kind reply:—"Clewer, June 14th, 1872. Sir, In reply to your letter of the 12th, I have to say, after investigation, that the name of the Rector of this parish in 1721 was Justele, as evidenced by the entries of the baptisms of his children in 1721 and 1723. I remain, etc., Sydney M. Scroggs."

Dr William Wake (afterwards Archbishop of Canterbury), was well qualified to answer Bossuet, from personal acquaintance with French Protestants, and from having made researches in France regarding both them and their opponents. He possessed the gratitude of the French Protestant church for his long series of controversial pamphlets. A learned correspondent informs me that in the archives of Christ-Church, Oxford, there are thirty-one volumes of Wake's correspondence, containing the originals of letters received by him and drafts of his replies. The French Church and its ministers being scattered at the date of his elevation to the see of Canterbury, their congratulations had to proceed from Switzerland—one address received by him was signed by Benedict Pictet of Geneva (1715)—another by Joh. Frid. Ostervald of Neufchatel (1716).

(9). *Michael De la Roche* (pp. 151-154), was celebrated for his periodical publications. The 1st volume of his *Memoirs of Literature* was in folio, 1710-11. Vols. 2, 3, and 4, followed at various intervals from 1712 to September 1714, and these were quartos. He then transferred his publications to Holland, where he issued from 1714 to 1725, the *Bibliothèque Angloise ou Histoire Littéraire de la Grande Bretagne*, in 5 vols. 12mo, and a continuation entitled *Memoires Littéraire de la Grande Bretagne*, in 8 vols. 12mo. He published by subscription in 1722 at London, a second edition of his former *Memoirs of Literature*, 350 copies, in 8 vols. octavo; to the new preface he signed his name, MICHAEL DE LA ROCHE; the only apparent Huguenot names among the subscribers are Isaac Diserote, Rev. Dr. La Croze, Bernard Lintot, Charles de Maxwel, Esq., and James Rondeau. Next he brought out "New Memoirs of Literature," from 1725 to 1727 in 6 volumes. And finally, "A Literary Journal, or a Continuation of the Memoirs of Literature by the same author,"—this lasted during 1730 and 1731, and extended to three volumes. The third volume (which is the most interesting and contains the author's own miscellaneous observations) begins in January, 1731; in the opening advertisement he says, "If my readers knew the history of this Journal and what crosses and disappointments it has met with, they would pity me." The concluding advertisement, June 1731, is in these words:—"My readers know that I print this Literary Journal upon my own account. I give them notice that it will be discontinued, till I have sold a certain number of my copies; and then I shall go on with it." In his last volume, page 290, he writes—"I was very young when I took refuge in England, so that most of the little learning I have got is of an English growth. I might compare myself to a foreign plant early removed into the English soil, where it would have improved more than it has done under a benign influence. As I had imbibed no prejudices in France against the Church of England and Episcopacy, I immediately joined with that excellent church, and have been a hearty member of it ever since. I was not frightened in the least, neither by a surplice, nor by church music, nor by the litany, nor by anything else. I did not cry out, *This is popery*. I cannot say that I have learned in England to be a moderate man in matters of religion, for I never approved any sort of persecution one moment of my life. But 'tis in this country that I have learned to have a right notion of religion—an advantage that can never be too much valued. Being a studious man, it was very natural for me to write some books, which I have done, partly in English and partly in French, for the space of twenty years. The only advantage I have got by them is that they have not been unacceptable, and I hope I have done no dishonour to the English nation by those French books printed beyond sea, in which I undertook to make our English learning better known to foreigners than it was before. I have said just now that I took refuge in England. When I consider the continual fear I was in, for a whole year, of being discovered and imprisoned to force me to abjure the Protestant religion, and the great difficulties I met with to make my escape, I wonder I have not been a stupid man ever since." (Dated April, May, June, 1731).

(10). *Michael Maittaire* (pp. 154-158), came to England with his father in 1681, aged 13. He finished his education at Westminster School and Oxford University. He had a great reputation as a learned author and an editor of the classics. In the controversy with Whiston he also took a prominent share on the orthodox side. Born, 1668. Died, 1747.

Errata—Page 154, line 43—for "Quinetilian," read "Quinctilian."

— " 155, " 8—for "colloqui il," " colloquial."

(11). *Peter Anthony Motteux* (pp. 156-157), produced the best translations into English of Don Quixote and Rabelais. Born, 1650. Died, 1718.

(12). *Paul Rapin, Seigneur de Thoyras* (pp. 157-161), belonged to a junior branch of a noble family, being a son of Jacques, Seigneur de Thoyras and Jeanne de Pelisson; he was thus a nephew of the infamous Abbe Pelisson, who laboured in vain to pervert him. He was a refugee officer, and served brilliantly in Ireland in 1689 and 1690. But he was removed from the army to become tutor to Viscount Woodstock, son of the Earl of Portland.

On being relieved of his tutorship, he settled in Holland. Here he wrote his History of England, by which he is still so honourably remembered. He also published a "Dissertation sur les Whigs et les Torys," 1717. Born, 1661. Died, 1725.

There is a splendid Memoir of "Rapin Thoyras sa famille, sa vie et ses œuvres," by Raoul de Cazenove, published in 1866, of which I gave a summary in my Volume II. But I must have failed to read the Proof carefully, for I have to apologize for the following *errata* :—

Page 157, line 13, and in many other places—for Chandane read Chaudane.

Page 157, line 23—for correir read corrier.

Page 157, note—for slendid read splendid.

Page 157, note—for familie read famille.

Page 157, note—for Rasul read Raoul.

Page 158, line 51—for Maria de Richard read Marie de Pichard.

Page 159, line 5—for Belcastle read Belcastel.

Page 159, line 30—for, he became, read, to become.

Page 259, line 48—for Mounsieur read Monsieur.

NOTES.

The following sentences, translated from Rapin's History, well express his just abhorrence of persecution. (He treats of the reign of Elizabeth) :—

"This is not the only time, nor England the only state, where disobedience in point of religion has been confounded with rebellion against the sovereign." There is scarcely a Christian state, where the prevailing sect will suffer the least division, or the least swerving from the established opinions—no, not even in private. Shall I venture to say that it is the clergy chiefly, who support this strange principle of non-toleration, so little agreeable to Christian charity? The severity, which from this time began to be exercised upon the non-conformists in England, produced terrible effects in the following reigns, and occasioned troubles and factions which remain to this day."

This celebrated refugee must not be confounded with his less known refugee kinsmen, who were the sons of Jean, Baron de Mauvers; that baron's sons, by his wife Marie de Pichard, were Paul (Baron de Mauvers), Daniel, Francois, and Jean—the last three being refugees. Colonel Daniel Rapin (*born* 1649, *died* 1729) was the first French officer of the refugees who offered his sword to Holland; he served King William in Ireland as a captain, and became a colonel in the British army in 1700; in 1709, owing to some misunderstanding, he finally emigrated to Utrecht. Captain Francis Rapin was killed before the Castle of Charlemont in 1690, in which year his brother Major John Rapin of *Belcastel's* regiment was also slain in fight.

(13.) *Monsieur de Souigné* (pp. 161, 162), who styled himself grandson of Du Plessis Mornay, was the author of two tractates: "The Desolation of France Demonstrated," and "The Political Mischiefs of Popery."

The following names occur in this Chapter: Conrart (pp. 141, 149), Earl of Galway (pp. 142, 147, 162), Loquet (p. 143), De Petigny (p. 144), De la Roche (p. 144), John Evelyn (pp. 144, 145, 146, 150), Sir Joseph Hoskins (p. 145), Sir Christopher Wren (p. 143), Henri Arnaud (p. 146), Parry (p. 147), Dean Wickart (p. 147), Rev. Thomas Harmer (p. 147), Dr Adam Clarke (p. 148).

Page 148. Le Clerc, Lord Muskerry, Mr Justin Maccarty, Lord Spenser, Veillier, Clagett, Walker, De Noyer, Garnier, De la Combe de Clusell, Mesnard.

John Locke (p. 149), Rev. Dr Hickes (p. 149), Professor Weiss (p. 150), Des Maizeaux (pp. 153, 155), De la Bastide (p. 154), Misson (p. 155), Sir James Mackintosh (p. 156), Tytler, Lord Woodhouselee (p. 156), Pelisson (pp. 159, 160), D'Allonne (p. 161), William Duncombe (p. 161), Archbishop Herring (p. 161), Earl of Portland (p. 162).

Page 148, line 37. For "Ædes" read "Ædes;" the diphthongs æ and œ in manuscript are hardly distinguishable, and in the proof sheets have occasionally been interchanged without correction.

Additions to Chapter XV.

(14.) *Guy Miège* was an industrious compiler, often associated with Boyer in educational publications. His department was to teach Frenchmen English, and Boyer's to teach Englishmen French. Books, resembling our Almanac Lists, were published annually by Chamberlain and other compilers. Miège edited "The Present State of Great Britain," for 1707, and dedicated it to Henry de Grey, Marquis of Kent.

(15.) *J. de la Heuze* was employed by the first Earl of Warrington (better known by his former title, Lord Delamere) to be tutor to his son. And on the Earl's death he printed his lordship's papers, chiefly on the politics of the patriots of England, and dedicated the book to the son, who had succeeded his father as second Earl. The date is 1694, and in the dedicatory epistle he says, "you are become in a little time a great master of several languages and most parts of philosophy. . . . It is not enough for one in your lordship's high station to be humanist, geographer, historian, and (I may add) a good man too; he must be also a statesman and a politician; but being neither myself, I must repeat that your lordship wants a better master. Amongst several of the most eminent men which I could recommend to your lordship, I found none so learned, nor indeed so fit to make deep impressions upon your mind, as your lordship's noble father, whose writings belong to you as well as his estate."

CHAPTER XVI. (pp. 163-180.)

(1.) *The Lord of Castelfranc* (pp. 163, 164). A noble family, in possession of the chateau and lands of Castelfranc, near La Rochelle, was surnamed De Nautonnier, and its head had the title of Seigneur de Castelfranc. At the time of the siege of La Rochelle, the Seigneur was a clergyman. His eldest son and successor was the head of a family of Huguenot refugees. He himself, and his wife Marguerite Chamier, had at first to come to England alone, their three sons and six daughters having been taken prisoners in attempting to escape from France. Three of the daughters were detained, but in course of time were allowed to retire to Geneva. The six other children were put on board a French ship for a penal settlement. The English captured the ship, and brought them to London, where they were set at liberty. Two of the refugee daughters married; one became Madame Testas, the other Madame Boudet. Three of the sons entered our army, two of whom were killed in action. The third survived, and spent his later years at Portarlington; he was styled Le Sieur Gedeon de Castelfranc. The old Seigneur had set out on a journey to Holland; his ship was taken by a privateer of Algiers, and he ended his days in slavery.

(2.) *Pyniot de la Largère* (pp. 164, 165). Samuel Pyniot, Lord de la Largère, a gentleman of Poitou, and Mary Henrietta Chatagner, his wife, and three children, were refugees in London. He died in 1699. He seems to have been related to the Cramahé family.

(3.) *De la Cherois* (pp. 165-167). This noble family bore the patronymic, De Choiseul, and the territorial title of De la Cherois. Three gentlemen and two ladies were refugees in Ireland. Daniel de la Cherois, the eldest brother, was educated to be a country gentleman; but having become a refugee in Holland, he entered the army, came to England with King William, and served in Ireland. He left the army in 1693, and made a fortune at Pondicherry. He married a Madeline Crommelin; his only child was Marie Angelique Madeline, Dowager Countess of Mount Alexander.

Nicholas, Major in our army, and Lieutenant-Colonel-elect, married Mary, sister of the great Crommelin; and Samuel, his son, and Madelaine, his daughter, each founded a family. Died 1706. See Chapter XXII.

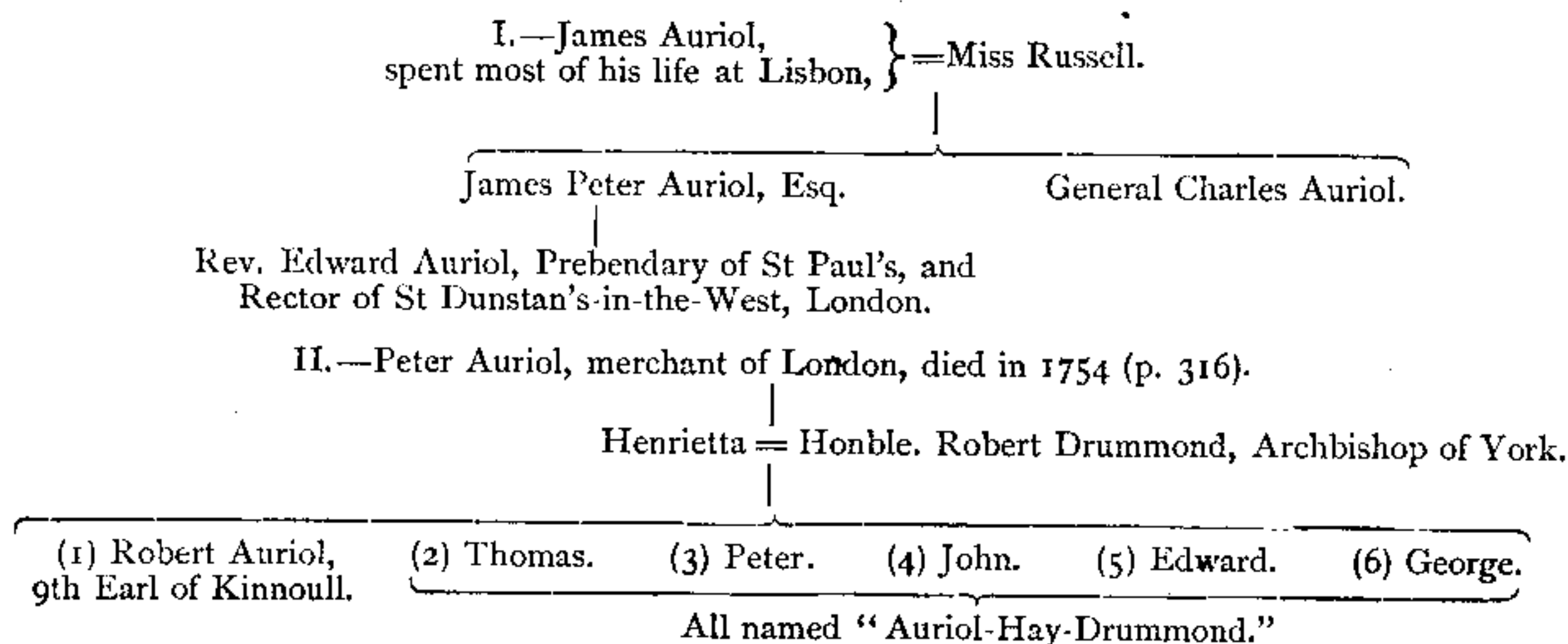
The youngest brother, Bourjonval, Lieutenant in the army, was killed in 1690. The two sisters, Louise and Judith, died unmarried; the latter was aged 113.

(4.) *Vicomte de Laval* (pp. 167-171). The Vicomte De Laval had the surname of D'Ully, and claimed descent from Henri IV. His seat was the chateau of Goulencour in Picardy. His wife's maiden name was Magdeleine de Schelandre. The noble couple suffered persecution and imprisonment in France, as to which the Vicomte left a narrative in manuscript (see pp. 168 to 171). He and his family settled at Portarlington.

NOTE.

Since the publication of my volumes, I have been fortunate in obtaining, as a correspondent, the representative of Vicomte de Laval. He informs me that the full name and designation of the noble refugee was Henri d'Albret d'Ully, Chevalier, Seigneur Vicomte de Laval. The refugee Vicomte's son, David, went back to France, where he retained the title of nobility, and resided in the chateau of his ancient family. By his wife, daughter of Colonel Paravicini, he had several sons and three daughters. In 1751, on the rising of fresh troubles in France, he brought his daughters over to Portarlington, and left them with an aunt. He was again in France in 1755, but returned to Ireland, and spent his last days in Portarlington. The last Vicomte, Robert, died unmarried. One of Vicomte David's daughters was not married. Frances was married to a gentleman of good family, and had two daughters, one of whom was Mrs Willis, wife of the Rev. Thomas Willis, D.D. The eldest daughter of David, Vicomte de Laval, was Mary Louisa Charlotte, wife of Gilbert Tarleton, Esq., of Portarlington. Her children were Harriette, wife of Monsieur Castelfranc; Edward Tarleton, Esq. of Dublin (born 20th Feb. 1764), and Captain Henry Tarleton, a military officer, killed in action. The heir of Edward Tarleton, Esq., is the Rev. John Rotheram Tarleton, rector of Tyholland, county of Monaghan, the representative of Vicomte de Laval. The chief relic, an heirloom, surviving from the refugee era, is an antique silver seal, having three faces engraved with—(1st) the arms of Vicomte de Laval; (2d) his monogram on a shield, surmounted by a French Vicomte's coronet; and (3d) his wife's portrait engraved on his heart, and surrounded with the sentimental motto, IL Y RESTERA TANT QUE JE VIVRAY. Mr Tarleton cherishes the memory of his doubly illustrious French ancestry; one of his sons is Captain Edward De Laval Tarleton, of the Royal Artillery.

(5.) *Auriol* (pp. 171-173). This was a noble French family, containing many eminent members. The refugees in England were James and Peter.



Abigail Drummond, whose early death is so pathetically memorialised by the poet Mason, was the daughter and eldest child of the Archbishop. [The epitaph by Mason is in the Church of Brodsworth, Yorkshire.]

Thus, from Dame Henrietta Auriol, or Drummond, there have descended three principal families:—

1st. The Earls of Kinnoull.

2d. The Drummonds of Cromlix and Innerpeffray.

3d. Her fifth son was Rev. Edward Auriol-Hay-Drummond, D.D. (*born 1758, died 1829*), father of Edward William Auriol-Drummond-Hay, Consul-General for Morocco (*born 1785, died 1845*), from whom descends the well-represented line of Hay-Drummond-Hay.

NOTES.

The "Scots Magazine," Vol. 35, contains the following *Inscription on Miss Drummond's Monument* :—

TO ABIGAIL DRUMMOND, daughter of Robert, Archbishop of York, who lived, alas! only sixteen years, this last duty is paid by her afflicted parents :

Here sleeps what once was beauty, once was grace,
Grace that with tenderness and sense combin'd
To form that harmony of soul and face,
Where beauty shines, the mirror of the mind.

Such was the maid who in the bloom of youth,
In virgin innocence, in nature's pride,
Bless'd with each art that owes its charm to truth,
Sank in her father's fond embrace—and died.

He weeps! O venerate the holy tear;
Faith lends her aid to bear affliction's load;
The father mourns his child upon her bier,
The Christian yields an angel to his God.

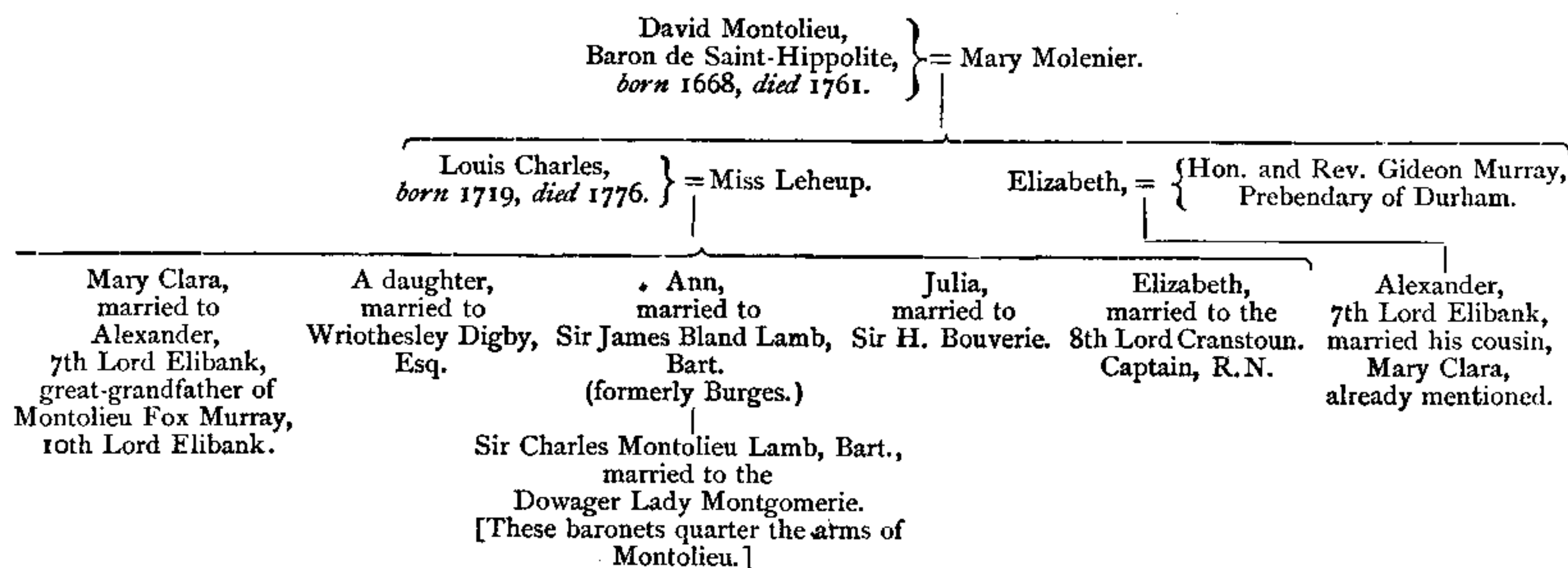
How soon, alas, their bosoms bleed again!
See Charlotte in the dawn of life expire!
Another daughter lost renews their pain,
Another angel joins the heavenly choir.

With softest smiles of tenderness and love
She late could soothe a father's manly breast,
And all a mother's tender softness move;
Then smil'd a fond farewell! and dropp'd to rest.

Escap'd from present ills, from future care,
And many a pang that meets us here below,
She's called thus early to yon brighter sphere—
With native sweetness smiles a cherub now.

A correspondent obligingly informs me that I was not correct in my conjecture as to the motive of James Auriol's choice of Lisbon for his residence. It is probable he went there to join the house of Pratviel. The Pratviels were French Protestant exiles, said to have taken refuge on an island in the Mediterranean, but residing in Lisbon in 1727, the first year of the publication of the *Factory Register*. David Pratviel in his will, dated at Lisbon in 1742, and proved in London in 1759, names as his executor "my cousin and partner Mr Peter Auriol, merchant, at present in London." Sarah Pratviel (daughter of David, who visited London in 1755) was married to Sir Charles Asgill, Bart., and was the mother of General Sir Charles Asgill, Bart., at whose death, in 1823, that baronetcy expired. Her daughter Amelia was the wife of Robert Colvile, Esq., whose eldest son, Sir Charles Henry Colvile, was the father of Charles Robert Colvile, Esq. of Lullington, late M.P. for South Derbyshire.

(6.) *Montolieu, de Sainte-Hippolite* (pp. 173-176). This old family of Huguenot soldiers and martyrs was represented among British refugees by General David Montolieu, Baron de Saint-Hippolite. He served in our army, and was sent by Queen Anne's government to serve under the Duke of Savoy in Piedmont. He returned among us at the Peace, rose to the rank of General, and died, aged 93. He is represented in the female line.



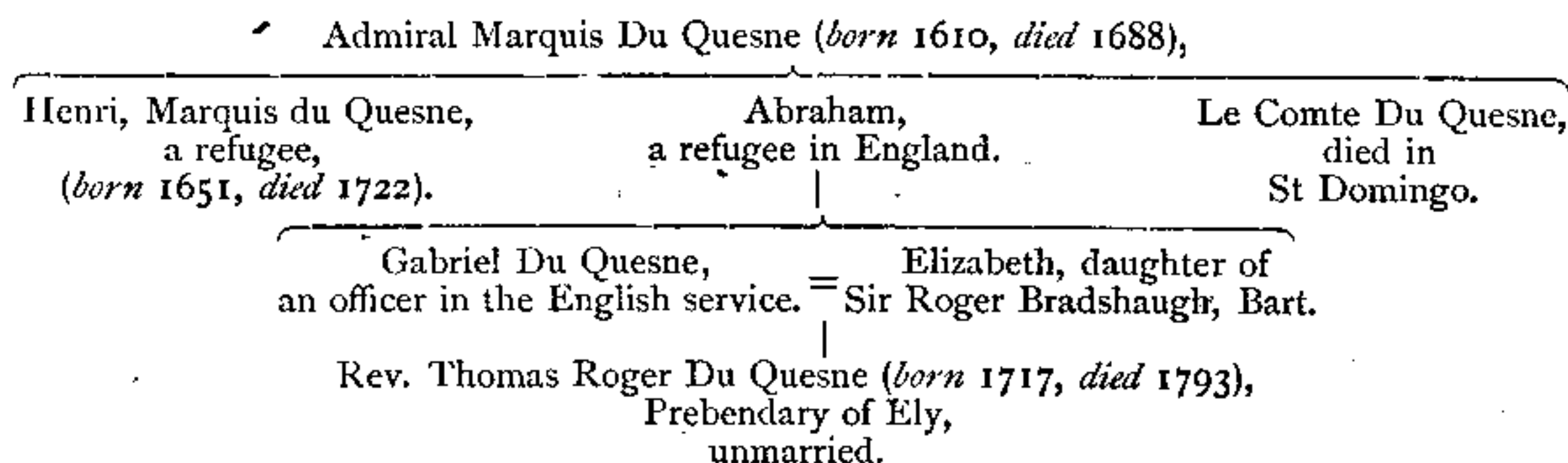
(7.) *The Marquis de Puissar* (p. 176) was a refugee officer to whom King William gave the Colonelcy of the 24th foot. (This regiment has been mistaken for a French refugee regiment, and called *Pisar's* or *Pizar's*.) Louis James, Marquis de Puissar, married, in 1685, Catherine, daughter of Sir Edward Villiers, knight. The Marquis died in 1701, and his widow married her cousin, Colonel the Hon. William Villiers, second son of the third Viscount Grandison.

NOTE.

The researches of Colonel Chester, proving De Puissar's surname to have been Le Vasseur,* have revealed his pedigree, previously unknown. The widow of our Marquis made her Will in 1706 (proved by her second husband in 1709), through which his names have been ascertained. She does not call him a Marquis; but it must be remembered that his Marquisate was a French courtesy-title, which could not be retained in English society by his widow on her re-marrying; her legal title as a widow was Mrs Catherine Puissar (she is so styled in the Irish Pension List). It is stated in official documents that her husband was "commonly called Marquis de Puissar." His name was Louis Jacques Le Vasseur-Cougnée. His father was George le Vasseur-Cougnée, Marquis de Thouars, as to whom Haag states that he married a Dutch lady, and had a son, Charles Gaspard. The title of Marquis de Thouars was also a courtesy-title. Joachim le Vasseur, Seigneur de Coigners, *alias* de Coignée, *alias* de Cognée, *alias* de Cougnée, was killed in the St Bartholomew massacre. His first wife's name was Louise de Thouars, and she was the mother of his children. The eldest son was Jacques le Vasseur, Sieur de Coigners, Thouars, and Fargot, whom Anselm calls Seigneur de la Coignée au Maine; but he dying childless, the representation of the family devolved on his brother, Joachim le Vasseur, Sieur d'Aillières, who died in 1629, and was styled "Le Vasseur-Cougnée." His son and successor, Louis le Vasseur, Seigneur de Coigners, married Susanne de Mallery, and had seven children; of whom the eldest son, Jacques, Marquis de Coigners, abjured Protestantism and continued the family in France; the second son was Georges, Marquis de Thouars, father of De Puissar [or Des Puisars].

(8.) *Du Quesne* (pp. 176-178). The illustrious admiral and enthusiastic Protestant, Abraham, Marquis Du Quesne, was not allowed to leave France.

* When I took from Colonel Chester's MSS. a memorandum to the effect that the surname was Le Vasson, I ought to have mentioned that a printed book, on which he relied, was responsible for the information, now ascertained to have been incorrect.



(9.) *De Gastine* (p. 178), a territorial title, the family surname being Hullin. Matthew Hullin, Sieur de Gastine, was a refugee in England; a brother, also a refugee, was the Sieur d'Orval, and styled in England, Anthony Hullin D'Orval, Esq. On the 20th Dec. 1714, Matthew Hullin de Gastine, Esq. of Sunbury (Middlesex), died; he had married, 1st, Mary Hugueton, and 2dly, Mary Anna le Cordier. His only son, James Mark Hullin (*born 1701*), was the issue of the first marriage; he inherited £3666, 7s. 9d. The only daughter, named Susanna, was his child by his second wife.

One of the clan, Major De Gastine, was a refugee in Holland, and his daughter, Marianne, was married in 1728 to Rev. Anthony Aufrère. (All the above particulars are from the Aufrère MSS.)

NOTE.

In the Register of the Chapel de Hungerford, London, it appears, in 1703, that Mr Antoine Hullin D'Orval had been married to Susanne Gonyquet. See Burn's History, p. 148.

(10.) *Monsieur Jacques Gastigny*, (pp. 178-179), was a Huguenot military refugee in Holland, and Master of the Buck Hounds to the Prince of Orange. He attended the king in his campaigns, and took part in the battle of the Boyne. In that campaign, Dumont de Bostaquet, desiring a favour from the king, entrusted his petition to "Monsieur de Gastigny, son Grand Veneur." He appears in the patent Rolls as James Gastigny, Esq., receiving an English pension of £500 *per annum*, dating from 27th Feb. 1700. He died in 1708. He is worthy of all honour as the founder of the French Hospital of London. The street named Gastigny Place, near Bath Street, the site of the first Hospital buildings, is a memorial of him. A perusal of his Will shews how much the Hospital scheme owes to the many wise councillors who followed up his idea. A royal charter was granted in 1718; it is printed at the beginning of the Book of Regulations, and the faulty spelling of proper names would lead to the conclusion that they are erroneously spelt in the grant. However that may be, the Index to the Patent Rolls has a nearly accurate entry:—"4 Geo. I., 24th July. Incorporates Henry de Massue, Marquis De Rouvigney, Earl of Galway, and divers others, by the name of Governor and Directors of the Hospitall for poor French Protestants, &c., and grants them divers liberties, &c." The following is the Will:—

"In the name of the Father and of the Son and of the Holy Ghost, I underwritten, James Gastigny, being sound in body and mind, and considering the certainty of death and the uncertainty of the hour thereof, have made here my testament and declaration of my last will. First, I render thanks to God, with all my heart, that through his mercy he has called me to the knowledge of the truth of his holy gospel, having given me to make a public and constant profession, and that he hath led me during all the course of my life, having preserved me from many dangers wherein I have been exposed. I beseech him that he will extend more and more his mercy upon me, forgiving me all my sins through Jesus Christ, and doing me the grace to end my life in his fear and in his love, and to die in his grace, to be received in his eternal glory. When it shall please God to take me out of this world, I order that my body be interred in the nearest churchyard where I shall die, desiring that my burial shall not cost

above £20. As to the goods which God hath given me, and of what shall be found at the time of my death to belong unto me, I dispose thereof as followeth :—

“First, I give £500 to the Pest-house, for to build there some apartments, there to lodge some poor, infirm or sick French Protestants above the age of fifty years, and the woman or maiden the same. My will is that there should be lodgings for twelve poor at least. Moreover, I give the fund of £500 which shall be placed to get thereout the annual revenue, which revenue shall be employed to furnish beds, linen, and clothes, and other necessities of the said poor French Protestants who shall be in the said place; and the said two £500, making in all £1000, shall be put in the hands of the committee settled for the distribution of the Queen’s charity and of the nation, which French Committee shall employ the said sums as it is here above mentioned, and shall give an account thereof to the Messieurs the English Commissaries who are, or shall be, settled to receive the other accounts of the said French Committee. And the Executor of this my testament shall take care that the whole be executed according to my intention, as I will explain it. I give to the two houses of charity, each £100; to that of Westminster the £100 to Madame Temple, who takes care of the kitchen, and the other £100 shall be given to Mr Reneu, father-in-law of Mr Dutry, who takes care thereof. Moreover, I give to the French Committee, to distribute to the poor of the nation, two hundred pieces or pounds sterling.

“Moreover, I give to Messieurs Mesnard £120, which they shall share between them by half; to Mrs Gilbert, £30; to Mrs Assere, sister of Mr De Marmaude, £100; to Mrs de Hogerie, £100, and to Madame, his sister, who is at the Hague, lodged at Mr Dumare’s, £100; to Mrs de Hogerie, cousin of the above, lodged at Mrs Dangeon at the Hague, £100; to Mrs Treufont, whose name is now Pousse, being married, £30; to Mr de Gachon, my friend, £200, to help his nieces and his cousins, to maintain them or to distribute unto them as he shall think good; to Mr de Richosse, £100, for the friendship which he always showed me, being Master of the Horse of the deceased king, my master. I give to Cæsar, my valet-de-chambre, to Susanna, and to his little daughter, £200, and all my clothes and all my shirts and other small linen, and the three silver mugs and six spoons and six forks, which are in the ancient mode; to my coachman, whose name is John, £30; to Hesperance, £20, his wages and those of the others being paid the first of the year. I desire that all my servants be clothed in mourning who are here above named, and Kate and her daughter.

“I name for executor and administrator of this my present testament Philippe Mesnard, minister of the Word of God, whom I desire that he will execute it punctually, and I do declare that this is my last will, and that no other testament which I might hereafter make shall have any force or virtue unless it be found that it begins with these words, ‘Our days do pass as a shadow,’ declaring that every testament which I might heretofore have made shall be null and of no force unless it begins with the above said words. Willing that this shall have its full and whole effect, therefore I have signed and sealed this present writing in presence of the witnesses who have signed with me at London. Besides the dispositions here above contained, I give to the Society settled in England for the Propagation of the Holy Gospel the sum of £100, for to be employed by the said society to such pious uses as they shall think good, according to their institution. I give to Jacob, son of Hesperance’s wife, who was named for me in baptism, £50. Moreover, I pray Mr Philip Mesnard that he will cause [to be distributed] £200, which I give for twenty ministers who may have need of it, at the choice of the said Mr Mesnard, executor of my will. Moreover, I bequeath and give to Mr Philip Mesnard all the goods which may belong unto me after the payments here above mentioned of my last will.—Done at London, the tenth August 1708.

“JAMES DE GASTIGNY.

“Witnesses—F. Mariette. Paul Dufour.

“Proved by the Executor, Philip Mesnard, at London, 1st Dec. 1708.”

(11.) *Dufour* (p. 180).—In the *Gentleman’s Magazine* a death is recorded, 23d Nov. 1739 —“Paul Dufour, Esq., Treasurer of the French Hospital, to which he left £10,000.” By

reference to his Will, he seems to have been a man of rank and wealth, and to have lived to a good old age, as his marriage took place in 1681; but that the Hospital received £10,000 is more than doubtful. He bequeathed to the "corporation of the Hospital of the French Protestants £300, in order to pay them what is coming to them by the marriage-contract passed with my wife at Paris, the 24th Sept. 1681, by Soyer, a royal notary." He left to his cousin, James Dupin, an annuity of £56, and the residue of his estate after the payment of legacies; to his cousin, Dina Dufour, £1000, and an annuity of £49; to his cousin, Margaret Guichery, wife of Mr Henry, the silversmith, £1000, and an annuity of £49; to Mr James Triquet, £16 per annum; to the widow Charlotta Bleteau, his servant, £10 per annum, which annuity shall, after her death, be paid "to the little Thomas Dufour, son of Captain Thomas Eaton;" to the widow Claud La Cana, £500; to Captain Thomas Eaton, £500; to Mr Stephen Guyon, £500; to Mr Peter Le Maistre, £500; to Mr Cæsar Le Maistre, £500; to Captain Amand Lallone Duperron, £500; to his cousin, Abraham Guichery, living at Loudun, in France, £500; to his cousin, Martha Dupin, £500; to his cousin, Mary Anne Dupin, of Loudun, £500; to Paul Aubrey, the younger, of Loudun, £100; to Renauchon Aubrey, £100; to his cousin, the widow Des Illes Morteault, of London, £500; to the two daughters of the late Mr Malherbe, who died at the French Hospital in London, living at Spitalfields, £200; to Captain James Philip Moreau, £100; to the two daughters of the late Mr Francis Mariette, of Spitalfields, £100 each; to the two children of his late cousin, Paul Dupin, Sieur de la Mothe, of Loudun, named Paul and James Dupin, £50 per annum; to Madame Desclouseaux, widow, £100; to Captain Alexander Desclouseaux, £100; to Dr George Cantier, £100; to Dr Bernard, £100; to Mr Cauderc, minister, £50; to Mr Laval, minister, £50; to Mr Peter Mariette, £50; to the widow Beaurepere, £50; to Mrs Le Maistre, widow of Mr Nicholas Rousselet, of Amsterdam, £200; to Mary Roussel, now at Amsterdam, £100; to Martha Dufour, of Loudun, wife of Mr Dovalle, £500; to his maid-servants, £150, to be equally divided; to the widow Charlotta Bleteau, "one room furnished, and a silver cup with two handles, which my wife formerly used." To his nephew, Lewis Gervaise, £100; to Elizabeth Gervaise, £100; to Mrs Amiot, widow of Isaac Gervaise, £100; to Michael, Anne, and Peter La Caux, children of Madam La Caux, £50 each; to Louisa Mariette, £50; to Mr Francis Mariette, £50.—Dated 21st Sept. 1739. Proved at London, 4th Dec. 1739, by the executors, Captain Thomas Eaton, Captain Amand Lallone Duperron, and Mr Cæsar Le Maistre.

The Le Maistre family were very decided Huguenots. *Haag* informs us that Pierre Le Maistre, who probably came from Orleans, married at Canterbury in 1691, Marie, daughter of Mr Ambrose Minet, French Pasteur of Dover; also, that Francoise Le Maistre was married at London, 1695, to David Pouget, and that a lady in France, of the same name (perhaps the same person), having fled, a description of her was sent to all the civil authorities, and she was arrested at Valenciennes in May 1685, and was shut up in the Bastille till 1688, when she was banished.

Among the Directors of the French Hospital was Guy de Vicouse, Baron de la Court, Governor from 1722 to 1728. He was a subscriber to the first edition of Rapin's History; and Rapin's biographer states that his French title was Baron Vicose de la Cour, and that he was a descendant of Raymond de Vioze, Councillor and Secretary of State to Henri IV., who fought so bravely at the Battle of Ivry, that the king gave him his famous white plume, now represented in the family armorial bearings. This name often re-appeared in the persons of spiritual heroes who were rewarded for their attachment to the Protestant faith by imprisonment and exile. Another Guy Vicouse, probably the Baron's son, became a Director of the French Hospital, 5th July 1732.

Under *Du Four*, it may be noted that a Mr Matthew Le Maitre died at Carlow, 7th Dec. 1782, aged 90. In 1758, July 8, Mrs Mary La Chapelle was buried in Carlow churchyard.

Among names connected with the French Hospital, Dargent is included. Dargent was a family long eminent in Sancerre. Some of its principal members remained in France and

braved imprisonment and various other forms of persecution, firm in their Protestantism. Others took refuge in England.

The following names occur in this Chapter:—Casaubon (p. 163), De la Noue (p. 164), Poyrand (p. 164), Duplessay (p. 164), Desclouseaux (p. 164), Cramahé (p. 165), Des Ormes (p. 165), Chastelain d'Eppe (p. 167), De Vinegoy (p. 167), Du Petit Bosc (p. 167), Fontaine (p. 168), Willis (p. 168), De Lussi (p. 171), Rev. George Auriol Hay Drummond (p. 172), De Vismes (p. 173), Wilkins (p. 173), Jones (p. 173), Watkins (p. 173), Dupuy (p. 173), De Saurin (p. 173), De Froment (p. 173), Du Roure (p. 173), Right Hon. Richard Hill (pp. 173, 174), Dalbiac (p. 175), De Merargues (p. 175), Pravan (p. 175), De St Maurice (p. 175), De Foissac (p. 175), Soulegre (p. 175), Des Maizeaux (p. 175), Tatton (p. 176), De Caul (p. 177).

CHAPTER XVII. (pp. 181-191).

The French Regiments.

The French Refugee officers and soldiers enlisted with all their hearts in the army of William and Mary; several effective regiments were formed. Some accounts, however, exaggerate the number. There was one regiment of cavalry, also one of dragoons, and three infantry regiments. These were disbanded at the Peace of Ryswick. They were re-organised in 1706-7 under different Colonels; and, as in those days each regiment was named after its Colonel, the mistake arose that these re-formed regiments were new and additional regiments. I begin by giving an account of the regiments as originally raised.*

I. SCHOMBERG'S HORSE—AFTERWARDS RUVIGNY'S (EARL OF GALWAY'S)—(pp. 181-183).

Frederick, 1st Duke of Schömberg, raised this regiment in England. Dumont de Bostaquet gives a list of its officers, as raised in July 1689 (he omits their Christian names). The Colonel-in-chief was the Duke. The field-officers next to him were Colonel de Romainac, Colonel de Louvigny, Major de la Bastide, Major le Chevalier de Sainte-Hermine. Each company had four officers in permanent full-pay,—a captain, lieutenant, cornet, and quartermaster. The full-pay officers in the *Compagnie Colonelle* were Captain d'Avène, Lieutenant Dallons, Cornet le Comte de Paulin, and Quartermaster Vilmisson. The other officers were styled *officiers incorporés*; they seemed to have received a good sum of money as bounty (*un gratification*) on being enrolled, but not to have drawn any pay except when on active duty. The names of the captains having the command of companies were D'Avène (or D'Ayesnes), De Casaubon, De Belcastel, De la Fontan, De Moliens, De Cussy, De Tugny, and De Varengues. De Bostaquet was an older captain, but having come to us from the Dutch service, he was passed over in the distribution of commands. He says as to the above-named captains, "The officers coming direct from the service of France have been preferred to others, who had quitted her service at an earlier date. This occasions some jealousies and murmurs; but I try to rise above such vexations, as I left my country in quest, not of my fortune, but of liberty of conscience." The other captains were regimental subalterns with the rank of captain in the army. They were Captains Darènes, Bernaste, Montault, La Roche, La Millière, De Maricourt, Brasselaye, Des Loires, La Coudrière, Valsery, De Hubac, La Fabreque, Vesian, Boncour (sen.), Vesancé, Petit, Des Moulins, Louvigny (jun.), Dolon, Questebrune, D'Antragues, Montargis, Bostaquet, La Grangerie, Saint-Tenac, De Passy, Hautcharmois, La Roquièrre, Bondou, Champaigné, De Saint-Cyr Soumain, De L'Isle, Monpas, Deppe, Jonquière, D'Escury, Vivens, Baron De Neufville, and Brugières.

The names of the lieutenants, cornets, and quartermasters on permanent full-pay were *Lieutenants* Dallons, Mazères, De Salles, Coulombières, Le Cailletière (sen.), Maisonneuve,

* I have already mentioned that *Puissar's* regiment was an English infantry regiment. I may add, that what Dumont de Bostaquet calls "Le regiment de l'Anié," must have been the English regiment of cavalry commanded by Sir John Lanier.

Braglet, and La Lande. *Cornets*, Le Comte de Paulin, Maleragues, D'Hours, Le Marquis de la Barre, Vervillon, Couterne, Bancelin, and Dumay. *Quartermasters*, Vilmisson, Thomas, Verny, Pineau, Samson, Ricard, La Roque, and Chapelle.

The other officers were, *Lieutenants* Maillerays, Clervaux, Rochemont, Blanzac, Boudinot, Londigny, Des Ouches, La Bouchetière, De L'Isle, Le Blanc, Tessonière, Lontillac, Duvivier, Pinsun, Dumarest, La Casterie, Boisribeau, Liverne, Mercier, Fontane, Rumigny, Pascal, La Bessède, Chabrières, Pineau, Fremont, La Cloche, Moncornet, La Boissonnade, Du Buy, Deserre, Liscour, Boncour (jun.), Cailletière (jun.), Dalbey, Gourdonnel, Bernard, Sisolles, La Batie, Fontanie, Boismolet, Eschelberghe, Augeard, Rouse, Beraud du Pont, La Boulaye, Deschamps, La Brosse-Fortin, Cassel, Dorman, Tournier, La Serre, Chateaneuf, La Malquière, Guiraud, Rouvière, Lavit, Rozet du Causse, Solègre, and Tobie-Rossat. *Cornets*, Boisragon, Rochemont (sen.), Père de Fontenelles, Blanzac (jun.), Lizardière, Moncal, D'Ericq, Rivery, Lacour, Laserre, Gaubert, Duchesne, La Bastide Barbu, La Rouvière, La Coste, Dolon (jun.), Lubières, Dupuy, Loulin, Boncour (jun.), Lassau, Constantin (sen.), Féron, Constantin (jun.), La Basoche, Soumain de Vallière, La Loubière, De Lamy, Grenier, Arabin de Barcelle, Le Roux, Duval, Duchesoy, Lameryes, Théron, La Roque, Beaujeu, Fongrave, Laume, Cambes, Du Lac, and La Balanderie.

Schomberg's Regiment of Horse arrived in Ireland after the surrender of Carrickfergus, and proved itself to be an admirable corps. Some of the officers were victims of the sickly season at Dundalk. Captain De Brugière and Cornet Bancelin died in the camp. The Chevalier De Sainte-Hermine obtained sick leave, and went homeward, but did not get beyond Chester, where he died. Captain Brasselaye also sailed from the same cause, and died at Windsor. Lieutenant Maillerays was killed in a skirmish with King James's outposts. Colonel De Louvigny died in winter-quarters, as also did Captain La Grangerie, who served in De Moliens' company along with Dumont de Bostaquet.

At the Boyne Lieutenant-Colonel De Belcastel, who, at the time of the enrolment of the regiment, had the military rank of Major, and had been made captain of a company, commanded a squadron of cavalry; he made a brilliant charge, in which he was severely wounded; and he afterwards died of his wounds. Captain Montargis, of De Moliens' company, was with Schomberg, and warned him against exposing himself so much. Captains D'Avène and Montault and Cornet Vervillon were killed. Captain (Brevet Lt.-Col.) De Casaubon, Captains De Varengues, Hubac, Bernaste, Montault, and Des Loires, and other officers, were wounded.

At the Royal review on the 9th July (o.s.), the strength of the regiment was reported to be 395 men. They were next employed in the first siege of Limerick. A redoubt, which was a troublesome outwork, was taken with the co-operation of a detachment of the regiment, but almost every man was either killed or wounded, or his horse instead of him. Captains La Roche, Hautcharmois et La Roquière, were killed; Cornet Couterne, a very handsome man, was disabled by a wound, and his wounded horse having rolled over him, and having died, he lay for three days and three nights on the ground; when he was relieved he could not rally, but died on the night of his removal to the camp.

The Marquis De Ruvigny, who was made Colonel of this regiment on the death of Schomberg, joined it in Ireland in the campaign of 1691. The Marquis commanded a division of the army as a Major-General, and we have already seen how, at the battle of Aughrim, he contributed to the great and decisive victory. *Ruvigny's* Regiment here began to earn its celebrity; it was commanded at Aughrim by Lieutenant-Colonel De Casaubon, who did his duty nobly. It was in Lieutenant-General De Schravemor's division. Victory was gained at the cost to *Ruvigny's* of two captains, nine lieutenants, nine cornets, forty troopers, and twenty-six horses killed; and the following were wounded: two captains, one lieutenant, one cornet, and forty-five horses. At the battle of Landen, in 1693, *Lord Galway's* (as it was then called) was led by King William in person, and also by Galway himself.

The *Earl of Galway's* Horse was disbanded in 1699. Its senior half-pay officers in 1719

were Colonel Daubussargues and Lieutenant-Colonel Veraple. Its half-pay in 1719 amounted to £2263, and in 1722 to £2294.

Some of the officers came into notice in the reign of Queen Anne, viz., the Comte De Paulin, Messieurs Montargis, La Bouchetière, &c. De Bostaquet says that Cornet Du Teron became an *audit-lord*; probably he held a responsible post in the Exchequer or Audit Office of Ireland. Lieutenant La Boulay became a proprietor in Carlow parish of ten acres, which in parochial assessments were called Captain Labully's fields—granted by the Trustees of Forfeited Estates on June 17th, 1703, to "Charles La Bouleey, of Carlow, gent." The surviving half-pay officers of this and the other French registers are named in the Pamphlet entitled "*Hiberniæ Notitia*," published in 1723; but the names are so incorrectly spelt, that I have not ventured to make much use of those lists.

2 LA MELONNIÈRE'S (OR LAMELLONIER'S) FOOT (pp. 183, 184).

Isaac De Monceau, Sieur De La Melonnière, was Lieutenant-Colonel of the Regiment of Anjou. He married in 1679 Anne Addée, daughter of Louis, Sieur De Petit Val et Grand Champ. As a Huguenot he was under the surveillance of the police at the period of the Revocation, and was officially reported to be "an old and meritorious officer and a handsome man, but of the pretended reformed religion, and extremely opinionative" (*ancien officier de mérite et bien fait, mais de la R. P. R. et fort opinionâtre*).

In attempting to emigrate he had reached the frontier, but was apprehended and made a prisoner. To avoid the galleys he professed to be ready to receive instruction. The priests who took him in hand were pleased with their veteran catechumen, and regarded him as a zealous pupil. Whether he pretended to be a convert is not known. Happily he soon made a more successful attempt at flight. He found his way to Holland, through the help of God. William, Prince of Orange, gave him the rank of Colonel in his army, and made him his aide-de-camp. At that date he had three children—Louis Isaac, born in 1680; Susan Anne, born in 1683; Marianne, born in 1685.

Colonel De La Melonnière enrolled the Huguenot infantry, both officers and privates, who presented themselves at the Hague to join in the Prince of Orange's descent upon England, Colonel D'Estang doing the same duty for the cavalry. In 1689 Lamellonière, or Lamellonier (such are the English forms of his name) was colonel of one of the foot regiments raised by Schomberg and Ruvigny. The former he accompanied to Ireland, and during the Irish campaigns he held the local rank of Brigadier; he was inserted as such in a list given to King William 18th June 1690; Story calls him La Millionière. On the day of the victory at the Boyne, Lamellonière was sent by King William with 1000 horse and some foot to summon the town of Drogheda. The governor, having a good store of ammunition and provisions, and a garrison of 1300, received the summons with contempt. The king, however, sent him word that if he should be forced to bring cannon before the town, no quarter would be given. The summons was then obeyed, and the garrison marched out. On the 20th September, La Melonnière accompanied the Duke of Wirtemberg, with 4000 men, to reinforce the Earl of Marlborough for the siege of Cork. He had charge of some Dutch and French infantry, and arrived before Cork, Sept. 26; the town capitulated on the 28th. "Wirtemberg and Marlborough being both lieutenant-generals, a warm dispute arose between them about the chief command, each claiming it in right of his rank. Marlborough was the senior officer, and led the troops of his own nation, whereas Wirtemberg was only at the head of foreign auxiliaries. Lamellonière interposed, and persuaded Marlborough to share the command with Wirtemberg, lest the King's service should be retarded by their disagreement. Accordingly the Earl commanded on the first day, and gave the word 'Wirtemberg'; and the Duke commanded the next day, and gave the word 'Marlborough.'"

It was resolved to open the campaign of 1691 with the siege of Athlone, and the troops rendezvoused at Mullingar on May 31st. The sudden attack and storming of Athlone on the

* It took place on the 30th June, O.S., otherwise 10th July A.S., 1691.
 It is apparent from Stang's narrative that ~~the~~ ^{his} officers were
 killed on that occasion, so de Blachon must have fallen
 on some previous day of the operations. =

178

FRENCH PROTESTANT EXILES.

* 1st of July is notorious; Lamelonière took part in the perilous fording of the Shannon, under Major-General Mackay, and was honourably mentioned; one of his captains, the Sieur de Blachon, was killed.* He received the substantive rank of Brigadier in July 1692. He afterwards served in Flanders, and rose to be a Major-General. In July 1697 he was tried by Court-Martial in Flanders, being accused by several officers of illegal practices in his regiment; he was honourably acquitted. The senior officers in 1719 were Colonel Solomon de Loche, and Brigadier and Colonel Josias Vimare (or Veymar). Its half-pay in 1719 amounted to £1925, and in 1722 to £2182. Its most celebrated officer was Captain St Sauveur, of the grenadier company. In 1689 Colonel Russel, with some cavalry, Colonel Lloyd, with the Enniskilleners, and the refugee captain, were in Sligo. The two former drew off on the approach of General Sarsfield; but St. Sauveur carried some provisions into a fort, and held out. The nights being dark, he dipped some fir deals in tar, and by the light these gave when set on fire, he perceived the enemy advancing towards the fort with an engine called by the Irish a *sow*. This engine was rendered proof against musket-balls by a fourfold covering of hides and sheepskins; it consisted of strong timbers bound together with iron hoops, enclosing a hollow space. The back part was left open for besiegers to go in; the machine was fixed on an iron axle-tree, and was forced under the wall; then the men within opened a door in front. Captain St. Sauveur, by killing the engineer and one or two more, obliged the rest to retreat, and then he burned the sow. At break of day he forced the Irish to quit a small field-piece which they had planted in the street, and immediately afterwards sallied out and killed many of them. But his provisions were consumed, and there was no water in the fort. He therefore surrendered on honourable terms. As the intrepid Huguenots marched over the bridge, Sarsfield stood with a purse of gold in his hand, and offered every man of them who would engage in King James' service five guineas, with a horse and arms. They all, however, except one, replied that they would never fight for Papists; and that one, deserting next day, with his gold, his arms, and his horse, got safely to Schomberg's head-quarters. Captain St Sauveur died of fever in Lisburn.

As to Major-General Lamelonière, his pension on the Irish establishment was £303, 15s. per annum, and he died probably in 1715. Anne de la Melonière, residing in London, had an Irish pension of £91, 5s.; Captain Florence La Melonière had in 1719, as half-pay, £91, 5s., and in 1723, £155, 2s. 6d. Anthony Lamelonière was Major in the Grenadier Guards in 1736. In July 1737, a Lieutenant-Colonel Lamelonière was promoted, and in 1745 was wounded at the battle of Fontenoy. There died in London, 13th Nov. 1761, Lieutenant-Colonel Lamelonière of the first troop of Horse Guards.

3. CAMBON'S FOOT—AFTERWARDS MARTON'S (EARL OF LIFFORD'S) pp. 184-186.

Colonel Cambon, or Du Cambon, received the colonelcy of one of the Huguenot foot regiments in 1689. He was also an Engineer; but in Ireland he was indisposed to do duty in that department, and displayed ill-temper and insubordination when the Duke of Schomberg projected some military engineering employment for him. The Duke then intimated to him that he had power to dispense with his services as Colonel of Infantry also. Goulon, reputed to be a great engineer, did not conduct himself well in Ireland; and he and Du Cambon were perpetually quarrelling. Schomberg privately reported to the King this distracting feud, as well as Du Cambon's insubordination; but, if Dalrymple's translation were right, Cambon would have been petrified on the spot on being dubbed with the ugly and incomprehensible designation, "a mathematical chicaner!" I believe the expression which Schomberg used meant only "a wrangler over his mathematics"—(*chicanier sur ses mathématiques*).^{*} Cambon profited by Schomberg's hint and promptly returned to subordination and decorum: so that the very next day he was made Quarter-Master-General.† At a later date Schomberg defended him from the injurious accusation that his regiment had not 150 men. "I can assure your Majesty," wrote Schomberg, 10th February 1690, "that though, since they came into winter quarters, many of Cambon's regiment have died, yet 468 healthy men have survived, and a good recruit of 70

* Despatch, No. 2.

† Despatch, No. 3.

men, who were levied in Switzerland, arrived within these eight days.* One of the officers who died was Le Sieur de Maisonrouge, a captain. At the blockade of Charlemont this regiment and La Caillemotte's did their duty well; and at the Battle of the Boyne both regiments were much exposed and fought with conspicuous bravery. Mr Story gives us a specimen of Cambon's temper, though he seems to have overlooked the fact that the Colonel was also Quarter-Master-General. The time of the anecdote is the day after the victory of the Boyne, when the regiments were forming into a camp. "Monsieur Cambon had almost set his own and my Lord Drogheda's regiment by the ears, by ordering a detachment of his men to take away by force the grass from the rear of the other regiment. The matter came so high that both regiments were charging their pieces. But my Lord Drogheda ordered his men to their tents, and Lieut.-General Douglas ordered Monsieur Cambon to desist from his pretensions. This might have been of dangerous consequence; and yet my Lord was so kind to Monsieur Cambon as not to acquaint the King with it." In 1691 Cambon is mentioned among the officers who advised the storming of Athlone. Samuel de Boisrond was appointed Lieutenant-Colonel of Cambon's, 12th September 1690 (he was at the head of the half-pay list in 1719 and 1722, with a pension of £219). At Aughrim this regiment lost one captain, one lieutenant, one ensign, and ten soldiers; the wounded consisted of four captains, four lieutenants, four ensigns, and thirty-five soldiers. Luttrell has an entry, headed Deal, Feb. 1693—"Colonel Cambon was petitioned against by his inferior officers for mismanagement, and stopping their pay, and the King has discharged him." Poor Cambon seems to have been seized with fatal illness upon this sad catastrophe, and, as a mark of sympathy, the formal appointment of a successor was postponed during the remaining months of his life. This we infer from observing that Colonel Cambon died on August 9th, and that the date of the commission of the Comte de Marton as his successor, is August 10th 1693. The Roll of this Regiment, as at 4th February 1698, is preserved at Carrowdore Castle; the officers' names were the following:—

<i>Colonel</i> Friderick Guilhaume, Comte de Marton,	10th Aug. 1693.
<i>Lieutenant-Colonel</i> Samuel de Boisrond,	12th Sept. 1690.
<i>Lieutenant-Colonel</i> Francois de Montandre (acting),	15th Feb. 1693.
<i>Major</i> Nicollas de La Cherois,	1st Aug. 1694.
<i>Aide-Major</i> Jean Pepin,	22d Nov. 1696.
<i>Chaplain</i> Jean Jeard,	1st Aug. 1689.
<i>Surgeon-Major</i> André Dupont,	1st May 1693.
<i>Captains</i> Jeremie de Bancous, Paul de Gualy, Louis de Pelissier, Jacques La Rinbiliere, Constantin de Magny, Francois Cabrol, Gabriel de Malbois, — Marchais, Cosme de Miuret, — La Merze,	1st Apr. 1689.
<i>Captains</i> Theophile La-Cour Desbrisay, — Aubin, Isaac de L'Aigle,	1st July 1689.
<i>Captain</i> Pierre de Brusse,	1st April 1690.
<i>Captains</i> Daniel de Virasel, Thomas de St Leger, Alexandre du Loral, Joseph St Gruy (or St Puy?), Paul de Jages, Jean Pepin, Jacob de Graveron, Jacques de Melher,	25th June 1690.
<i>Captains</i> Delandes (9th Sept. 1690), André de Moncal (7th Oct. 1691), Guilhaume de Poncet (1st Aug. 1694), Jacob de Graveron (29th June 1696).	
<i>Lieutenant</i> Daniel de Calvairac,	18th Feb. 1689.
<i>Lieutenants</i> Jean Pepin, Jean La Bussade, Pierre de Combebrune, Isaac La Salle, Jean Vestien, Alcide de Menandue, Jean Charles de Tarrot, Girard de St Peau,	1st Apr. 1689.
<i>Lieutenant</i> Jacques Foissac,	1st Apr. 1690.
<i>Lieutenants</i> Louis de Rivals, Pierre de St Felice, Daniel La Cherois, Joseph Durban, Louis de Passy,	15th June 1690.
<i>Lieutenants</i> Isaac de Bancous (1st July 1691), Ephraim de Falaize (15th Aug. 1691), Dalbis (do.), Noel des Claux (1st Feb. 1693), Gabriel de la Motte	

* Despatch, No. 17.

27th Apr. 1693), Jean de Faryon (31st May 1693), Renè de Lestablère (1st Oct. 1693), Dumas (1693-4?), Louis de la Viverie (1st Apr. 1694), Paul de la Billiere (20th Apr. 1696), Simon de Chabert (14th Aug. 1696).

Ensigns, Louis de Gineste, Francois Maury Desperon, Louis de Vigneul, Jean Francois de Chamard, Louis Royer de Paris, Jacques de la Misegle, Jean de la Galle, Estienne de Riols, 1st Apr. 1689.

Ensigns Jean Louis Nauranne (18th Aug. 1689), Jean de Boissobre (25th June 1690), Gilbert de Pages (4th Feb. 1691), Jacques du Crozat (7th July 1691), Samuel de Prades (20th July 1691), Daniel Joly de Aernac (25th Oct. 1693), Isaac De Prat (3d May 1693), Jean de Joye (1st Apr. 1694), Henri Domerque (Apr. 1694), Pierre La Pilliere (15th April 1695), Grangay. [*Captain* Brule, *grenadiers*.

The Colonel, Comte de Marton, became Earl of Lifford in 1698—and his regiment has since been known as *Lifford's*. The half-pay of its officers amounted in 1719 to £1483, and in 1722 to £1925.

4. LA CALLEMOTTE'S FOOT—AFTERWARDS BELCASTEL'S (pp. 186, 187).

La Caillemotte, younger son of the old Marquis de Ruvigny, was the first colonel of this regiment; and his valiant services in Ireland were done at its head. Of its officers Major De Lavard was killed in 1690 in a skirmish before Charlemont. Captain Dumont, brother of the Sieur Desmahis, De Bostaquet's relation, died at Lurgan. The Colonel (as my readers know) was killed at the Boyne. His successor was Pierre Belcastel, a brave soldier and an able officer. The family of Belcastel (of Montvaillant, Castanet, and Prudelles) was a noble one, according to genealogy, and was also eminent for zeal and courage in the Protestant cause. It is believed that the refugee Belcastel belonged to it, though the connection is not authenticated. Belcastel took a prominent part in the Irish campaign, and was wounded. He opened the siege at Limerick in 1690. In 1691 his regiment lost at Athlone Captains Duprey, de Grassy and Mopnier, and Lieutenants Maduillon and La Ville Dieu; and at Aughrim its wounded consisted of the colonel, the lieutenant-colonel, 9 captains, 6 lieutenants, 5 ensigns, and 54 privates, while 1 lieutenant and 21 privates were killed. At Flanders, in June 1696, His Majesty made Belcastel a Brigadier. On the Irish Establishment, there was a "Grant to Brigadier Peter Belcastell and his assigns of £500 per annum for twenty-one years," dated 8th January 1701. (The half-pay of his regiment in 1719 amounted to £857, and in 1722 to £999.)

The French regiments being disbanded, Belcastel turned his eyes towards Holland. Luttrell says, 1st Nov. 1701, "Holland letters say that the king has given Colonel Belcastel a regiment of French refugees." On the death of King William, Belcastel formally quitted the English service: he was made a Major-General in the Dutch army, his commission bearing date, "The Hague, 28th April 1704." He was appointed to command the allied troops collected for the invasion of France and the succour of the Cevenols. But that expedition being nipped in the bud by untoward events, he obtained the command of the Dutch contingent in the Duke of Savoy's forces. Marlborough says of him, "He is a very good officer, and I am glad he stands so well with the Duke of Savoy." In 1709 he was with his men in Spain; he earned his share in the glory of the victory at Saragossa, but was killed at the battle of Villa Viciosa, 10th Dec. 1710.

5. MIREMONT'S DRAGOONS (p. 187).

There is reason to believe that this was not originally a French regiment, but that refugee officers and men were gradually incorporated into it. The name of Captain Addée occurs in 1695. At the time of its disbandment it was altogether Huguenot. Its senior officer on half-pay in 1719 was Lieut.-Colonel John de Savary. Its half-pay in that year amounted to £605, and in 1722 to £597.

These five regiments represent the bulk of the French military refugees. They were disbanded in 1699; but in the wars of Queen Anne they reappeared under new Colonels, reinforced by subalterns of a younger generation. From an old pamphlet I extract a tabular view of the strength of each regiment in 1698:

	No of Companies.	Officers.	Non-Commissioned Officers.	Privates.	Total.
Galway's Horse,	9	113	45	531	689
Miremont's Dragoons,	8	74	144	480	698
Marton's Foot,	13	83	104	780	967
La Melonière's do.,	13	83	104	780	967
Belcastel's do.,	13	83	104	780	967
		<hr/> 436	<hr/> 501	<hr/> 3351	<hr/> 4288

An English list spells the names of the regiments thus:—

Lord Galloway's, Mermon's, Martoon's, Lamellioneer's, and Belcastle's.

Hibernia Notitia calls them Gallway's, Moliniere's, Lifford's, Belcastle's and Miremont's.

6. OFFICERS WHO SERVED IN PIEDMONT (p. 187).

RUVIGNY, Earl of Galway (then Viscount Galway), had from 1693 to 1696 a regiment, known as *Lord Galway's Regiment in Piedmont*. Jacques Saurin (born Jan. 1677, died Dec. 1730), the celebrated pulpit orator, was a student in Geneva about the time of Galway's appointment to his command in Piedmont. The young refugee scholar, though he had dedicated his life to the use of the spiritual sword, was determined to have one rap at the French dragoons with carnal weapons. He accordingly served as a subaltern in the above-named regiment, and when the peace had been arranged, he returned to his studies.

Cornet Vilas, of Galway's regiment, son of a medical practitioner in Saint Hypolite, was a prominent agent in a plot to surprise Nismes and Montpellier, and to carry off, to the Anglo-Dutch fleet, Basville, the Duke of Berwick, and other officers of the highest rank, along with the judges and bishops of the two towns—Basville to be executed, the rest to be detained as hostages. The conspiracy failed. Vilas was broken on the wheel, and died with the greatest fortitude, 23d April 1705. A storm that dispersed the fleet was the immediate occasion of the failure. Two French refugee officers, who were shipwrecked, fell into the hands of their great enemy; Pierre Martin, captain in the English service, was hanged, and Charles de Goulaine—holding a Dutch commission, was beheaded.

In 1740 Captain Lacan, late of Lord Galway's regiment of foot in Piedmont, gave information of some Jacobite plots prepared in Holland by Sir George Maxwell, Captain Levingston, and others.

Officers from Piedmont, whose names a committee had struck out of the Irish Establishment, were reinstated in their half-pay to the amount of £1012, by the King's letter, dated 12th August 1718.

7. OBSERVATIONS ON THE HUGUENOT SOLDIERS AS A BODY (p. 188).

Old Schomberg wrote from Dundalk, 12th Oct. 1689, "When we arrived [in Ireland], I had not more than 6000 men, no equipages, and the officers of the army not one horse. I was happy that the troops found horses to buy; these did not answer our necessities. Among those who took some horses there are Frenchmen: and, I believe, people are very glad in the letters that they write from hence to lay the blame upon them. I do not take a side either way. Others can inform Your Majesty that the three regiments of French infantry, and their regiment of cavalry, do their duty better than the others."

Two hundred and fifty Papists had contrived to enrol themselves in those regiments ; but a conspiracy having been discovered at Dundalk to promote desertion, they were detected and cashiered. Their ringleader, Captain Du Plessis, and five of the traitors, were tried and executed. The rest were sent prisoners to England, and transported thence to Holland, where they were set at liberty.

It was not from dread of Popery in disguise, that the refugee officers were unpopular with some politicians. It was the French refugees' honest and immutable attachment to King William that led to the ultimately successful proposal to disband their regiments. And a new stroke of vindictiveness was attempted in 1701 by the Earl of Rochester, the Semi-Jacobite Lord-Lieutenant of Ireland: "That which gave the greatest disgust in his administration there," says Burnet, "was his usage of the reduced officers who were on half-pay, a fund being settled for that by Act of Parliament, and they being ordered to live in Ireland, and to be ready for service there. The Earl of Rochester called them before him, and required them to express under their hands their readiness to go and serve in the West Indies. They did not comply with this ; so he set them a day for their final answer, and threatened that they should have no more appointments if they stood out beyond that time. This was represented to the King as a great hardship put on them, and as done on design to leave Ireland destitute of the service that might be done by so many gallant officers, who were all known to be well affected to the present government. So the King ordered a stop to be put to it." (II. 291.)

These officers did afterwards tender their services for an expedition to the West Indies to be commanded by the Earl of Peterborough. Some progress had been made in organising a regiment before the withdrawal of that Earl's commission.

8. LORD RIVERS' BRIGADE (pp. 188, 190).

The refugee officers were offered congenial employment. Britain and Holland planned a descent upon France in 1706, the Earl of Rivers to command in chief. The Protestants in France were to be invited to rise, and to furnish the principal strength of six regiments, the frame-work of which was to be manned by the refugees. A translation of Lord Rivers' preamble to his proposed manifesto shews the spirit of the undertaking—"Whereas (as is known to everybody) there has for several years past, appeared in the management of the councils of France an ambitious and restless spirit which has manifested itself by the most outrageous violences against her neighbours without the least provocation on their side ; and treaties of peace which had been sworn in the most solemn manner, have been violated with design to usurp a universal monarchy in Europe, the French king being first made absolute master at home : Whereas, in the accomplishment of this design the liberties and privileges of the French nation have been totally overthrown, the ancient rights of the States-General, Parliaments, and Courts of Judicature have been suppressed, the immunities of provinces, cities, towns, clergy, princes, nobility, and people have been abolished, and a great number of innocent persons have been sent to the galleys, or reduced to the hard necessity of abandoning their country, and seeking sanctuary elsewhere : And, whereas, in the train of all these violences at home, use has been made of the sunk subjects of France to carry like desolation into other countries, THEREFORE, the Queen of Great Britain, the Lords of the States-General, &c., &c., were obliged to enter into engagements for the preservation of their own dominions, and for stopping the encroachments of so encroaching and so dreadful a Potentate." The project is thus described :—"Because the High Allies ardently wish, that the French who at present are reduced to the extremest misery, may not henceforward serve as instruments in enslaving both their countrymen and their neighbours, but may reap the opposite fruit and advantage, Her Britannic Majesty and the States-General have sent a considerable military force and a strong fleet to put arms into their hands . . . to restore the States-General, the Parliaments of France and the ancient rights of all cities, provinces, clergy, princes, nobility, and people, and to secure for those of the Reformed Religion the enjoyment of the privileges stipulated by the Edict of Nantès." The manifesto was dated London, 25th July 1706.

The six regiments raised in Britain were to form a Brigade, and to have as Colonels, the Earl of Lifford, the Comte de Paulin, Count Francis of Nassau (youngest son of Monsieur Auverquerque), Colonel Sibourg, Colonel Montargis, and Colonel de la Barthe. On its being announced that the Marquis de Guiscard was to command this Huguenot Brigade, Lifford, Paulin, and Montargis declined to serve, and were succeeded by Brigadier Josias Vimare (or Veymar), Colonel Fonsjuliane, and Colonel Blosset. I copy from a contemporary printed list the names which formed the skeletons of six regiments :—

1. *Colonel* Josias Vimare, *Brigadier*.
Lieut.-Col. Jeremiah Bancous, *Major* Peter Bruse,
 Rev. Peter De Seure, *Chaplain*.
2. *Colonel* Louis Fontjuliane.
Lieut.-Col. John Trapaud, *Major* Anthoine La Maria,
 Rev. Charles La Roche, *Chaplain*.
3. *Colonel* Paul Blossett,
Lieut.-Col. Pierre De Puy, *Major* Paul Gually,
 Rev. John Rogue, *Chaplain*.
4. *Colonel* Frederic Sibourg.*
Lieut.-Col. Balthazar D'Albon, *Major* Francis Vignoles,
 Rev. Bernard Richon, *Chaplain*.
5. *Colonel* Count Francis de Nassau d'Auverquerque.
Lieut.-Col. La Bastide, *Major* Constantine Magny,
 Rev. John Majon, *Chaplain*.
6. *Colonel* John Thomas La Barthe,
Lieut.-Col. John Brasselay, *Major* Gideon La Maria,
 Rev. Isaac l'Escott, *Chaplain*.

The descent upon France was not made. Unfavourable winds prevented the junction of the English and Dutch fleets in sufficient time, and the project was abandoned. But, for the reinforcements required for Spain, one dragoon regiment commanded by Count Nassau, and two of infantry under Colonels Sibourg and Blosset, were fully equipped and sent out.

As to *Nassau's Dragoons*, we know only the names of officers included among the casualties of the battle of Almanza (1707). The *killed* were Captain de Coursel, Lieutenants Ripère and Nollett; *wounded prisoners*, Major Labatie, Captain Desodes, Lieutenants Sellaries, Rocheblave, Verdchamp, and Du Fau; *other prisoners*, Captains Le Barry, St Maurice, Gignons, Beaufort, and La Ravalière; Lieutenants Santillie, Compan, Osmond, Lestry, Lostall, and Lescure. *Blosset's* and *Sibourg's* were not present at that Battle, but were in garrison at Alicant.

Of *Blosset's Foot*, as finally enrolled, no officer's name is preserved, except the Colonel's. His descendants seem to have held landed property in the county of Dublin. Towards the end of last century, Miss Blosset ["descended from an ancient French family long settled in Touraine, who, being expatriated at the revocation of the Edict of Nantes, and seeking an asylum in Ireland, settled in the county of Dublin, where the family estates lie,"] married Rev. Dr Henry Peckwell, Chaplain to the Marchioness of Lothian, and Rector of Bloxhamcum-Digby, who died 18th August 1787, aged 40. Mrs Peckwell survived till 28th Nov. 1816. Her only son was the late Sir Robert Henry Peckwell, knight, and her only daughter was Selina Mary, wife of George Grote, sen., and mother of the historian, George Grote,

*. Two brothers, Frederic and Charles Sibourg, were reputed to be illegitimate sons of Charles, 2d Duke of Schomberg. Of Frederic we shall speak in the text. Charles was Lieut.-Colonel of Mainhardt, Duke of Schomberg's Horse till 1711, and was Colonel of that regiment from 1713 to 1720. He was made Governor of Fort-William in Scotland; he rose to the rank of Lieutenant-General, and died 25th January 1733, leaving a widow, a son, a daughter, and the reputation of being worth £80,000. His wealth, however, consisted chiefly of South Sea Stock, and neither his widow nor Charles his son administered to it. It was not till 8th May 1758, that his daughter Catherine, wife of Richard Reade, Esq., came forward, and was sworn to administer.

formerly M.P. for the city of London. Sir Robert (who died unmarried in 1828), assumed the name of Blosset, and had for many years a highly respectable forensic reputation as Mr Sergeant Blosset, author of "Reports of Cases on Controverted Elections," 2 vols., 1804. "He was afterwards Lord Chief-Justice of Bengal, where he afforded his countenance in the support and encouragement of Christian missionaries." (See "Lady Huntingdon's Life and Times," vol. ii., page 200).

Sibourg's Foot were quartered in Alicant during the memorable siege. The garrison of the Castle of Alicant was besieged by the French and Spaniards in 1708, and held out all winter. The enemy undermined part of the fortress and gave warning to the garrison, that, if afraid, they might surrender; and two British Engineers were allowed to come out and examine the mine. On their report a council of war resolved to hold out still. The enemy then sprang the mine, and as far as the demolition of the castle was concerned, it proved a failure. But Major-General Richards and Colonel Sibourg, out of curiosity, had approached too near, and other officers followed them to avoid the imputation of fear. The consequence was that they were blown up and buried in the ruins of the one bastion that was hurt. Thus died, on March 4, 1709, Colonel Sibourg, Major Vignoles, and above thirty officers and soldiers. The senior surviving officer, Lieut.-Colonel D'Albon, continued to hold out till the 18th April, when a capitulation was agreed to; the garrison marched out with two pieces of cannon and every mark of honour, and were conveyed by the British fleet to Minorca.

Most of the officers of *Nassau's*, *Sibourg's* and *Blosset's*, were entitled to the original half-pay fund. The rest were provided for, as appears in the List of Half-pay officers in 1718, "Under Lord Rivers, £346, 15s."

9. DRAGOON REGIMENTS IN PORTUGAL (pp. 190, 191).

Lord Galway (as was told before) raised six regiments of Portuguese dragoons, all in British pay, and entirely commanded by British and refugee officers. Luttrell says, "Aug. 9, 1709. Letters from Lisbon of the 4th (N.S.) say that Generals Ogilvy and Wade had presented to the king several English and French officers in order to command his horse, who made objections, saying he never intended his regiments should be commanded by all foreigners, but that each should have half Portuguese officers—to which Lord Galway answered, that ours and his would be always disagreeing, and thereby hinder the operations of the campaign." The regiments were disbanded in 1711. Their Colonels were Major-General Foissac, Lieutenant-General Desbordes, Major-General Paul de Gually, Colonel La Bouchetière, Colonel Magny, and Colonel Sarlande.

Several of these names have already appeared in our lists. The military rank prefixed to the first three names is the rank the officers attained to before their death. Balthazar Rivas de Foissac followed John Cavalier in the lists as Brigadier in December 1735 and Major-General in July 1739. According to Beatson, Paul de Gually became a Brigadier 12th March 1707; he is Major-General in the list of December 1735. John Peter Desbordes survived all his comrades, he became Brigadier in 1727, Major-General in 1735, and Lieutenant-General in July 1739. The only officer as to whom any biographical information has been preserved is Colonel La Bouchetière. He was a Lieutenant in De Casaubon's company in *Schomberg's* in the Irish campaigns. His memory was long extolled in Waterford by the heads of two distinguished Refugee families, who had been in his regiment in Portugal, namely, Captain Francquefort and the Chaplain, the Rev. Philip Amaury Fleury. In 1719 he was in France as a diplomatist. M. Charles Coquerel, in his "Églises du Désert chez les Protestants de France" (vol. i., page 91), mentions that Cardinal Alberoni, being bent upon obtaining the post of Regent of France for Philip V. of Spain, intrigued with the Protestants of the Cevennes and the Lower Languedoc, stirring them up to rise in rebellion against the Duke of Orleans, in 1719. Monsieur de la Bouchetière, *colonel de cavalerie au service de la Grande Bretagne*, was despatched to Poitou, his native province, to dissuade the inhabitants from encouraging

the Spanish plot. He reported that the Huguenots were patriotic on principle, and would not rise at the instigation of any foreigner ; that there was no danger except from driving them to desperation by fanatical and persecuting edicts ; and that before his visit they had packed off the Cardinal's emissaries.

Besides the officers of French regiments there were many others enrolled in the other corps of the British army. Some notice of these officers I shall insert in another chapter. Skelton said truly concerning the French Protestant refugees, "They have shown themselves brave and faithful in the army, just and impartial in the magistracy. For the truth of the former assertion, the noble carriage of Sir John Ligonier is a sufficient voucher ; and for that of the latter the mayoralty of Alderman Porter."

NOTES.

Having been very comprehensively digested before, Chapter XVII. was capable of but little abridgement, and is re-edited in this volume, almost at full length. With regard to *Ruvigny's* (formerly Schomberg's) *Horse*, I now add that it was a very effective regiment in appearance as well as in action. Luttrell notes, under date 23d June 1692, "Yesterday Monsieur Ruvigny's regiment (now Viscount Galway) of horse of French Protestants, drew up in Hyde Park, bravely accoutred, having tents by their horses' side, and sixty horses carrying their equipage, and after marched through the city and are gone for Essex." "July 5, yesterday Major-General Ruvigny's regiment of horse embarked for Flanders." The fact of their actual sailing is noted on the 19th. A correspondent at the seat of war mentions their arrival at King William's camp on the 2d August.

The regiments of *La Melonnière*, *Cambon*, and *Belcastel* were, after the pacification of Ireland, transferred to foreign service in the Duke of Leinster's expedition of 1692. By the help of Captain Robert Parker's *Military Memoirs* (London, 1747), and D'Auvergne's *Campaigne in the Spanish Netherlands*, A.D. 1692 (London, 1693), we can follow the track of that expedition more accurately than other authors have done. "In the month of May 1692 (says Parker), Lord Galway embarked at Waterford with 23 regiments of foot, of which ours was one. We landed at Bristol, from whence we marched to Southampton, and there embarked, in order to make a descent into France under the command of the Duke of Leinster, second son to the old Duke Schomberg. We had the grand Fleet of England and Holland to attend us ; but as the famous sea-fight of La Hogue, in which the naval force of France was in a great measure destroyed, had been fought but three weeks before, the French Court expected a descent, and had drawn a great number of the regular troops and militia to the sea-coast ; and we found it so strongly guarded at all parts, that in a council of war, which was held on that occasion, neither Admirals nor Generals were for landing the troops.* So when we had sailed along the shore as far as Ushant, we returned and came to an anchor in the Downs. The King was then with the army in Flanders ; here then we waited until the return of an Express, which the Queen had sent to know His Majesty's pleasure with respect to the troops on board. . . . Upon the return of the Express we sailed to Ostend, where the troops landed, and marched from thence to Furness, and Dixmuyde, the enemy having quitted them on our approach. We continued there until we had fortified them and put them in a state of defence, leaving garrisons in them." D'Auvergne informs us that on the 1st of September (N.S.) the Duke of Leinster arrived at Ostend, bringing fifteen regiments, including *La Melonnière's*, *Belcastel's*, and *Cambon's* ; and in a few days he was joined by a detachment under the command of Lieut.-General Talmash, consisting of six regiments sent by King William from headquarters. The re-fortification of Furnes and Dixmuyde (the French having, before retreating, demolished the former fortifications), was conducted by Colonel Cambon. An adventure happened in a ditch at the bastion by Ypres port in Dixmuyde :—"The ordinary detachments of the Earl of Bath's Regiment and the Fusiliers, being at work in enlarging the ditch, found an old hidden treasure, which quickly stopped the

soldiers working, who fell all a scrambling in a heap one upon another, some bringing off a very good booty, some gold and some silver, several Jacobus's and sovereigns being found by the soldiers, and a great many old pieces of silver of Henri II., Charles IX., Henri III., Henri IV's coin, which are now hardly to be found in France. The people of the town suppose that this money belonged to one Elfort, a gentleman dead many years ago, who buried his treasure (when the Mareschal de Rantzau took the town) in the Bernardine Nuns' garden (this ground where the money was found having been formerly in that garden), which Count de Monterey caused to be demolished; and they think that there might have been about 900 Pounds *Groot*, which makes the value of 450 guineas (English). This Elfort left it by Will to his children, and the marks where to find it, but his children could never discover it." The Huguenot infantry regiments remained in winter quarters, and served till the Peace of Ryswick in all the campaigns, as did Galway's Horse and Miremont's Dragoons. So that Sir John Knight's malicious assertion that the naturalized foreigners were quartered in England, while Englishmen were sent to fight and fall in Flanders, had no foundation as far as the Huguenot refugees were concerned.

Page 188. The best account of the granting and withdrawing of Lord Peterborough's commission to command an expedition to the West Indies may be found in John Locke's Correspondence. My authority for stating that Huguenot refugee soldiers offered their services to his lordship, is the following paragraph in a pamphlet, entitled, "The Lawfulness, Glory, and Advantage of giving immediate and effectual relief to the Protestants in the Cevennes":—

"If Her Majesty can spare none of her English Forces, there are above 300 French Protestant officers, near half of which are natives of Languedoc, in Her Majesty's half-pay upon the Irish establishment, who are weary of being idle whilst others are employed abroad in the service of Her Majesty and the nation; and who, if they were encouraged, would undertake to raise 6000 Frenchmen, in a month's time, for the relief of the Cevennes. This I know from the mouth of several of them; and (to persuade such as might question it) I need but mention with what alacrity, diligence, and success, two French Captains in half-pay raised above 100 French dragoons to serve under the Earl of Peterborough in his (then) intended expedition to the West Indies; for the truth of which I appeal to that noble and illustrious Peer."

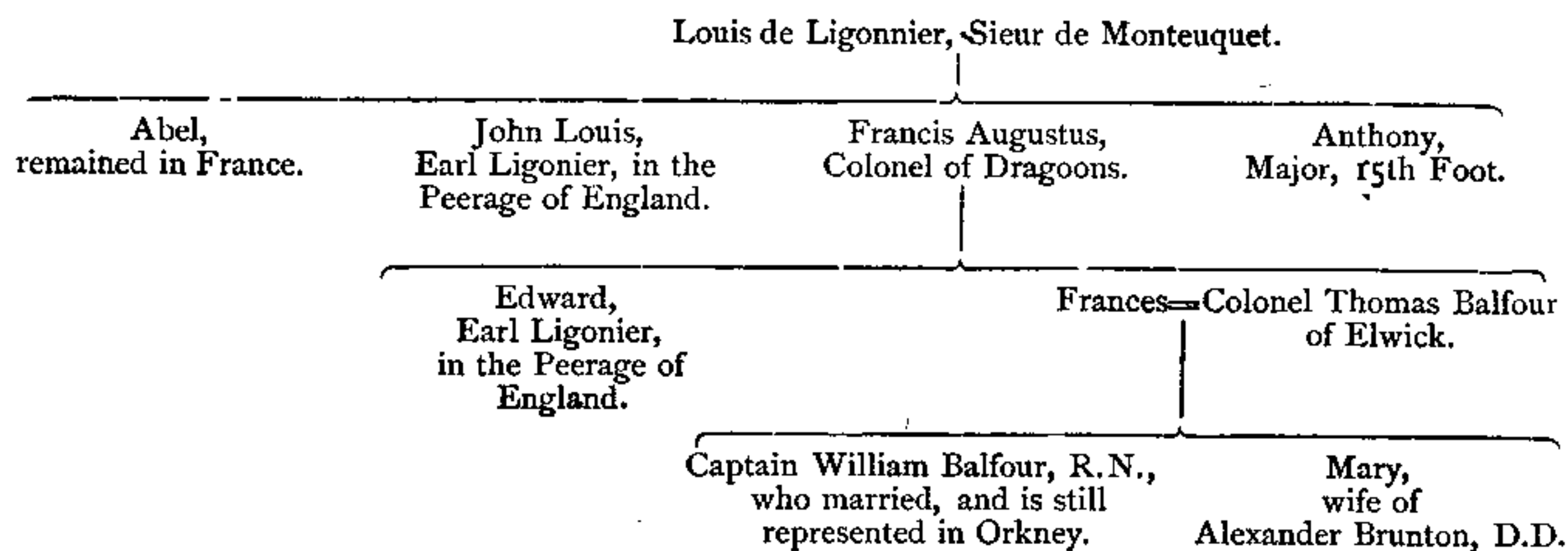
Colonel La Bouchetière seems to have had some naturalized British soldiers in his regiment, on the reduction of which he and they had to retire on British half-pay. Some of these men were called out for active service, and ordered to join the Marquis De Montandre's regiment of English infantry, in June 1718. They rose in mutiny, and a reward of £20 was offered for the apprehension of the six ringleaders. I offer this statement as correct, though the *Historical Register*, which is my only authority, spells the Colonel's name "La Bouchelier." Probably the men, having been in active service as dragoons, could not submit to the thought of being dismounted, and drilled along with infantry recruits.

The Dutch had Huguenot refugee regiments, which served the common cause in the Grand Alliance against the Bourbons. In the reign of Queen Anne, refugees who had belonged to regiments in English pay, removed their residence to Holland, that they might have the sea between them and the *Bourbon-loving* Jacobites. In Dumont de Bostaquet's lists of officers, we meet with the name Vesansay, or Vesancé. At the Battle of Almanza we read of *Visonse's* regiment. Perhaps the colonel was the same man as the captain named by De Bostaquet, and the regiment may have been raised in Holland. (See my Vol. I., p. 197.)

CHAPTER XVIII., (pp. 191-202).

The Three Ligoniers.

Besides "the three," who made the name of Ligonier eminent in England, there were Major Anthony Ligonier (died 1767), a brother of the first two, and the Rev. Abel Ligonier.



(1.) *Colonel Francis Ligonier* (pp. 192, 193) is first mentioned because of his early death. He served as Lieut.-Colonel of the 8th Light Dragoons at Dettingen, and as Colonel in Scotland in 1745-6. He died at Linlithgow on 25th January 1746; he has a monument in Westminster Abbey.

(2.) *Field-Marshal, the Earl Ligonier, a Privy Councillor, and Knight of the Bath* (pp. 193-199), bore the Christian names of John Louis. He came to England in 1697, and entered our army in 1702. He was a soldier of prodigious bravery, and rose to be a Field-Marshal. He was for a long time the Master-General of the Ordnance and Commander-in-chief of the army. He was M.P. for Bath from 1748 to 1763, when he was called to the House of Lords as Lord Ligonier (he had previously received two patents as Viscount Ligonier in the Irish peerage). In 1766, on retiring from the command of the army, he was elevated to a British earldom as Earl Ligonier, and received a pension of £1500 per annum. All his titles died with him, except one Irish viscounty. He has a monument in Westminster Abbey. Born 1680. Died 1770.

(3.) *Edward, Earl Ligonier, K.B.* (pp. 199-201), first comes into notice as Captain Ligonier, an aide-de-camp at the Battle of Minden, and afterwards as a witness against Lord George Sackville. He rose at an early age to the rank of Lieutenant-General. He succeeded his uncle as Viscount Ligonier of Clonmel in 1770. He married, 1st, in 1766, Penelope, daughter of George Pitt, afterwards Lord Rivers, whom he divorced in 1771. This was the Viscountess Ligonier, celebrated through Gainsborough's fine portrait. He married, 2dly, in 1773, Lady Mary Henley, daughter of the Earl of Northington. In 1776 he was created Earl Ligonier of Clonmel. He had no issue. Born, 1740. Died, 1782.

NOTES.

Louise Boileau, sister of a noble refugee, was born 7th Nov. 1683, and was brought up in France. She became the wife of Noble Abel Ligonier, Seigneur de Moncuquet et de Castre, and died at Castre, 9th Oct. 1748. (I copy this from an old Boileau pedigree; I follow its spelling of the Ligonier titles.)

Before going to Flanders in 1746, at the request of Dunk, Earl of Halifax, "Sir John Legonier" interceded with King George II. for the pardon of a military deserter who was under sentence of death. This man had been brought up in Northampton under the pastorate of Dr Doddridge, on whose representation Lord Halifax had interested himself in the case, and had communicated with Ligonier. The Rev. Philip Doddridge, D.D., was a grandson of a German refugee clergyman who fled from the Palatinate soon after the exiled royal family and old Schomberg. Doddridge had as a heirloom his grandfather's German Bible (Luther's version), printed at Strasburg in 1626, bound in black morocco in 2 vols 12mo, the binding deeply indented with gilt ornaments. On the fly-leaf of the first volume the grandson made this memorandum:—

" P. Doddridge. 1724.

" These Bibles my honoured grandfather, Mr John Bauman, brought with him from Germany, his native country, when he fled on foot from the persecution there on account of the Protestant religion. ' For he had respect to the recompense of the reward,' (Heb. xi. 26.) ' The law of thy mouth is better to me than thousands of gold and silver,' (Ps. cxix. 72.) ' Be ye followers of them who through faith and patience inherit the promises,' (Heb. vi. 12.)"

The following names occur in this chapter :—Wentworth (p. 193), Duke of Cumberland (pp. 194, 195, 197), Marshal Saxe (p. 196), Wade (p. 196, see also Vol. I. p. 183), Wolfe (p. 197).

Page 198. Marquis of Granby, Colonel Desaguliers, Lord Howe, Sir George Saville, Sir William Boothby, Earl of Eglinton, Professor Thomas Simpson, Earl of Chesterfield, J. F. Moore.

Lord George Sackville (p. 200), Marquis of Granby (p. 200), Alfieri (p. 201), Viscountess Wentworth (p. 201), Brunton (p. 202), Earl of Carhampton (p. 201).

Page 202, line 19. For 1778 read 1798.

CHAPTER XIX. (pp. 202-208).

The Caumont and Layard Group of Families.

Page 202. The Ducs Caumont de la Force were descended from Francois de Caumont, Seigneur de Castelnauth, who was killed in the St. Bartholomew Massacre. His son was the first duke, and the family was true to Protestantism until the persecution of 1685, when the fourth duke apostatized. The only refugee at the Revocation period was his wife, the Duchesse de la Force, née Susanne Beringhen, the mother of the fifth and sixth dukes. She died in London in 1731.

NOTES.

The Beringhen family were warmly admired for their constancy under persecution. The father (who was an Elder of Charenton), the mother, sons, married daughters, and daughters marriageable, all were severely tried.

Members of the La Force family had settled in England at earlier dates. In Chelsea there is the following epitaph :—

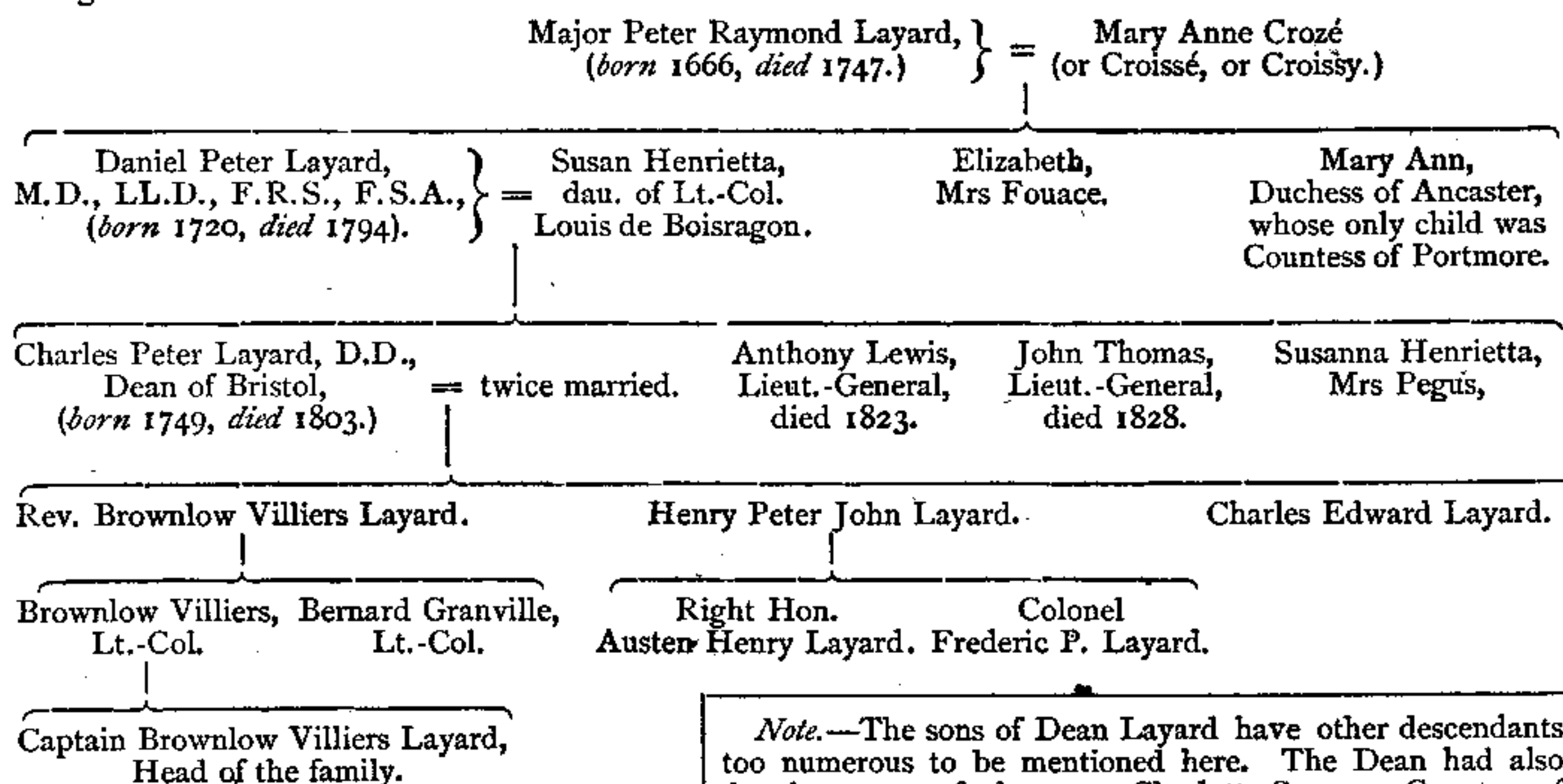
D. O. M. S.
Elizabethæ,
equitis Theodori de Mayerne Baronis Albonæ filiæ,
Marchionis de Cugnac,
patre
Henrico de Caumont, Marchionis de Castel Nauth
et avo
Jacobo Nompar de Caumont, Duce de La Force
(primo Franciæ Marescalo, regionum exercituum
longum imperatore fortissimo fortunatissimo invictissimo),
nati,
Uxori dulcissimæ lectissimæ charissimæ
XVI^{to} post nuptias mense acerbo ereptæ fato.
Conjux in amoris inconcussi et irruptæ fidei monumentum
mcerens possuit.
Obiit X^{mo} Julii MDCLIII in pago Chelsey juxtà Londinum.
Vixit annos XX., menses VI., dies III.

The lamented young marchioness was, as the reader has observed, Elizabeth, daughter of Sir Theodore de Mayerne. Her sister, Adriana, was afterwards married to Armand de Caumont, Marquis de Mompouillan, another member of the Castelnauth De la Force family, probably a brother of De Cugnac. In the register of St. Paul's, Covent Garden, the intended

* Faulkner's Chelsea, Vol. I., p. 210.

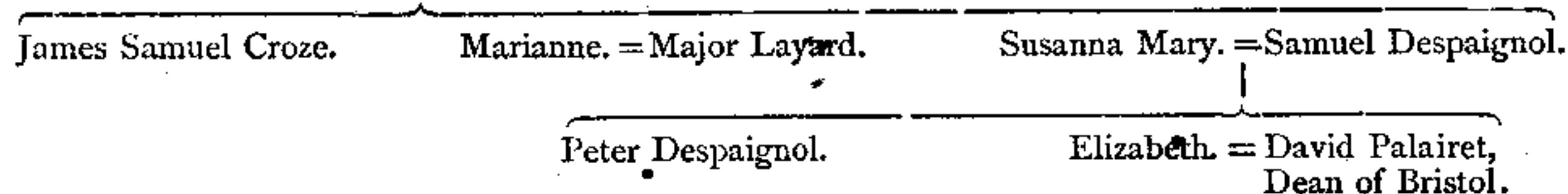
marriage is published (after the Commonwealth form) for the last time on 18th January 1656-7, thus:—"Arnaunt de Chaumont Marquise of Mount Pelian, of this parish, and Adriana Demiyerne of Chelsea, singlewoman." Two years and a half afterwards, the marriage is registered at Chelsea thus:—"1659, July 21. The Right Hon. Armond de Coumond Lord Marquest of Mompolion and Mrs Adriana de Miherne."*

Page 203. The Layard family claims descent from the Raymonds. They have a common ancestry with Ducs Caumont de La Force. In 1590 there flourished Raymond de Caumont de Layarde and Francoise Savary de Mauleon de Castillon his wife. Their grandson was the refugee.

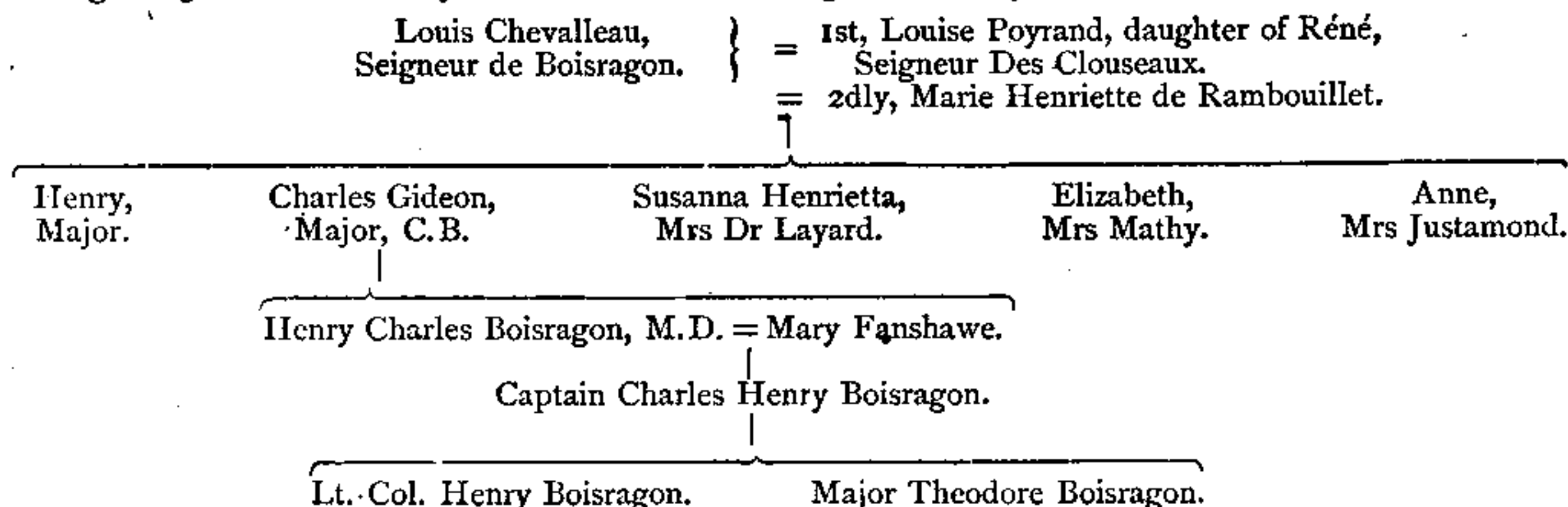


Page 203. Mrs Layard, wife of Major Layard, the refugee, was also of refugee stock.

Captain James Crozé. = Susanna, heiress of James Samuel Balaire.



Page 205. Mrs Dr Layard was of noble refugee ancestry.



* Colonel Chester's MSS.

Page 206. The Marquises de Rambouillet were represented among the réfugiées by Anthony Gideon de Ramboillet (unmarried), and his brother, Charles William Rambouillet, who married Anne Du Pratt Du Clareau. Her sister was Magdalene, Mrs Masères. The Rambouilllets are now represented collaterally by the Boisragons.

Page 207. Monsieur Francois Le Coq was a refugee gentleman and scholar, who forsook great influence and property in France. His wife was Marie de Beringhen, sister of the Duchesse de La Force.

Pages 207-8.

Elias Daney, Judge in the lands and lordship of Caumont.	}	= Anne Bouet.
	└───┬───┘	
	Anne. = John Grubb, Esq. of Horsenden, Bucks.	

The above named daughter, Anne Daney, was seventeen years of age in 1685 when she became a refugee; she was married in 1698, and is still represented by lineal descendants.

NOTE.

A letter from a persecuted relative of Mrs Grubb is reverentially preserved, which gives a painfully interesting glimpse of the deplorable and heart-rending hardships to which the French Protestants were exposed. The writer (who does not sign his name, in case his letter should be intercepted) announces the death of his wife, gives some details of her steadfastness to the last, and of his consolation, so great as to prepare him to bear the indignities that might follow—"for (he writes) I suppose you know that there is a Royal Proclamation to this effect, that, in the case of those who die in the neglect of the prescribed rites of the Romish Church, their corpses shall be flung into the highway and their goods confiscated. Accordingly the authorities would not give leave for her interment, and I myself was obliged to bury her as secretly as possible." I am obligingly permitted to print the letter entire (in the original spelling):—

"Jay Receu toutes vos lettres dont la denière est du 23 du mois passé; et je trauaille tout autant quil mest possible a satisfere au desir dicelles, ce qui seroit bien plus auancé quil nest sans les malhurs et les disgrasses qui macompaignent journellement, dont je viens den ressentir les effets les plus sensibles qui me pouuoit jamais arriuer dans ce monde, par la perte de ma peauure femme, qui est morte depuis le second de ce mois apres vn mois Entier de maladie la plus cruelle qui ce soit jamais veue. Son Comancement fut par vne dolleur de teste qui ne continua pourtant que cinq ou six jours, ce qui fut suiuy dune fieure et dun flus ex ventre qui la tint pendant vingt vn ou vingt deux jours, apres quoy il ce forma une Jdropisie qui la mit dans trois jours au tonbeau. Elle ne manqua point destre secourue tout autant quil ce pouuoit, mais Dieu na point voullu benir ny nos soins ny les remedes quelle prenoit, son St. nom en soit benit. Je ne doubte point que cette nouuelle ne vous soit aussy surprenante que affligente et que vous ne deploriés mon sort quy est sy malheureux puis que Dieu le veut. Helas y eust il jamais daffliction pareille a la mienne, ayant perdu ce que javois de plus Cher dans le monde, toute ma joye et ma consolation. Je ne saurois arester mes larmes car elle sont trop justes, ne pouuant estre que miserable toute ma vie, sy Dieu na pitié de moy. Ma perte est trop grande pour la pouuoir digerer, et je ne voy rien du costé du monde qui men puisse consoller; il faut donc que je latande toute du ciel, esperant que Dieu me lacordera comme je lui prie de tout mon cœur, et quil veuille repandre sur ma peauure famille ses plus precieuse benedictions. Je croy que vous seres bien ese de sauoir la maniere de sa mort quand a Dieu et se qui cest passe ladessus dans le temps malhareux ou nous sommes. Je vous puis assurer quelle est morte aussy Crestienement quil ce puisse, ayant toujours pareu Entierement resignee a la vollonte de Dieu, et quoyque dans lafin de sa maladie elle aye esté fort procupee dans son esprit, elle avoit pourtant tousjours quelque Interualle ou elle

marquoit vne grande regeneration, nayant jamais rien voullu ecouter du Costé de la seduction, ce qui me donne vne grande Consolation et vne Joye dans mon ame quoyque Cella me donne lieu a essuyer bien des chagrins, car je croy que vous saves quil y a une declaration du roy qui porte que tous ceux qui mourront sans fere toutes les fontions qui ce pratiquent dans lesglise romene leurs corps seront jetes a la voirie et leurs biens confisqués, tellement qu'a cause de cella lon ne luy a pas voullu donner de sepulture, et jay esté obligé de lenseuelir le plus secretem^t quil ma esté possible. Cela ne ma pas faict grand paine car je suis bien plus satisfet que les choses soit allées de ceste fasson que non pas autrem^t. Lon pretend luy fere son proces, et cella estant nous courons risque de perdre son bien; tout cella sont de grands sujets daffliction pour nous, la volonté de Dieu soit faite, il ny arriuera que cequil en a ordonné; je suis resolu a recevoir tout ce qui me viendra de sa main avec patience; outre que dailleurs cella me donne lieu dune grande Consolation dans mon ame voyant que lescription sacomplit dans ce rencontre, nous predisant que les Corps des fidelles demeureront sans sepulture dans un certain temps; voicy le temps arriué, et cella me confirme encore quelle est de nombre de ces fidelles, ce qui me donne une joye fort grande dans mon ame, estant dailleurs persuadé que, Dieu ne faisant rien que pour sa gloire et pour le bien de ses enfans, il na pas voullu la lesser dauantage dans ce monde sy plen de corruption pour ne voir pas le mal quil y veue fere, layant voullue retirer a soy pour la fere jouir dun repos eternel. Enfin tout mon desir nest presentam^t quil me fasse bien tost la mesme grace affin que nous puissions jouir tous ensemble dun doux repos dans Le Ciell, car je vous assure que nous auons tout le sujet du monde nestre las et anuyé de cest vie sy malhuruse et sy plenne de chagrins. Dans lestat ou nous sommes presentament nous mourons tous les jours en viuant, et nostre condition ne sauroit estre plus malheureuse, puis que nous ne pouuons auoir la liberté de nostre Contiance. Le bon Dieu y veuille metre quelque bon ordre tel luy plait, nous auons plus de sujet que jamais de le prier que son regne vienne et que sa volonté soit fete. Dans ce triste estat ou je suis presentement reduit je nay pourtant rien plus a cœur que de vous pouuoir continuer mes services et de pouuoir fere quelque chose pour votre soulagement. Je dessendré pour cest effet ceste foire abord, sil plait a Dieu, pour voir sy je traine a mon batiment pour vous envoyer les marchandises que me demandés. Japrehande pourtant ne pouoir pas les envoyer toutes a la fois car lon crain icy quil y aura bien de la risque. Je feré pourtant tout ce me qui me sera possible vous n'y deves pas douter. Je vous escrire de la Estanc plus particulierem^t tout ce me demandés. Tout le monde ce porte bien de dessa et je vous prie de fere me bese mens (baisemains?) a tout vostre monde de della ausquels je souhette mille benedictions et je vous supplie de me croier toujours entierem^t a vostre service.

Jeus yer (hier?) nouvelles de nos soldats. Ils ce portent bien, Dieu mercy.

Du 12 Octobre 1686."

The following names occur in this Chapter:—Earl of Jersey (p. 203), Marteilhe (p. 203), Ward (p. 204), Carver (p. 204), Gibson (p. 205), Port (p. 205), Margary (p. 205), Austen (p. 205), Mooyart (p. 205), Maxwell (p. 206), De Cheusse (p. 206), Whitaker (p. 207), De L'Estang (p. 207), St. Leger (p. 207), Donne (p. 208).

CHAPTER XX. (pp. 208-226).

The Refugee Clergy—Second Group.

(1). *Peter Allix*, D.D. (pp. 208-213), as a scholar and an author is still well known. His wife's maiden name was Margaret Roger. Born, 1641. Died, 1717. He left a widow and children.

Peter Allix, D.D., Dean of Ely (p. 213), was the eldest son. Died, 1758. Two wealthy families now represent him; (see Chap. XXII.)

NOTE.

In addition to the publications of the great Dr Allix, which I have already described, I now mention—

(1). *A Confutation of the Hope of the Jews concerning the Last Redemption.* London, 1707. The special object of this book was to reply to Dr Worthington. It was intended to dedicate the book to Simon Patrick, Bishop of Ely; but that prelate having died, the dedication is to his successor, Bishop John Moore.

(2). *Diatriba de Anno et Mense Natali Jesu Christi.* Dedicated to the Earl of Pembroke and Montgomery, 1707. (My copy was issued in 1722, and gives the date 1710 to the Dedicatory Epistle. The true date, however, is 1707, when Lord Pembroke was Lord-Lieutenant of Ireland.

The learning and candour of Dr Allix found employment in such cases as that of Jonah (John, after baptism) Xeres, a learned Jew from Barbary, who came to England to investigate the truth as to the Messiah. By helping him to inform himself out of books, and by encouraging him to exercise his private judgment, he led him to the conviction that Jesus is the Messiah. He took four hours to convince him of the absurdity of the pretended oral law of the Rabbins. He lent him all the Jewish Paraphrases, Maxims and Commentaries, and finally the New Testament translated into Hebrew; and from these authoritative sources all their arguments were drawn in a controversy which seems to have been prolonged for months. The result was all that could be desired. Xeres had brought a certificate of character from seven London "merchants trading into Barbary in Africa," "having formerly lived for several years in those parts," viz., Messrs. Peter Fleuriot, Samuel Robinson, John Lodington, John Adams, Val. Norton, Robert Colmore, and Thomas Coleman. He received a certificate from Dr Allix, in these words:—

"These are to certify that upon several discourses had with the afore-mentioned Jonah Ben Jacob Xeres, I have found him very well acquainted with the Holy Scriptures of the Old Testament, and all other Jewish (particularly the Talmudic) learning; so that he was very ready upon the chief objections the Jews make to the doctrine, divinity, and office of our Saviour. But as he is endowed with very good natural and acquired parts, I was the more able to satisfy and convince him of the truth; so that, after having examined by Scripture all the most material controversies, he hath freely declared to myself, and his other friends, his desire to renounce the errors and prejudices of his education in the Jewish religion, and to embrace and profess the Christian faith.

"Witness my hand, this 30th day of July, 1709,

"PETER ALLIX, D.D."

(2). *Rev. Israel Anthony Aufrère* (pp. 213-217) was the elder son of Antoine Aufrère, Marquis De Corville, and brother of Noel Daniel Aufrère. Born, 1667. Died, 1758.

(3). *Rev. Daniel Chamier* (pp. 217-219) was a great-grandson of the illustrious Daniel Chamier. Born, 1661. Died, 1698.

(4). *Rev. Charles Daubuz* (pp. 219, 220) was a son of the refugee pasteur, Isaye D'Aubus, of Nerac, a descendant of the Marquises D'Aubus in Poitou. He was the author of "A Perpetual Commentary on the Revelation of St. John." Born, 1674. Died, 1717.

(5.) *The Two Brothers De L'Angle* (pp. 220, 221) were the sons of Jean Maximilien De Baux, Seigneur de L'Angle, Pasteur of Rouen, by Marie, daughter of René Bochart, Sieur De Menillet, and sister of the erudite Samuel Bochart. The pasteur, who though sometimes in England, was not a refugee, died in 1674, aged 84.

I. Samuel De l'Angle, D.D., of Oxford, and Prebendary of Westminster, was born in 1622, and died in 1693.

II. John Maximilian De L'Angle, also styled *Doctor*, was born about 1640, and died in 1724.

NOTES.

As to the two brothers, I give their descendants, and their Wills, in order to individualize them before my readers' view, some mistaken and confusing assertions concerning them having been, at one time, in circulation.

Prebendary Samuel De L'Angle.

 Rev. John Maximilian
De L'Angle
M.A., of Oxford, in 1694.
Peter,
Attorney.Another
son.

Mary.

Anne.

Agnes.

Jane
wife of Dr.
Robert Freind.

 William Freind, D.D. (born 1711),
Dean of Canterbury from 1760 to 1766.

WILL. Translated out of French.

This Munday Twelfth June 1693 I have ordered my Second Sonn to write that my desire is that my plate be sould and of what shall be found in money and medalls there be given out of it to my eldest daughter seaventy-seven pounds for to repay to her sisters and to her younger brother the money she hath borrowed of them. Lett a hundred pounds be laid out upon the Excise Act, the principall to be lost for that of my other Three Daughters who shall not be maintained by her brothers for to enjoy it during her life—and as much upon that of my third sonn for to enjoy it allso during his life—and Tenn pounds to my second sonn besides the seaven which I have already lent him and my watch. I will allsoe that my Library be given to my eldest son, Upon Condition that if my young sonn doth study Divinity he shall give him part of them; and if not, he shall have it all wholly to himself. And I desire allsoe that the Will which shall be found amongst my papers be declared null. I desire allso that my Diamond ring be given to my daughter Jany, and my Chagrin Psalmes with golden clasps. And to my daughter Nanny my deare wife's Necklesse of Pearles. I desire allso that Tenn Pounds be given to my eldest daughter besides the above said Seaventy seaven pounds. And that all my moveables be sold, and what shall accrue from them be equally shared between my two daughters who shall have no share [claim?] to the hundred pounds nor to the Seaventy seaven pounds above said. And that if above Two hundred pounds be made of them there shall be given Thirty pounds thereout to my second sonn. And in case above Two hundred and thirty pounds be made of them that the surplusage be equally shared between all my daughters. I give my surplices and my other cloaths to my eldest sonn. And as for my linnen and my other cloaths my will is that they be equally distributed between my two eldest sons. And if anything be gott of the Law Suite which I have against Mr Lewson, and of my Estate in France, my will is that it be equally distributed between all my children. I name my eldest sonn Executor of this my Will and order him thet if anything remaines it be equally shared between all my children, except what arrearages are due to me for my Prebend of Westm^r which I give wholly to my said eldest sonn. In witnesse whereof I do signe this Tuesday the thirteenth— My Dear Father hath allso told us that if ever any thing comes to him of what is due to him of the Coronation, his Will is it be equally distributed between all his children. DE L'ANGLE.

*Substantialiter translatum per me—*Joh^{em} Jacobum Benard, No. Pub.

29^o Junii 1693. Which day appeared personally Peter De L'Angle the naturall and lawfull sonn of Samuel De L'Angle late one of the Prebendaries of Westm^r dec^{ed}, who being sworn upon the Holy Evangelists to depose the truth did depose as followeth. That upon the Twelfth day of June instant the said dec^{ed} being sick of the sicknesse of which he dyed at his Prebends house in Westm^r, he this deponent, partly from instructions received from him the said deceased and partly from instructions brought him out of the deceased's chamber by the deceased's brother John Maximilian De L'Angle into the room where this deponent was, wrote the first and second sides of the Will contained in this sheet of paper; and the next day, being the Thirteenth day of the said month of June instant, this Deponent, by instructions received by John Maximilian De L'Angle sonn of the said deceased who came from him, wrote the four lines and half, contained and wrote at the top of this side of paper. And

the said deceased was, at the severall times and premisses prodeposed, of perfect mind and memory, and spake sensibly and well. PETR. DE L'ANGLE.

Eodem Die.—Which day appeared personally Mary De L'Angle and Anne De L'Angle, spinsters, the naturall and lawfull daughters of the said Samuel De L'Angle, deceased, who being sworn upon the holy Evangelists to depose the truth, did depose as followeth, to witt,—The said Mary De L'Angle deposeth that she was present on the Twelfth of June instant with the said dec^d at his house in Westminster, at which time he did in this deponent's presence and hearing give instructions in part to this depon^t's brother Peter De L'Angle to make his Will; and while the said Peter was in writing the said Will in another room, the said deceased gave instructions in the deponent's hearing to Dr John Maximilian De L'Angle his the said deceased's brother for other part of the said Will, and he went out of the dec^d's chamber to the said Peter De L'Angle to acquaint him therewith. And the next day the said dec^d did in the hearing of this deponent Mary De L'Angle give instructions to his sonn John Maximilian De L'Angle for the remaining part of his Will wrote at the top of the last side of the within-written will. And the said dec^d was, at the severall times aforesaid, of perfect mind and memory, and discoursed rationally and well. And they these deponents Mary and Anne De L'Angle do depose that, upon or about the fourteenth day of the said month of June instant, the Will exhibited was brought to the said deceased by Susanna Benzolin his sister, and she asked him whether he would be pleased to sign his Will, and he said Yes, and he then subscribed his name thereto in their presence in manner as now appeareth. And the said deceased was then likewise of perfect mind and memory. MARY DE L'ANGLE. ANNE DE L'ANGLE.

(Proved by John Maximilian De L'Angle, son and executor, London, 3 July 1693.)

Canon John Maximilian De L'Angle = Genevova, or Genovele.

Theophilus De L'Angle Esq. = Elizabeth, dau. of Rev. Merrick Head, D.D.

Rev. Theophilus De L'Angle.

Captain Merrick De L'Angle,
Royal Navy.

William De L'Angle.

Rev. John Maximilian De L'Angle,
Rector of Danbury. Died 1783.

In the name of God Amen. I John Maximilian De L'Angle D.D. Canon of Christ's Church Canterbury do make my last Will and Testament as followeth revoking all others. First, I commend my soul to Him who redeemed it with His most precious Bloud. Item, I give to my dear wife Genevova De L'Angle all and every sune and sumes of money profitts and perquisites as may be due to me at the time of my death from my prebend of Canterbury and Rectory of Chartham, and also all such interest increase and dividends and profitts as may be due to me at my decease out of or for all and every of my effects remaining in the hands or under the management of my nephew Peter De L'Angle. And I also give to my said wife all such interest profitts and emoluments as shall during her life be made of or become due for all my said effects remaining in the hands or under the care and management of my said nephew Peter De L'Angle. Also I bequeath to my said wife all my household goods furniture silver plate and jewells with all my stores for housekeeping. Item, I give to my son Theophilus De L'Angle all those my two tenements with their appurten^{ces} situate in Milton by Gravesend, the one called the Dolphin and the other the Salutation, to hold to my said son his executors administrators and assignees. Item, I give and devise to my said son all that my house with the lands and appurten^{ces} thereto belonging situate in Chartham in the county of Kent, to hold to my said son during the terme of his natural life, he committing no waste therein; and from and after his decease I devise my said house and lands in Chartham to Elizabeth his now wife, if she be then living, to hold to the said Elizabeth during the terme

of her natural life if she shall so long continue a widow and unmarried, and from and after her decease or marriage which shall first happen I give and devise my said house and lands in Chartham to my grandson Theophilus De L'Angle, clerk, and to his heires and assignes for ever. Item, I will that out of such money as shall be due to me from my said patronage of Chartham at my decease the sume of five pounds shall be distributed among poor house-keepers there at the discretion of my said grandson Theophilus. Item, in case my said son shall survive my said wife, then I give him the sum of one thousand pounds out of my effects remaining in the hands of my said nephew Peter De L'Angle; but in case my said son should happen to die in the lifetime of my said wife, then I will that the said one thousand pounds shall be equally divided amongst such of my three grandsons as shall survive my said wife or shall die before her and leave wife or children. Item, out of my effects under the care of my said nephew after the decease of my said wife I give to my three grandsons as followeth, viz., To my said grandson Theophilus the sum of one thousand pounds, and to my grandson Meric six hundred pounds, and to my grandson William four hundred pounds, if they shall respectively survive my said wife; but in case any of my said grandsons shall die in the lifetime of my said wife, and shall leave wife and children, then I give all and every the legacy or legacies, intended hereinbefore for him or them so dying, to his or their executors or administrators for the use of such wife and children. And in case any of my said three grandsons shall die before my said wife and leave neither wife or child, then I give all and every the legacy or legacies, above intended for him or them so dying, to such of them as shall survive my said wife, or shall die before her and leave wife or children. Item, I give to my said nephew Peter De L'Angle and his daughter out of my effects under his care after my said wife's decease the sume of fifty pounds apiece. Item, I give all the residue of my estate to my said grandson Theophilus De L'Angle whom I appoint sole executor of this my last Will and Testament. And I desire my said nephew Peter De L'Angle to assist my said Executor in the management of my effects remaining under his care as aforesaid." [The remainder of the Will is purely formal. It is signed J. MAX DE L'ANGLE and dated 10 Dec. 1722. A codicil gives the House and lands in Chartham to his wife, and after her to his grandson, Theophilus; date of codicil, 10 March 1724 (N.S.) Proved by Rev. Theophilus De L'Angle at London, 13 March 1724.]

(6.) *Dean Drelincourt* (pp. 221, 222) cost me considerable research, and his life is compiled from the contributions of correspondents as well as from Haag, also from the Wills of himself and of his daughter and only child Anne, Viscountess Primrose, which I brought to light. I found the date of his death in the contemporary "Historical Register."

Erratum.—Page 221, line 38. For "renounced" read "renowned."

NOTE.

I was honoured by the correspondence of the Rev. Dr Reeves of Armagh, and I now give his communication entire:—

Peter Drelincourt, sixth son of Charles Drelincourt, born in Paris, July 22, 1644. Came to Ireland as chaplain to the Duke of Ormond. His employment by the Duke may have been due to the services of his brother, Charles, the physician to King William III.

1681. Spring commencement—graduated M.A. in the University of Dublin.

1681. Aug. 18. Appointed Precentor of Christ-Church Cathedral, Dublin, which office he held till death.

1683. Oct. 17. Presented by the Crown to the Rectories of Powerstown and of Shankhill, in the diocese of Leighlin.

1683. Oct. 31. Collated Archdeacon of Leighlin, and instituted Nov. 11. Resigned this preferment in Feb. 1691, on his appointment to the Deanery of Armagh.

1690-1. Dean of Armagh by patent dated Feb. 18, and installed March 14; at which time he also became Rector of Armagh.

1691. Spring commencement. He graduated LL.D. in the University of Dublin.

He published a pamphlet with the following title :—"A Speech made to his Grace the Duke of Ormond, Lord Lieutenant of Ireland, and to the Lords of his Majesties most Honorable Privy Council. To return the humble thanks of the French Protestants lately arriv'd in this kingdom and graciously reliev'd by them. By P. Drelincourt, Domestic Chaplain to his Grace the Duke of Ormond, and Chantor of Christ-Church. Published by Special Command. 4to. Dublin 1682, pp. 8."

Inscription on the mural tablet over his monument in Armagh Cathedral against North Wall of the Nave :—

En tibi, Lector,
effigies PETRI DRELINCOURTII, LL.D.
e Drelincurtiorum gente Parisiense
liberali et eruditâ,
in quâ pater claruit CAROLUS
cui, quod Fides Reformata latius effulgeat
debent populares
quod mortem non extimescant.
Christiani universi
hunc habent studiorum pariter et morum exemplar.
Patriam reliquit adolescens
Ecclesiæ Anglicanæ desiderio,
non suæ infortunio ;
habuitque Angliam
non Asylum sed Patriam,
ubi visus est Jacobo Ormondia Ducis, dignus
qui sibi esset a sacris domesticis,
nepoti Oxoniæ literis operam danti,
tam studiorum quam consiliorum moderatori ;
quibus muneribus fideliter functus
ad hujus ecclesiæ decanatum
ultra votum et ambitum evectus est.
Hoc marmor mortuo dicavit Uxor
pietate superflâ,
cui nempe hæc ecclesia quam decenter ornata
et tantum non extructa !
cui ecclesia Sancti Dulaci* non tantum extructa
sed et sacrâ suppellectili pretiosâ instructa,
etiam Pastore redornata !
cui Hospitium puerorum inopum apud Dublinienses
amplâ munificentia ditatum—
Monumenta exstant Perennia.
Tu, lector,
adstrue tibi vivo monumentum.
Cippum apponant aut etiam non apponant
posterî.

On the east panel of the sarcophagus is engraved :—

" Doctor Peter Drelincourt was born in Paris, July 22d 1644.
Died March 7th 1720. Aged 76 years."

* The small parish of St Dulough's in the County of Dublin is an appendant on and in the gift of the precentor of Christ Church Cathedral, to which, I presume, Dr Drelincourt presented himself in virtue of his Precentorship.—W. R.

In front panel of sarcophagus is engraved the following :—

Such was the second Drelincourt, a name
Victorious over death and dear to fame ;
The Christian's praise, by different measures won,
Successive graced the father and the son ;
To sacred service, one his wealth consign'd,
And one, the living treasure of his mind ;
'Twere rash to say whose talent did excel,
Each was so rich, and each improved so well.
Nor was his charity delayed till death,
He chose to give what others but bequeath.
Much though he gave and oft, yet more he meant
Had life proportion'd to his will been lent.
But to compleat a scheme, so well design'd,
Belongs to her who shar'd his bed and mind,
Whose pious sorrows thus to future days
Transmit his image and extend his praise.

The edge of the cushion has the inscription, M. RYSBRACK FECIT.

"This monument was erected by his widow, Mrs Mary Drelincourt, before 1731. This elegant piece of sculpture was executed by the famous M. Ruysbrack, and is a noble specimen of his talents. The Dean is represented as recumbent. His attitude is graceful and dignified ; and the several parts of the figure harmoniously combine in producing a pleasing unity of effect. The drapery is simply disposed, and so arranged as to excite in the mind of the spectator the idea of a perfect symmetry of form, slightly veiled beneath its flowing folds. The features are strongly expressive of intelligence, mildness, and benevolence, and were peculiarly admired by Dr Drelincourt's contemporaries for the strong resemblance which they bore to the original." (Stuart's Historical Memoirs of the City of Armagh; Newry, 1819; p. 518.)

In 1732 Mrs Mary Drelincourt founded and endowed a school, called the Drelincourt Charity, in Armagh, which still subsists under this name. In Wales there is a charity founded by her called Birse-Drelincourt.

His death is given on his monument as at 7th March 1720 ; yet his preferments were not filled up till April 27, 1722 (Precentorship), and June 28, 1722 (Deanery). So that I suspect there is a mistake somewhere. Cotton in his *Fasti*, Vol. V., corrects the date 1720 and gives 1722 instead.

(6). *Six Reverend Du Bourdieu's* (pp. 222-226). There was a seventh Rev. Du Bourdieu who founded a good family in Ireland, as to whom see Chapter XXII. The six here memorialized consist of a grandfather, a son, three grandsons, and a great-grandson. The son "John" and the grandson "John Armand" have hitherto been confused in memoirs and in catalogues of authors.

Rev. Isaac Du Bourdieu of Montpellier
died in London, aged above 95.

Rev. John Du Bourdieu = Margaret.
Chaplain to the three Dukes Schomberg,
and Minister in London at the Savoy
Died 1720.

Rev. Peter Du Bourdieu
Rector of Kirby Over-Carr

Rev. Armand Du Bourdieu = Elizabeth.
Vicar of Sawbridgeworth
Died 1733.

Rev. John Armand Du Bourdieu = Esther.
Rector of Sawtrey-Moynes
Chaplain to Duke of Devonshire
Minister in London at the Savoy
Died 1726.

Rev. John Du Bourdieu
Vicar of Sawbridgeworth
(afterwards Vicar of Layton?)

Jacob, Isaac, Armand, Peter, Charles, Elizabeth, Emma.

Page 224, line 42.—For *Duboundieu* read *Dubourdieu*.

NOTE.

I have just met with a French satirical epigram concerning "Jean Armand Dubourdieu, Ministre de l'Eglise Française de la Savoie," and "Jean Dubordieu, SON ONCLE, Ministre de le même église." The epigram is worthless; but the heading shows that "John Armand" was not the son of John (as I believed), but the nephew. This, however, establishes one fact, which I have maintained against bibliographers, namely, that "John" and "John Armand" were different individuals.

Comparing therefore the list of that family of Dubourdieu naturalized in January 1685 (see List X), with the descendants of Rev. John Dubourdieu named in his Will (which I have quoted in my *Note* to List X), I remark as to the Rev. Peter, and the Rev. Armand, in the Will, that they are the same persons as "Peter" and "Armand" in the List, if I may adhere to my former conjecture that the designation "clerk" was accidentally omitted after the father's name. We cannot suppose, even if that father "John" was a layman, that "John Armand" the minister was that layman's son; for that minister's uncle was named "John," and surely his father could not have been a "John." Neither is it likely that the "John Armand" of the Naturalization-List could have been the "John Armand" who founded the Irish family of Dubourdieu; because the head of that family seems to have been an only son. At the same time it may be asked, Who was the "John Armand" of whom Peter and Armand were brothers?

Dubourdieu seems to have been the surname of (what Scottish Highlanders would call) a clan. The same baptismal names must have been repeated in many families of the clan; and one of these names was the double name "Jean-Armand." The father, therefore, of John Armand Dubourdieu of the London French Church of the Savoy has not yet been identified.

The following names occur in this chapter:—Wodrow (pp. 208, 209), Claude (p. 208), King James II. (p. 209), Evelyn (p. 209), King William III. (p. 210), Queen Mary (p. 210), Bishop Burnet (p. 210), Rev. Stephen Nye (p. 211), Whiston (p. 211), Dr Payne (p. 211), Le Clerc de Virly (p. 213), De Boyville (p. 213), Sir Charles Wager (p. 213), Macetier (p. 213), Le Clerc (p. 213), Prevot (p. 213), Gervaise (p. 213), Amsincq (p. 214), Basnage (p. 214), Robethon (p. 215), De Gastine (p. 216), Du Val (p. 216), Regis (p. 216), Potter (p. 217).

Page 217. Tronchin, Pegorier, Lions, Contet, Verchères, Lombard, Graviset, Blanc, Testas, Bourdeaus.

Page 218. Contet, Lombard, Coulan, Rival, Lamothe, De Malacare, Crommelin, Testas, Lions, Huet.

Porter, or La Roche (p. 219), Rev. Peter Lancaster (p. 220), Du Moulin (p. 221), Sir Richard Head (p. 221), Alderman Merrick (p. 221).

Page 222. Rev. Marius D'Assigny, Hugh Viscount Primrose, Lord Dartrey, Hon. Richard Dawson, Right Hon. Edward Sexton Perry, Viscount Pery, Countess of Ranfurly, Mrs Nicholson Calvert, De Laval, Archbishop Drummond, Mrs Dorothy Johnson.

Henry Savile (p. 223), Dr Isaac Watts (p. 223), Duke of Schomberg (pp. 222, 223), Mrs Pujolas (225), Quantiteau (p. 226).

CHAPTER XXI. (pp. 227-241).

Groups of Refugees.

(Additions and corrections were supplied at pp. 317, 318.)

Group First. Ladies (pp. 227-232). This group, besides unprotected female refugees, contains refugee families, which ended in heiresses.

(1.) and (2.) Esther Savile (*née* De La Tour), Baroness Eland, and Esther De La Tour (*née* Hervart), Dowager Marquisè de Gouvernet. (P. 227—corrections at p. 315) The Marquise,

the refugee sister of Baron Hervart, was the mother of Lady Eland. The Marquise's mother, Madame Esther Hervart (*nee* Vimar) was also a refugee. The young lady became a widow in 1688, and succeeded to her husband, Baron Eland's, property, notwithstanding the opposition of his father, the Marquis of Halifax. Lady Eland died in 1694, her grandmother in 1697, and her mother in 1722. Esther, wife of Henry Savile, Lord Eland, was buried in Westminster Abbey on 26th May 1694 (having died in her 28th year); and in the same vault were interred Mrs Hester Hervart, 7th December 1697, and the Marchioness De Gouvernet on 10th July 1722 (she having died on the 4th, aged 86).

NOTES.

John Evelyn, under date 6th July 1686, names the Marchioness, whom he calls *Madame De Gouverné*, and says of her, "This lady was of great family and fortune, and had fled hither for refuge. . . . Her daughter was married to the Marquis of Halifax's son."

I have sufficiently described the will of the Marchioness. I may now give the exact words of her allusion to herself (the will was made nearly four years before her death):—"While I yet enjoy a tolerable measure of health, and God has preserved to me the free use of my senses, I have thought fitt to make my Will, in order to dispose of what estate I have here. But, first, I commit my soul to God, in whose mercy I put my trust through the alone merits of my Saviour Jesus Christ, and as touching my body, I will that after it has been decently kept, it be buried in my vault at Westminster, near my dear mother and my dear daughter Eland, in a plain manner, without any ceremony, willing that there be no rooms of my house hung in mourning." The will is "translated from the French."

As a specimen of the goods and chattels of a refugee lady of rank, I present my fair reader with her own inventory of moveables:—

MEMORANDUM *or* CODICIL *annexed to my Will, and making part thereof*, containing a list of the precious stones and other jewells, silver plate, and moveables bequeathed to my grandson, Charles de La Tour, Marquis de Gouvernet.

1. One string of fourscore and eight round pearls, weighing six grains and three-quarters each.
2. One string of threescore and two round pearls, weighing eleven grains each.
3. One string of threescore and twelve round pearls, weighing five grains each.
4. One string of threescore and fifteen round pearls, weighing four grains and three-quarters each.
5. One string of threescore and nine round pearls, weighing four grains and a half each.
6. Thirty-four brilliant diamonds.
7. Eight brilliant diamonds.
8. Thirteen emeralds.
9. Two diamonds in shape of a heart.
10. Two facet* diamonds.
11. Two pearl drops, weighing two hundred and eight grains.
12. Two pearl drops, weighing one hundred and seventy-two grains.
13. Two pearl drops, weighing one hundred and ninety-six grains.
14. Two round pearl buttons, weighing one hundred and twenty grains.
15. One flat diamond, set in a locket ring over the hair of my Lady Eland.
16. One square half-brilliant diamond.
17. One oriental topaz ring.
18. Four middling saphyrs and one German topaz.
19. Two emerald drops.

* Diamand taillé en facette.—Boyer.

20. One crotchett of tenn small diamonds.
21. One gold tweeser-case, with chain and furniture of the same.
22. Two gold goblets.
23. Two tortoiseshell snuff-boxes, set in gold.
24. One shagreen case, studded with gold, with the knife, spoon, and fork of the same.
25. Two gold snuff-boxes.
26. One shagreen pocket-book, set with twenty-four diamonds, besides that on the pencil, which is larger.
27. One gold pen, with my seal at one end, and my cypher at the other.
28. One etney and snuff-box of steel.
29. Three small gold coffee-spoons.
30. One small calico bed, three foot wide, and eight foot high, for the country, being stitched with coloured flowers, with five armed chairs of the same.
31. One suit of chamber hangings of cloath, painted with Indian figures, nine pieces, seven foot high.
32. One other suit of chamber hangings of cloath, painted in the Indias, drawn in porticoes, eleven in number, seven foot high, very old.
33. One suit of chamber hangings of white damask, pillows of coloured stuff fixed thereon.
34. One blew gauge Indian bed, worked with gold straw work, eight peices of tapestry, and tenn chairs of the same, all very old.
35. A furniture of Indian damask of four colours, with the bed, four foot wide, the door curtains, the window curtains, and chairs of the same, all very old.
36. Two taggs of diamonds.
37. One bundle of borders of old gold and silver bre-card, with coloured flowers embroïdered thereon.
38. Two tapestry armed chairs.
39. Four peices of blew damask hangings, with borders of cross stitch, and three chairs.
40. Nine chairs of tent stitch, the ground of gold colour.
41. Two couches; the ground violet, with figures.
42. Bottoms of Hungarian Irish stitch chairs, and two door curtains.
43. Two large Marselian quilts, and one Indian quilt, stitched in colour.
44. One Indian quilt, stitched with yellow silk, basses and pillows of the same, all old.
45. Two satten quilts.
46. One large Indian lackerd cabinet, with figures.
47. One small Indian lackerd cabinet, with figures.
48. Two Indian Lackered boards, with varnished boxes, and plates.
49. One table of Calambour-wood, which encloses a Toylett of the same wood, ornamented with gold, containing two dressing boxes and looking glass, one pinn cusheon, one powder box, and two brushes of the same.
50. Two ditto cabinets upon Tables of the same.
51. One Indian quilt, stitched with coloured flowers.
52. Six peices of Tent stitch, with figures.
53. One cloath bed, worked on boath sides, containing twelve peices.
54. The lining of a bed of gold mohair, the counterpain, the head cloth and the small vallances.
55. One bundle of Gold thread Laces, very old.
56. Two peices of cloth imbroidered with silver, and thirty-two peices of Tent stitch.
57. Thirteen breadths of dove-coloured silk Serge, two yards and three quarters high, imbroidered with flowers, in figures.
58. Thirty-five yards of the same in several peices, some of them drawn.
59. One four-leaf skreen of the same damask, with the furniture of four colours embroidered, and of the same embroidered damask sufficient to make another of four leafs at least.

60. One twelve-leaf lackered Tonquin skreen, with figures.
61. One four-leaf folding low skreen, tent stitch, with antique figures, and four pieces of the same work to add to it, if occasion.
62. Two tables and two large stands of Calumbour wood.
63. One small bureau of ditto wood, inlaid with rays of princes mettle, and one scrutore of the same.
64. One little table and one glass cupboard, of Calumbour wood.
65. One lackered Tonquin coffer, with figures.
66. Two small glass cupboards.
67. Two large looking-glasses, with green ebony frames, and one other large looking-glass.
68. One bed of Spanish point, with festoons of gold and silver colour, fixed upon white damask, four curtains, vallences and bases of the same lined with white satin, the counterpane, head cloath, and the tester, enbroidered, five arm'd chairs and two door curtains of the same.
69. One suit of hangings, the ground white, half painted and half worked, containing five pieces, one piece without any border.
70. One brown damask bed, with gold-coloured flowers, tenn armed chairs, one couch, one door curtain, eight chair bottoms, and four pieces of hangings of the same.
71. Two carpetts of Indian velvett, the ground with red flowers.
72. One small tapestry carpet, with gold ground.
73. One Indian carpet, with gold ground and coloured flowers.
74. One damask bed, with a violet ground, and flowers of gold straw work, and of colours with borders of velvet cut in Persian figures, six peices of hangings belonging to the bed, whereof the middle are Persian carpets gold ground, and the borders of gold coloured silk serge, on which are fixed the same figures with the bed, nine arm'd chairs, two door curtains, six borders, with figures and birds.
75. Eight curtains of white damask and twelve yards of white mohair.
76. Thirty silver plates, weighing 531 ounces.
77. One large silver dish, weighing 66 ounces.
78. Four small silver dishes, weighing 125 ounces.
79. One silver pan, weighing 36 ounces.
80. One silver bason, one deep dish, weighing 33 ounces.
81. One silver kettle and cover, weighing 107 ounces.
82. One silver chaffing dish or lamp, weighing 47 ounces 9 dwt.
83. One silver water boyler, weighing 42 ounces 10 dwt.
84. One silver chocolate pott, weighing 24 ounces.
85. One silver chocolate pott, weighing 11 ounces 10 dwt.
86. One sugar castor, mustard castor, and peper castor, of silver, 41 ounces.
87. Two silver salt sellars.
88. Twelve spoons and twelve forks of silver, weighing 58 ounces.
89. One large silver soap spoon, weighing 10 ounces 10 dwt.
90. One silver skimmer, weighs 7 ounces 19 dwt.
91. Eight small knives, eight small forks and spoons of silver, for fruit.
92. Twelve silver hafted knives, weighing 22 ounces.
93. Two German silver salvers, gilt, weighing 21 ounces 7 dwt.
94. Eight German silver salvers, gilt, weighing 118 ounces.
95. Six gobletts and three vases of silver gilt, weighing 78 ounces 15 dwt.
96. Two large salt sellars, with two goblets, with covers of silver gilt, weighing 91 ounces.
97. One silver tea-pott, gilt.
98. One small silver skillet.
99. Two silver Indian tea-potts, 30 ounces.
100. Two pair of silver branches, weighing 138 ounces.
101. One pair of Berlin silver candlesticks, weighing 50 ounces 5 dwt.

102. Three pair of small silver candlesticks, weighing 26 ounces.
103. Two pair of silver candlesticks, gilt.
104. Two pair of silver candlesticks, snuffers, and snuff-pan of the same.
105. One silver tea table, weighing 133 ounces 5 dwt.
106. One silver bason on a pedestal in form of a stand, weighing 79 ounces 8 dwt.
107. One silver cistern peirced, supported by four dolphins.
108. One small branched candlestick of silver gilt, weighing 34 ounces.
109. One small German Silver cistern, gilt, weighing 33 ounces.
110. Two Triangular German salt sellars of silver gilt.
111. One small silver set half gilt, containing three small dishes, four plates, one goblet, one salt sellar, one knife, one spoon, and one fork of the same, weighing 58 ounces 2 dwt.
112. Two silver knobs for a grate, and five handles for tongues, fire shool, &c., and four hooks to support the fire shouel, &c., all of silver.
113. One German silver pott for broach and cover gilt.
114. One small German barrell ornamented with silver.
115. One silver clock.

A Memorandum of my Paintings, Pictures, and China.

1. The picture of my father, by Mignard.
2. The picture of my mother, by Mignard.
3. A child sitting on a cusheon with a dog and a parrat, by Mignard.
4. A child in swadling cloaths sleeping on a cusheon, by Mignard.
5. A child's head, by Mignard.
6. The picture of the first wife of the old Marquis of Hallifax, by Lilly.
7. The picture of the second wife of the old Marquis of Hallifax, by Lilly.
8. The picture of my daughter sitting in a chair, as big as the life, by Kneller.
9. Another picture of my daughter on half length. Kneller.
10. The picture of Sir William Coventry. Kneller.
11. The picture of my Lord Hallifax, half length.
12. The picture of my Lord Leicester. Lilly.
13. The picture of my Lady Sunderland, sister of my Lord Leicester, in the habit of a sheperdess. Lilly.
14. The picture of the princess Conty.
15. The picture of my brother, the Master of Requests.
16. The picture of Madame de Seziozan, my grand-daughter.
17. The picture of Madame the Countess de Viriville [Vierville?], my daughter.
18. A Charity, a large picture.
19. The Nativity of Saint John, a large peice.
20. A flock of sheep, by Rasan.
21. A picture, by Polbrille.
22. A day-break.
23. An head, by Pelerin, in bust.
24. Three landskips, by Gaspe.
25. Another landskip.
26. Saint Peter's head, as big as the life.
27. Another head of an old man.
28. Two seasons of the year, viz. : the summer and winter, by Fouquière.
29. A piece of several pidgeons.
30. Two men standing upright, as big as the life, by Van Dyke, in two pictures.
31. A maid with a child on a cushion, by Mignard.
32. Ten flower pieces, by Baptist.
33. A garland and festoon of flowers, in two pieces, by Botson.

34. Twelve pictures of divers animals.
35. Ten pictures, gold ground, which were designed for my mother's bed.
36. Twelve pictures of small figures, which were designed for my mother's bed.
37. Fourteen pictures of divers fine birds upon vellum covered with glass.
38. Twenty-two small pictures of the Bible, workt in Tent stitch.
39. Six long and narrow pictures of gardens, painted on white mohair.
40. A Saint Jerome and his lyon in a large desart.
41. The picture of my Lord Eland, by Knellar.
42. A large Dutch landskip with figures.
43. The picture of my son, L'Abbé.
44. The triumph of love, by Petrarque.
45. A small picture, representing the Fountain in the Little Garden of the Hotell d'Hervant [d'Hervart ?]

A Memorandum of my China.

- | | |
|--|---|
| 1. Two greenish bottles with white flowers. | 36. Four small marble veind cisterns. |
| 2. One marble veind urn. | 37. One large coloured dish. |
| 3. Two great beakes with serpents. | 38. Two large green dishes. |
| 4. One large beaker with coloured flowers. | 39. Seventeen green plates. |
| 5. Six green goblets. | 40. One large blew and white dish. |
| 6. Two marble veind, ditto. | 41. Six dishes, white and coloured. |
| 7. One large pott and cover, and two small ones. | 42. Eleven plates, white and coloured. |
| 8. Two cornetts and covers. | 43. One bowle of the same sort. |
| 9. Two cornetts without covers. | 44. One blew and white bason, dragons at the bottom. |
| 10. Two large cornetts. | 45. One large blew and white pott and cover. |
| 11. Three large water potts. | 46. Two large blew and white urns. |
| 12. Two bottles. | 47. Two blew and white bottles. |
| 13. Three small bottles with coloured flowers. | 48. Two yellow cupps. |
| 14. Two bottles, Phillimot, with coloured flowers. | 49. One large brown tea pott, covered with a lyon. |
| 15. One pott, Phillimot and white. | 50. One other large brown tea pott. |
| 16. Eight urns. | 51. Two coloured tea potts. |
| 17. One large beaker. | 52. Two coloured sallet dishes. |
| 18. Two small beakers. | 53. Two coloured beakers, with roses. |
| 19. Two beakers with figures. | 54. Two cupps and covers of the same. |
| 20. Two bottles. | 55. One bowle of the same, with roses. |
| 21. Two bottles of new china. | 56. Two black urns, with coloured flowers. |
| 22. Two beakers of new china. | 57. Two mustard potts. |
| 23. One bottle, all of one colour. | 58. Two potts and covers. |
| 24. Two potts and covers of new china. | 59. Two large blew and white urns. |
| 25. One piece of red china ware. | 60. One blew and white bowle. |
| 26. Two cornetts, blew and white. | 61. One coloured Japan dish. |
| 27. One large dish. | 62. Twenty plates, the ground green, with coloured flowers. |
| 28. Two Japan bowles. | 63. Two beakers, the ground white, with circles. |
| 29. Two green bottles. | 64. One bowle, the ground white, with coloured circles. |
| 30. Two cornetts and two beakers, blew and white. | 65. One tea pott, the ground white, with coloured circles. |
| 31. Four green cupps. | 66. Two other tea potts. |
| 32. Two small muggs. | 67. Four salvers, with vine blossoms. |
| 33. One small coffee-coloured urn, with white flowers. | 68. Six green dishes. |
| 34. Two blew and white cisterns. | |
| 35. One marble veind cistern. | |

There is besides a great deal of china in common use, as, dishes, plates, tea potts, basons, cupps, &c., which are all to be delivered to my grandson, the Marquis de Gouvernet. There are several other moveables of use in my house, viz., tables, chairs, coffers, beds, bedsteads, and other moveables, for the use of the footmen, table linnen, &c., which I do not mention in particular, which must be delivered to the said Marquis de Gouvernet, my grandson, as also the pewter kitching furniture and other utensils of household stuff, &c.

ANALYSIS—(continued.)

(3.) *Margaret de Dibon* (pp. 227-8) was the sole surviving representative of Henri De Dibon; she was the wife of Rev. David Traviss, and her daughter Anne, wife of Rev. Thomas Faber, was the mother of Rev. George Stanley Faber, B.D.

(4.) *Jane Guill* (p. 228), daughter of Monsieur George Guill, was married to Rev. Daniel Williams, D.D. [A sister was married to Rev. Joseph Stennett, another learned and patriotic Dissenting divine. Mr Baynes possessed a manuscript which belonged to Stennett, described as "Reflexions on the Cruel Persecution which the Reformed Church of France now undergoes, and on the conduct and acts of the Assembly of the clergy of that kingdom. Translated out of French, 4to, 1685." Mr Godfrey Holden Pike, in his "Ancient Meeting Houses" (p. 177), states that Monsieur Guill left property in France to the value of £12,000. Louis XIV. promised Lord Preston that the estate should be restored, and signed a document to that effect; but the promise was not kept.]

(5.) *Mary Roussel* (pp. 228-9) was the heroine of the romantic flight of herself and her brothers, the youngest of whom was severely cut by a dragoon's sword. Francis, "the wounded Huguenot boy," married Esther Heusse, a refugee from Quilleboeuf, and had eight children; from two of his daughters, Elizabeth, wife of Peter Beuzeville, and Mary Ann, wife of Thomas Meredith, the collateral representatives of the Roussels descend. One of these was Esther Beuzeville (born 1786, died 1851); she wrote the account of Mary Roussel's flight in "Historical Tales for Young Protestants," edited by Mr Crosse for the Religious Tract Society; she was a daughter of Peter Beuzeville, son of the aforesaid Peter and Elizabeth, and was married to the Rev. James Philip Hewlett of Oxford. Her son, the Rev. James Philip Hewlett of London, compiled a genealogy of the Roussels, showing their relation to the families of Beuzeville, Meredith, Boyles, Jolit, and others. [The elder, Rev. J. P. Hewlett, died in 1820, aged 39; a volume of excellent sermons by him was printed in 1821; among the subscribers are P. Levesque, Esq. (10 copies), Mr Barbet, Mrs and Miss Beuzeville, Messrs J. C., H. N., and J. B. Byles and Miss Byles, James Guillemard, Esq., Mrs Jolit, Mr Samuel Jolit, Mrs Saubergne.]

(6.) *St Leger*, pp. 229, and 317.

(7.) *Lady Douglas*, (pp. 229, 230), née Anne de Bey de Batilly; an Alsace heiress, wife of Major-General Sir William Douglas, died in 1709.

(8.) *Magdalen Lefebvre* (p. 230), a young refugee, memorialised in *Household Words*, Vol. VIII.

(9.) *Louise* (p. 230), an anonymous Huguenot wife, memorialised in "Historical Tales," the same chapter as Mary Roussel.

(10.) *The wife of René Bulmer* (p. 230), an anecdote.

I recited this anecdote from memory; I now substitute the correct version as given in Dr Purdon's Lecture:—At Lambeg, René Bulmer, his wife, and other refugees, met William III. on his route to the Boyne. René requested permission to detail his grievances to the king, which request his Majesty kindly granted. He then requested permission to salute the king's cheek, which was also granted, and then King William jumped off his horse, saying, "and thy wife also," and she being a very pretty woman, the king kissed her, as the old chronicle says, "right heartilie."

(11.) *Les Mesdemoiselles De Heucourt* (pp. 230, 231).

- (12.) *A French gentlewoman* (p. 231), memorialized by Rev. Philip Skelton.
 (13.) *Eleonore D'Esmiers, Marquise d'Olbreuse* (p. 231), great-great-great-grandmother of her Majesty, Queen Victoria.
 (14.) Refugee Ancestresses of British families (p. 231).
 From Balicourt descended Long. | From Havée descended Dixon, Bale, & Walker.
 „ Delamere „ Baynes. | „ Geoffrey „ Drummond & Harvey.
 (15.) *Louise Barbot* (pp. 231, 232), was married to Antoine Leserre, and died in 1785; of her two sons, James and John, the latter is collaterally represented by Thomas Barbot Beale, Esq. of Brettenham Park, Suffolk. [James Barbot and Mary Jourdain, his wife, the parents of Louise, seem to have been related to John Paré, naturalized in 1687 (see List XIII.), and who died at Plymouth a few months thereafter (23d July 1687). Among the Barbot papers there is a document as to the division of Paré's property signed by the three children named in the List, the witnesses being Marolles, Journard, and J. Castanet.]

ADDITIONS TO GROUP FIRST.

(16.) *Suzanne De L'Orme*,* aged twelve, daughter of Pierre and Madelaine, and their eldest child, was decoyed into the convent of St Anne, which was not far from their ancestral home near Saumur. It was the year 1685. Monsieur De L'Orme had already been compelled by impending perils to arrange for the secret removal of the family to England, and after a persevering but fruitless search for the lost child, he fled with them to the sea coast. As soon as they set sail, his wife obtained his sacred promise, that when they had secured a settlement in England, he would return to resume the search for Suzanne. The manager of the kidnapping plot was Father Anselmo, a bitter persecutor, resolved (as was his habit in such cases) to succeed in the perversion of the little Huguenot, however violent the needful methods might be. He found the supérieure of St Anne's too mild and indulgent, although she supported him in urging the child, who had been ignorant of her father's intention to emigrate, startling her by the news of the disappearance of the whole family, and advising her to cease to be bound by her parents' religion, as she would never see them again. At the end of a few weeks, Father Anselmo removed Suzanne to a convent in Paris, where he left her for two months, a victim to pitiless tortures. His rage was tremendous, when he found her firm in her faith, after all. He brought her back to the neighbourhood of Saumur, and gave her away in slavery to two ruffians, a father and son, brickmakers living in a remote and filthy hut. His plan was that she should be worn out by hard labour and cruel chastisement; and that having her near his own headquarters, he might watch his opportunity for extorting her abjuration in return for his promise of release. The miserable little girl's business now was to carry loads of bricks on a barrow, along with the son, a strong young man, six feet in height, who, if she fell beneath the load, struck her savagely and repeatedly, the priest having hinted that if cruelty ended accidentally in murder, the outrage would be winked at by the government. The old brickmaker, all of whose children, except that son, were settled elsewhere, gave out that she was his granddaughter, a penniless orphan who must work for her scanty food and her beggar-like clothes and the bed of straw in the outhouse. Weeks and months passed away; winter came to an end, and spring next. During this long duration, the steadfast Suzanne's woes were periodically aggravated by visits from Father Anselmo, who terrified her with all kinds of menaces and maledictions. And at last, having discovered that the brickmaker's broken-spirited wife alleviated the beastly little heretic's lot by her pity, he declared that his next errand would be to remove Suzanne to worse quarters. And what had become of her father's promise? A refugee in England, he was a poor man. He had to work incessantly to feed his family and to save a little money, and to make friends in his

* See "*Suzanne De L'Orme, a story of France in Huguenot times*," by H. G. Edinburgh, Johnstone, Hunter, & Co., 1872 (pp. 272). The accomplished author certifies that "the character of Suzanne de l'Orme, and the sufferings she went through during the earlier part of her life, are no fiction."

adopted country; it was with his own purse, and with their charitable contributions that, in the month of May following the mournful year of separations, he made his way to France. When, after much suspense, and in the providential absence of her taskmaster, he found his daughter, whom he would not have recognised if he had not have overheard her voice as she prayed to God for deliverance, her state of exhaustion was such, that each hour of her land-journey threatened to be her last, and the sea air imparted no considerable benefit. On her arrival at home, after kissing her mother, she fainted away, and being carried to bed she lay in a most precarious state for many weeks. When she rose, it was found that her spine was hopelessly distorted. Health, however, was restored to her; and she lived till she had all but completed her hundredth year. She was the companion and counsellor of her brothers and sisters, especially of Jean De L'Orme, who lived unmarried in memory of his deceased affiancée, Adèle de la Chesnaye.

(17.) *Helena Lefevre* was, in 1789, the heiress of a Huguenot refugee family. Her ancestors appear to have been a different family from Magdalen Lefebvre. From the history of the latter, we learn that her father, Isaac Lefebvre, died of fatigue, cold, and grief, on his return home after having seen her embarked for Jersey; he was, however, represented in modern times by the Duke of Dantzic, one of Napoleon's Marshals. In Waddington's *Protestantisme en Normandie*, p. 14, an Isaac Lefebvre is mentioned, who was imprisoned in a convent of the Cordeliers; this may be the Isaac who died in one of the French Galleys in 1702, after eighteen years' captivity. Helena's father was John Lefevre, Esq. of Heckfield Place, in Hampshire, son of Isaac. Isaac's elder brother, Lieut-Colonel John Lefevre, served in our army under Marlborough. John and Isaac were sons of Pierre, and grandsons of Isaac of Rouen, who suffered deeply in the French Persecutions, Pierre Lefevre having been kept in prison for thirty years, and thereafter put to death. Helena was married to Charles Shaw, Esq. M.P. for Reading, barrister-at-law, and he in honour of this good alliance assumed the additional surname of Lefevre in 1789; her father died in 1800; Mr Shaw Lefevre died in 1823; and his sons have made the double surname eminent. The head of the family is the Right Hon. Charles Shaw Lefevre, Viscount Eversley (so created in 1857, on his retirement from the dignified office of Speaker of the House of Commons). His next brother is no less distinguished, namely, Right Hon. Sir John George Shaw Lefevre, father of George John Shaw Lefevre, Esq., M.P. for Reading, the apparent male heir of the family. Sir John (born in 1797) was senior Wrangler at Cambridge in 1818, and Fellow of Trinity College; he is K.C.B., D.C.L., and F.R.S.; he has been M.P., and in various offices, and is now Clerk of the Parliaments.

(18.) *Madame France* died at Dublin in 1734; Monsieur France, her husband, had died in Carolina in 1689, the year after the death of his brother, Jacob France. Eighteen years of her widowhood were solaced by her son, Aveneau France, who died in 1706. (Bayne's *Witnesses in Sackcloth*, p. 224).

Group Second. Officers (pp. 232-236). At the beginning of this section, there is a quotation from Schomberg's Despatches. The next paragraph begins the names.

(1.) *Jean De la Borde* (p. 232), was married to Anne La Motte Graindor; he had a son, Jean; his daughter, Anne, was married to Isaac Cassel, and her son, Abel Cassel, was represented until recently.

(2.) *Captain René De la Fausille* (p. 232), was represented by Major-General Lafausille, his son, who died in 1763, leaving one child, Anne, Mrs Torriano.

(3.) *Major Issac Cuissy Mollien* (p. 232) died in 1698.

(4.) *Captain Louis Geneste* (pp. 232-3), *Sieur de Pelras de Cajare*, was well represented. [The Rev. Hugh A. Stowell informs me that it is a mistake to credit the Stowells with Geneste blood, though they have repeatedly been in affinity with members and connections of the Geneste family.]

My reverend correspondent's eminent father was the late Rev. Hugh Stowell, Canon of

Chester, whose father, the Rev. Hugh Stowell, Rector of Ballaugh, in the Isle of Man, published a Memoir of Francis de la Pryme Geneste. That lamented youth, who died in 1826, aged twenty-one, was the fourth son of Lewis Geneste, Esq., by Catherine De la Pryme : the other sons were, Lewis, Charles, and (Rev.) Maximilian. Commander Lewis Geneste, R.N., was the son of Charles, and married Mary, a daughter of Maximilian.]

(5.) *Major Abel Pelissier* (p. 233), son of Abel Pelissier and Anne Nicholas, married Marie, daughter of Cæsar de Choisy by Marie Gilbert de Chefboutonne.

(6.) *Colonel Peter Petit* (p. 233), married Madame Du Quesne, *née* Susanne Monnier. Died 1698.

(7.) *Major Henry Foubert* (pp. 233 and 317), distinguished himself at the Boyne ; he was the son of a refugee who founded the Royal Riding Academy in London.

(8.) *Colonel Rieutort* (p. 233), died in 1726.

✓ (9.) *Brigadier Mark Antony Moncal* (p. 233), served at Gibraltar in 1705.

(10.) *Louis Hirzel, Comte D'Olon* (pp. 233-4), was represented by his daughter, Mrs Le Marchant. ✓

✓✓ (11.) *Lieutenant Gaspard Lanalve* (p. 234), died in 1704.

✓✓ (12.) *Brigadier Samson De Lalo* (p. 234), was killed at the battle of Malplaquet in 1703. ✓✓

Persons of his surname were connected with the families of Spicer, Lefebur, and Delpech. [The anxiety manifested to administer to his estate has given us some information as to the relations of General De Lalo. It appears that his full name was Samson De Vesc De Lalo. ✓✓ In 1709 (Nov. 29), his aunt, Mary, wife of Jacob de Drevon, in the kingdom of France, obtained letters of administration as his next of kin ; but these were revoked in 1716 (June 14) in favour of John Le Clerc De Virly, attorney of Francis de Vesc De Lalo, brother of the deceased, and of Judith Roux, *alias* Judith de Vesc De Lalo (wife of Stephen Roux), sister of the deceased, both residing in France].

(13.) *Antoine du Perrier* (p. 234), a cavalry officer, also fell at Malplaquet ; from him descended the Perriers of Cork.

(14.) *Le Roch* and *De Bodt* (pp. 234-5), Huguenot Engineers.

(15.) *General Peter Carle* (p. 235) died in 1730 ; his daughter was married to Admiral, the Hon. George Clinton, C.B., M.P.

(16.) *Captain Samuel, Comte de la Musse* (p. 235). Quick also names, with respect, the Marquis de la Musse. [In connection with this Marquis, Benoist, in his vol. v. p. 1000, mentions a singular finale to their duration in France, which was accorded to some Huguenots. There was a large number of noblemen and gentlemen, not only patient and steadfast in prisons and galleys, but also glorying in their lot. Their cases were known to many of the public, and their death would have evoked sympathy for their religion, and indignation against their persecutors. Many other noblemen and gentlemen, who had made a formal abjuration, had openly resumed the Protestant profession, and notwithstanding the sanguinary law against relapsed heretics, they were determined that they would not abjure a second time. The Government were not prepared to crowd their galleys and cells with these conspicuous witnesses to the truth. These persons were marched off under the escort of archers. An awful silence was maintained as to their destination. Fatiguing marches by land were continued from day to day, or they were put on board of some ship, the same mystery enshrouding the future. This ordeal in a few cases proved too severe, and prisoners who had braved some years of severity succumbed under it, and abjured the faith. They succumbed on the eve of deliverance. For the orders were to march them, perhaps from one end of France to the other, to the frontier, either of Holland, or of Germany, or of Switzerland, and there to set them at liberty, with a small sum of money for their journey to the nearest town. Or if they were sent off by sea, the captain of the ship was to land them on a foreign shore, having given them the money, and to obtain a certificate of their disembarkation from the nearest magistrate. In either case the exile was formally debarred from returning to France. The Marquis de la Musse, a young gentleman of solid piety, whose steadfastness during two years' imprisonment had been admirable, was

treated thus. He was embarked in a foreign vessel, and by no sign could he discover that there was anything but what was dark in his prospects. It was not until he was in full sail for England, that the captain dared to inform him of the fact. Benoist adds, that the most of those thus exiled by sea were sent to England, where, at the date of 1688, the probability of the establishment of Popery in England was so great, that it seemed they were only to exchange one scene of persecution for another.]

(18.) Pp. 235-6. Major Achilles La Colombine, died in Carlow in 1752.

In 1689, died at Dundalk, Monsieur Bonel, son of Fresné-Cantbrun of Caen by his wife, a daughter of Secretary Cognart. In 1690, at the siege of Limerick, the first sortie was repulsed, but it left the Marquis de Cagny mortally wounded; his name was Gedeon-Mesnage, and he was the son of Louis, Sieur de Cagny, and Marie de Barberie de Saint-Contest; he had married a daughter of a distinguished physician, Francois de Mouginot, and had been with his father-in-law, imprisoned for two years in the Bastille and in the Castle of Angers. At the last assault on Limerick in 1690, Monsieur Martel, grandson of the Baron de Saint-Just, was killed just as he had entered the breach and was shouting *Ville gagnée*; at the same time were wounded Colonel Belcastel, and Messrs Bruneval and La Motte Fremontier: the French infantry officers were in the van and commanded by the Sieur de la Barbe; the English Grenadiers were commanded by Le Bourgay, who was taken prisoner. At the same siege was killed Lieutenant Maurice de Vignolles of *Belcastel's*, a grandson of Vignolles de Montredon and Claude de Belcastel, his wife.

In 1704, at the battle of Schellenberg, were wounded Ensign Denys Pujolas of the Footguards, Ensign Bezier of *Webb's*, Ensign Pensant of *Hamilton's*, Lieutenant Jeverau of *Ingoldsby's*, Lieutenant Tettefolle of the Cavalry. At the battle of Blenheim, Major Chenevix, of *Windham's Horse*, was killed, and the following were wounded, Captain La Coude of *Marlborough's*, Captain Penetiere of *Hamilton's*, Captain Villebonne of *How's*, Lieutenant Boyblanc of *North and Grey's*, Lieutenant Beiser of *Webb's*, Cornet Creuxeau of *Schomberg and Leinster's Horse*. In 1707, at the battle of Almanza, Captain Justeniere of *Southwell's*, Captain Cramer and Lieutenant Doland of *Hill's*, Captain Digoine and Ensign Ferrer of *Wade's* and Lieut.-Colonel Deloches of *Pierce's*, were killed; and the following were made prisoners, Lieut.-Colonel Magny of *Nassau's* Captain Saubergue of the Guards, Lieutenants Morin and Champfleury of *Mordaunt's*, Captain Berniere of *Gorge's*, Captains Latour and Hauteclair, and Ensign Lamilliere of *Wade's*, Lieutenant Labastide of *Montjoy's*, Lieutenant Gedouin of *Britton's*. (Colonel Armand de la Bastide was Governor of Carisbrook Castle in 1742.)

In the Ulster Journal, vol. iv., the admirable article on French settlers in Waterford (by Rev. Thomas Gimlette), notes the following officers:—Major Sautelle (whose heiress was Mary), Quartermaster Peter Chelar, Captains Louis du Chesne, Abraham Franquefort, John Vaury, and Louis Belafaye; Lieutenants Emmanuel Toupelin/Delize and Besard de Lamaindre. A similar article on Youghal notes the deaths of Cornet Daniel Coluon (1738), Captain James Dezieres (1747), Lieutenant Pierre Mazière (1746), Ensign John Roviére (1736); a site in Youghal is still called "Roviere's Holdings."

Some of the names, extracted from lists of killed and wounded, are of Huguenot sound, and were inserted without any absolute proof of their right to appear. Subject to the same remark, the following are added—Lieutenant-Colonel De Labene, Lieutenant-Governor of Tynemouth Castle, died in 1722; Major De Ladle, died in 1739.

ADDITIONS TO GROUP SECOND.

(19.) *Colonel La Fabrêque*, who signalled himself at the battle of Almanza, was not at the head of Guiscard's dragoons, as stated in Tindal's continuation of Rapin, unless his own regiment had recently been under Guiscard's colonelcy, and had continued to be ignorantly so named by some. It appears from the lists published in the State of Great Britain for 1707, that Guiscard had no regiment in British pay; but among colonels of English dragoons the name "La Fabrique" occurs.

(20.) *Monsieur Labat* was a Norman refugee in the army of William III., and is represented by the Rev. Edward Labat, rector of Kilcar, County Donegal.—(Smiles's Huguenots.)

(21.) *Monsieur Francois Gualy* was an officer in our army, son of a noble refugee, Pierre, Sieur de la Gineste, and brother of the major-general and colonel of dragoons, who has been named in the chapter on French regiments. He settled in Dublin, where he is still represented —(Smiles.)

(22.) *The Messieurs Giberne* (p. 317), sons of a French Protestant gentleman who apostatised, adhered to their faith. They are said to have come to England as military officers with William of Orange. The surname is now indigenous in England, and has lately come into prominent notice by the publication of "Aimée, a Tale of the Days of James II.," by Agnes Giberne; in the preface the author represents herself as "certain that my own collateral, if not my immediate, ancestors were among the number of the old Languedoc noblesse who suffered persecution and forfeited rank, wealth, and country, for the sake of their religion, not long after my tale." By the same author are the following:—(1.) *The Day-star, or the Gospel Story for the Little Ones.* (2.) *The Curate's Home, a Tale,* 2d edition. (3.) *Detained in France, a Tale of the French Empire.* (4.) *Mignonette, a Tale,* 2d edition. (5.) *Among the Mountains, or the Harcourts at Montreux.* (6.) *Mabel and Cora, a Tale.*

Group Third. Clergy (pp. 236-238.)

(1.) *Rev. James Hierome, or Jerome, D.D.* (p. 236). He held several benefices in Ireland, as to which I gave extracts from the Irish Patent Rolls. [In Cotton's *Fasti Ecclesiæ Hibernicæ*, the following dates are given: 1666, precentor of Waterford and treasurer of Lismore; 1671, prebendary of St Patrick's, Dublin.]

(2.) *Rev. James Le Prez, D.D.* (p. 236), was formerly a professor in the University of Saumur.

(3.) *Rev. James D'Allemagne, D.D.* (p. 236). [In the Camden Society volume of Lists of Foreign Protestants, a line was accidentally omitted in the process of copying, so that this divine's name was mixed up with another surname whose Christian name had dropped out; and he accordingly appears in the index to that volume as "D'Allemagne Demay." Of course this is a mistake; see my List XIII.]

(4.) *Rev. Antoine Pères* (p. 236), was a professor at Montauban.

(5.) *Rev. César Pégorier* (p. 237), was a refugee pasteur and author.

(6.) *Rev. James Sartre* (p. 237), was a prebendary of Westminster; he married Dorothy Addison, sister of "the Spectator."

(6.) *Rev. Daniel Amiand* (p. 237), was rector of Holdenby, and canon of Peterborough.

(8.) *Rev. Anthoine Ligonier de Bonneval* (p. 237). His sister was the wife of Jacques Louis de Vignoles.

(9.) *Rev. Henry Pujolas* (p. 237).

(10.) *Rev. Daniel Lombard, D.D.* (p. 237), wrote a "History of Persecutions;" he was a son of Rev. John Lombard. (Naturalizations, List XIV.)

(11.) *Rev. Ezechiel Barbould* (pp. 237, 238.)

(12.) *Rev. Stephen Abel Laval* (p. 238), was the author of *The History of the Reformed Church of France*, in 6 vols., with appendix. He was connected by marriage with the families of Barbot and Drelincourt.

(13.) *The Messieurs Roussel* (p. 317), were refugee pastors in Ireland.

(14.) *John Deffray* (pp. 317, 318), was M.A. of Saumur and of Oxford.

(15.) *Rev. P. F. De la Rivière* (p. 318), was a minister of the French church in the Savoy, London.

ADDITIONS TO GROUP THIRD.

(16.) *Rev. Stephen Lyon, or Lion*, was born in Rouen in 1674. His monument states that "he left Rouen under the guardianship of his mother, for the Protestant religion there persecuted." He matriculated at Oxford from Oriel College, 14th June 1692, aged 18, as "pleb.

fil.,” his father’s name being J. Lion. He took his B.A. degree as of All Souls College, 13th Feb. 1695-6; M.A., 21st Feb. 1703-4. He was for nearly forty years minister of Spalding in Lincolnshire. There his daughters Mary and Susannah, who died young, were buried; also his wife, who died 16th April 1747, aged 73, (Grace, daughter of George Lynn, Esq. of Southwick, in Northamptonshire); and the Rev. Stephen Lyon himself, who died 4th Feb. 1748, (N.S.), aged 74. Ezekiel Lion, M.A. of the University of Bordeaux, was incorporated at Oxford, 16th May 1704.—(Colonel Chester’s MSS.)

(17.) *Rev. Armand Boisbelean, Sieur De la Chapelle*, was a refugee youth, who was ordained by the French Churches in England, and began his ministry in Ireland. He afterwards served in the refugee churches in London, and seems to have finally settled at the Hague.—(Smiles’s Huguenots.)

(18.) *Rev. Henri Chatelain* was born in Paris, 22d February 1684. He was the great-grandson of Simon Chatelain (born 1590), the famous Protestant manufacturer of gold and silver lace. This lace was a much-prized article. It procured for the stedfast Huguenot the toleration of his religion, in which he was zealous from the fifteenth year of his age to the eighty-fifth, which proved to be his last. In 1675 he died, leaving more than eighty descendants, who all paid fines for openly attending his funeral. Henri’s grandfather was Zacharie Chatelain (born 1622), and was married to Rebecca Bonnel. On old Simon’s death, he was harassed with a view to a forced apostasy; but at length, in 1685, he fled to Holland in disguise. For this offence he was hanged in effigy, and his house at Villers-le-Bel was razed to its foundation. He died at Amsterdam in 1699, having had five daughters, and an only son. This son, the second Zacharie Chatelain, was married to Catherine Bonnel, and had an infant family before he left France. He was thrown into the Bastille in 1686, and on being set at liberty, removed to Holland with his wife and children. There he introduced the gold and silver lace. His eldest child, Henri, studied for the ministry at Amsterdam and Leyden; and having removed to England in 1709, he was ordained by the Bishop of London on the 3d October 1710. He was pasteur of the Church of St Martin Orgas (St Martin’s Lane) from 1711 to 1721, when he removed to the Hague, and in 1727 to Amsterdam, where he died on the 19th May 1743. His sermons were published in six volumes, with his portrait, bearing the motto, “Flexanimo sermone potens.” [This was one of the articles in my privately printed volume, for which I could not find room in the second edition. The facts are from Haag.]

(19.) *Rev. Stephen Crespion, M.A., Oxon.* (born 1649, died 1711), was a son of “Jerem” (or Germain) Crespion, by Cornelia, eldest daughter of Stephen Nau and Cornelia, his wife. He held the preferments of prebendary of Bristol from 1683, chaunter of Westminster Abbey from 25th July 1683, and confessor to the royal household from 1692. He married, *first*, Margaret —, *secondly*, Mary, —, — (Colonel Chester’s MSS.)

(20.) There were two French Churches in Dublin, namely, in Lucy Lane and Peter Street, until 1707. At the latter date the congregations united, and met in Peter Street. The names of the ministers were Joseph Lagacherie, 1692; Robert Balaguier, 1693; John Darassus, 1695; John Guillebert, 1701, Henri De Rochblave, 1703; — Pons; John De Durand; Paul de St Ferreol, 1716, Paul de la Douespe, 1717; Gaspard Caillard, 1720; Jacob Pallard, 1724; Vinchon Desvœux, 1735; Louis Ostervald, 1735; Jacques Pelletreau, 1741; Pierre Samuel Hobler, 1742; Isaac Subremont, 1760; Louis Campredon, 1760; Francis Bessonnet, 1765; Francis Campredon, 1781. [Two small Episcopal societies united in a congregation which assembled within St Patrick’s Cathedral.]

(21.) *Monsieur L’Alouel*, pasteur of La Moussaye, became a refugee in England in 1686. Before he could embark at Dieppe, he was arrested as a fugitive, and imprisoned until it should be proved that he was a pasteur; and during the process of examination and investigation all his money was lost. Some of the refugees were too infirm to endure the voyage to England; Monsieur Faget, pasteur of Sauveterre, in Bearn, died in the passage; he was buried in the country which he had sought as a refuge.—(Benoist, tome 5, pp. 934-5-6.)

Group Fourth. Medical Men (pp. 238-240).

(1.) *Sir John Colladon* (pp. 238-9), and Sir Theodore Colladon, father and son, were royal physicians. The latter died in 1712; his widow, Lady Colladon, was a great benefactress.

(2.) *Dr Peter Silvestre* (p. 239) is memorialised in Des Maizeaux's MSS., and I gave the substance of that memoir. He died in 1718, aged about 56. His nephew, Sir John Silvester, knt., M.D., was the ancestor of two baronets.

(3.) *Gaston Martineau* (p. 239), surgeon from Dieppe, and refugee at Norwich, is the ancestor of the talented and numerous family of that name.

NOTE.

It was not at Norwich that Gaston Martineau's marriage was solemnised, but in London, within the French Church at Spitalfields, known as La Nouvelle Patente. Burn (p. 73) extracts the registration in 1693 of the marriage of "Gaston Martineau, M^{re}. Chirurgien, son of Elie Martineau and Marg^{te}. Barbesson," to "Marie Pierre, d. of W^m. Pierre and Marie Jourdain, de Diepe en haut Normandie."

(4.) *Dr James Reynette* (pp. 239, 240), son of Henri De Renét, was a physician in Waterford, whose descendants adorned the church and the army.

(5.) *Dr Pierre de Rante* (p. 240), was also a physician in Waterford.

ADDITIONS TO GROUP FOURTH.

(6.) *John La Serre*, M.D., was a French refugee in Guernsey. He was born in 1682 at Ville Magne, in Languedoc; he married Esther, daughter of Peter Whitehead of Guernsey, and died in St Peter's Port, 10th January 1774.—(Camden Society Lists.)

(7.) The Camden Society volume quotes the following admissions into the Royal College of Physicians, London:—

- 2 April 1683. Philip Guide, M.D., of Montpellier.
- 26 July 1683. John Peachi, of Caen.
- 2 October 1683. Lewis Le Vaseur, of Paris.
- 12 April 1687. Joshua Le Fleure.
- 1 Oct. 1688. John Dufray, M.D., of Montpellier.
- 8 June 1689. Joseph Maucleer, M.D., of Montpellier.

(8.) *Nicasius Le Febvre* aliàs *Nicolas Le Fevre*, was employed as a royal chemist and apothecary as early as 15th November 1660, but was not formally installed as the royal apothecary till February 1664. Sebastian Le Fevre, M.D., of Anjou, was admitted a licentiate of the College of Physicians, London, 22d December 1684.

Group Fifth. Merchants (pp. 240, 241).

(1.) Deputations to the Lord Mayor of London.

(2.) *Mr Banal* (p. 240). See Marteilhe.

(3.) *Isaac Olier* (pp. 240, 241), grandfather of Jeremiah D'Olier, Governor of the Bank of Ireland.

(4.) (P. 241). In the end of February 1744 (new style) the merchants of the city of London presented a loyal address to the king in consequence of his majesty's message to the Houses of Parliament regarding designs "in favour of a Popish pretender to disturb the peace and quiet of these your majesty's kingdoms," and declaring themselves resolved to hazard their lives and fortunes "in defence of your majesty's sacred person and government, and for the security of the Protestant succession in your royal family." Among the 542 signatures, the following French names, chiefly Huguenot, occur:—Jacob Albert, Gilbert Allix, William Alvauder, George Amyand, Francis Arbovin, Claude Aubert, George Aufrere, J. Auriol, Na-

thaniel Bassnet, Allard Belin, Claude Bennet, James Lewis Berchere, Herman Berens, John David Billon, John Blaquiere, John Peter Blaquiere, Henry Blommart, John Boittier, Samuel Bosanquet, John Boucher, James Bourdieu, Stephen Cabibel, Peter Callifies, James Caulet, James Chalie, Honorius Combault, Peter Coussirat, Daniel Crespín, Abraham Dafoncell, Peter Davisme, Gabriel De Limage, Joseph De Ponthieu, Peter Des Champs, C. Desmaretz, Andrew Devesme, Philip Devesme, Isaac Fiput De Gabay, Ph. Jacob De Neufvrille, William Dobree, John Dorrien, Libert Dorrien, Peter Du Cane, Samuel Dufresnay, J. Dulamont, Henry Durell, Charles Duroure, Alexander Eynard, William Fauquier, An. Faure, Abel Fonnereau, Zac. Phil. Fonnereau, John Furly, Peter Gaussen, Francis Gaussen, James Gaultier, J. Gignoux, James Godins, Benjamin Gualtier, G. T. Guigner, Joseph Guinand, Henry Guinand, Stephen Guion, William Hollier, Isaac Jalabert, John Jamineau, Stephen Theodore Janssen, John Lagiere Lamotte, P. Lefebure, Thomas Le Blanc, Charles Le Blon, Gideon Leglize, Cæsar Le Maistre, David Le Quesne, Benjamin Longuet, Samuel Longuet, John Lewis Loubier, Henry Loubier, Charles Loubier, Jo. L. Loubier, J. Ant. Loubier, Peter Luard, William Minet, William Morin, Pulcrand Mourgrue, Francis Noguier, Peter Nouaille, Francis Perier, Pearson Pettitt, John Pettit, Joseph Pouchon, Philip Rigail, Hugh Ron, Cypre Rondeau, Stephen Teissier, Matth. Testas, Peter Thomas, Thomas Thomas, Thomas Tryon, Ant. Vazeille, Dan. Vernezobre, Dan. Vialers, Thomas Vigne, William Vigor, Peter Waldo.

(5.) *Simon Eynard* (p. 241); his sister Louise was married to Gideon Ageron.

(6.) *William Carbonel* of London, merchant, was a brother of John Carbonel, also a refugee, and late one of the secretaries of Louis XIV., and son of Thomas Carbonel, merchant at Caen, in Normandy. His grandfather, Nicolas Carbonel, Vicomte de Constantin, a gentleman of the parish of Marigni. Arms and pedigree, visitation of London in 1687, p. 232.—(Camden Society Lists of Foreign Protestants, p. xxi.)

The following names occur in this chapter.—Henry Savile (p. 227), Vignoles (pp. 227, 237), Marquis de Monsales (p. 227), Buck (p. 228), Barckstead (p. 228), Sir William Trumball (p. 229), De Pas (p. 229), Feuquière (p. 229), Rev. Sydney Smith (p. 231), Moreau (p. 232), Denandière (p. 232), Evelyn (p. 233), Duke of Marlborough (p. 234), Baril (p. 238), Berchère (p. 238), Daubuz (p. 238).

Page 239. Dean Wickart, Earl of Galway, Mr De la Mothe, Earl of Lifford, Duke of Schomberg, Duke of Montagne, St Evremond, Des Maizeaux, Barbesson, Pierre, Jourdan, Finch, Meadows, Parry.

Page 240. Ramsey, Denis, Alcock, Pyke, Perry.

CHAPTER XXII. (pp. 241-259).

Grand Group of Families founded by the Refugees.

Page 241. From Dean Allix, son of the great Allix, two families spring:—

(1.) Allix of Willoughby Hall. (2.) Allix of Swaffham.

Page 242. From the admirable Pasteur Aufrère the family of Aufrère of Hoveton and Foulsham Old Hall descends in direct succession. The pasteur's second son, George René Aufrère, had one child, Sophia, the ancestress of the Earls of Yarborough. [The following notice appeared in the Scots Magazine:—*Died*, 1st Sept. 1804, Mrs Aufrère, mother-in-law of Lord Yarborough. By the death of this venerable old lady his lordship will come into possession of £50,000 ready money, and one of the finest collections of paintings in this country. The late Sir Joshua Reynolds frequently said that it contained a greater variety of pieces by first masters of the Italian, Dutch, French, and Flemish schools than any other private collection in England, and estimated it at £200,000 value. It is supposed that the deceased, in conformity with her promises frequently repeated, has besides left a legacy of £10,000 to each

of his lordship's six daughters. His lordship's two sons, it is also supposed, will enjoy £20,000 each besides the Chelsea estate.]

NOTE.

As to page 243. In correction of my mistakes, I here note that Mrs Aufrère, who died in 1850, was the mother of George Anthony Aufrère, Esq. The date of this gentleman's birth was 1794, and his wife, I rejoice to hear, is alive. Mrs Barclay, sister of Mr Aufrère, died 13th February 1868, and her husband, George Barclay, Esq., in 1869.

Page 243. The family of Boileau has the most magnificent pedigree of any of the refugee families. Etienne Boileau, Grand Prevost of Paris in 1258, is a historical personage; and the pedigree traced up to him is without a flaw or gap. The family was ennobled in 1371. [I regret that this date is misprinted 1731 in my second vol.]

NOTE.

There is a lithographed genealogy of the family of Boileau of Castelnau by Mrs Innes. This lady, *née* Jane Alicia M'Leod, is a daughter of General Duncan M'Leod, by Henrietta Caroline Lestock Friell, daughter of Peter Friell and Anne Charlotte Boileau, and granddaughter of Simeon Boileau and Magdalen Desbrisay. Mrs Innes's brother, the late Sir Donald Friell M'Leod, K.S.I. and C.B., whose lamented death occurred on November 28th 1872, was "one of the most experienced and highly esteemed Indian statesman of the day;" born in 1810, educated at the High School of Edinburgh, and at Haileybury College. At Haileybury he took high honours in the native languages, mathematics, and drawing. During the first three years of his career in India he was employed at Monghyr, in the province of Bengal; then for twelve years in the Saugor and Nerbudda territories. For a short time he assisted the late Colonel Sleeman in the suppression of murders by Thugs and Dacoits; and for six years filled the office of Magistrate of Benares. He gained a high reputation by the happy influence he exercised over all classes of the people, and the manner in which he secured their co-operation in matters of local improvement and the repression of crime. His success as Magistrate of Benares led to his promotion, in 1849, to the important post of commissioner of the territory then recently acquired from the Sikhs, and known as the Trans-Sutlej States. There his rare powers of conciliation had ample scope in smoothing the difficulties and allaying the animosities incidental to the successive domination of Sikhs over Rajpoots, and Englishmen over Sikhs. In 1854 he became Financial Commissioner of the Punjab, and during the crisis of 1857 was, with Sir Robert Montgomery, one of the trusted councillors of Sir John Lawrence, who has borne testimony to the value of his services and his serene and resolute bearing in that trying time. In 1865 he was, on the recommendation of Sir John Lawrence, appointed Lieutenant-Governor of the Punjab, and shortly afterwards received the honour of Knight Commander of the Star of India, the Companionship of the Bath having been granted him in recognition of his services in 1857. After holding office five years and a half as Lieutenant-Governor, he handed over the government to the late Sir Henry Durand, and returned to England from a service of upwards of forty years, during the whole of which period he visited England once only.—(Illustrated London News.)

Page 244. From a refugee gentleman of singular worth have sprung the families of Bosanquet of Dingestow, and Bosanquet of Broxbournebury, and other branches.

Page 245. The family of Chamier springs by female descent from the illustrious Daniel Chamier, their male ancestor in the last century being John Des Champs, Esq., the heir of his accomplished uncle, Anthony Chamier, Esq., M.P., Under Secretary of State, whose name he assumed.

Page 246. The Courtauld family has its origin fully detailed in Chapter XIV. [Colonel Chester has carried the pedigree back to another generation. The father of the refugee was the first of the family who settled in the Island of Oleron. Peter Courtauld, of St Peter, Isle

of Oleron, was the principal merchant, and apparently, through his successful industry, the monopolist of the trade and manufactures of the island ; his wife, the refugee's mother, was Judith Gibaud ; besides Augustine there was also another son, Peter, and a daughter, Judith, wife of Gideon Gannet. Before 19th September 1686 the father had married a second wife, Anne Cagna ; this lady made her will on 19th August 1689, and in it she says :—" First, I recommend my soul to God the Father Almighty, who hears this prayer for the sake of His dear Son my Saviour Jesus Christ, who has shed His precious blood upon the cross for our sins, to have pity and compassion upon it, and at its departure from the body to receive it graciously into His holy paradise in the ranks of the faithful, to the enjoyment of eternal life."]

Page 246. From Daubuz, the erudite commentator, spring the family of Daubuz of Leyton, and another family, represented by Rev. John Daubuz, rector of Killiow.

Page 247. The family of De la Cherois springs by direct lineal descent from Major Nicholas de la Cherois. (See Chapter XVI.)

Page 248. The family of De la Cherois Crommelin springs from Samuel De la Cherois (*born 1744, died 1816*), a cadet of the De la Cherois family. This gentleman succeeded by will to the estate of his kinsman, Nicholas Crommelin of Carrowdore, and assumed the additional surname of Crommelin. [*Erratum*—Page 148, line 2d from foot, for "S. L. S., senior," read "S. L. C., senior."]

Page 249. The family of De la Condamine is of French Protestant descent. [André de de la Condamine of Nismes, Jeanne Adgierre, his wife, and their children, Pierre and Jeanne, were, on 11th August 1719, recognised by the Ecclesiastical Court of Guernsey after having expressed their penitence for having been at Mass in France.]

Page 250. The respectable Irish family of Du Bourdieu is descended from a Rev. John Armand Du Bourdieu, chaplain to the Duke of Richmond and Lennox ; he seems to have been alive in 1733, and by his wife, the Countess D'Espuage, he had a son, the Rev. Saumarez Du Bourdieu.

Page 251. The family of Dury of Bonsall claims Huguenot ancestry.

Page 252. From the Baron D'Estaille there descended the families of Esdaile of Cothelstone and Esdaile of Burley Manor.

Page 250. The family of Fonnereau of Christ Church Park descends from Zacharie Fonnereau, a refugee of noble birth, claiming descent from the Comtes De Poitiers et d'Evreux.

Page 251. The family of Gambier descends from Norman Huguenots. The numerous branches spring from James Gambier, barrister-at-law, Director of the French Hospital in 1727. The head of the family at the beginning of this century was Samuel Gambier, Esq., whose brother was Admiral, Lord Gambier.

Pages 251-2. There is an English family, Gausson of Brookman's Park, and an Irish family, Gausson of Lakeview House. They are not related to each other, but both are recognised as Huguenot refugee families.

Page 252. The family of Gervais of Cecil, county of Tyrone, is of Huguenot descent.

Page 252. The Girardot family descends from Protestant refugees from Dijon. See also page 318 of my volume second.

Page 252. The Gosset family descends from Norman refugees.

Page 253. The family of Harenc, late of Footscray Place, is of Huguenot descent.

Page 253. The family of Kenny claims Huguenot ancestry.

Page 254. The well-represented and venerated families of La Touche, and Digges La Touche, descend from an eminent refugee, David Digues, Seigneur de la Touche.

Page 255. The family of Luard of Blyborough Hall, and other families of the name, spring from a refugee from Caen.

Page 255. The family of Majendie of Hedingham Castle descends from the same refugee ancestry as the late Bishop of Bangor. See p. 373.

Page 255. The Montresor family is descended from refugees whose surname was Le Tresor.

Page 256. The Olivier family has a distinct Huguenot pedigree, but whether any of its members were refugees, I am not informed.

Page 256. The family of Petit sprang from the Norman family of Petit des Etans.

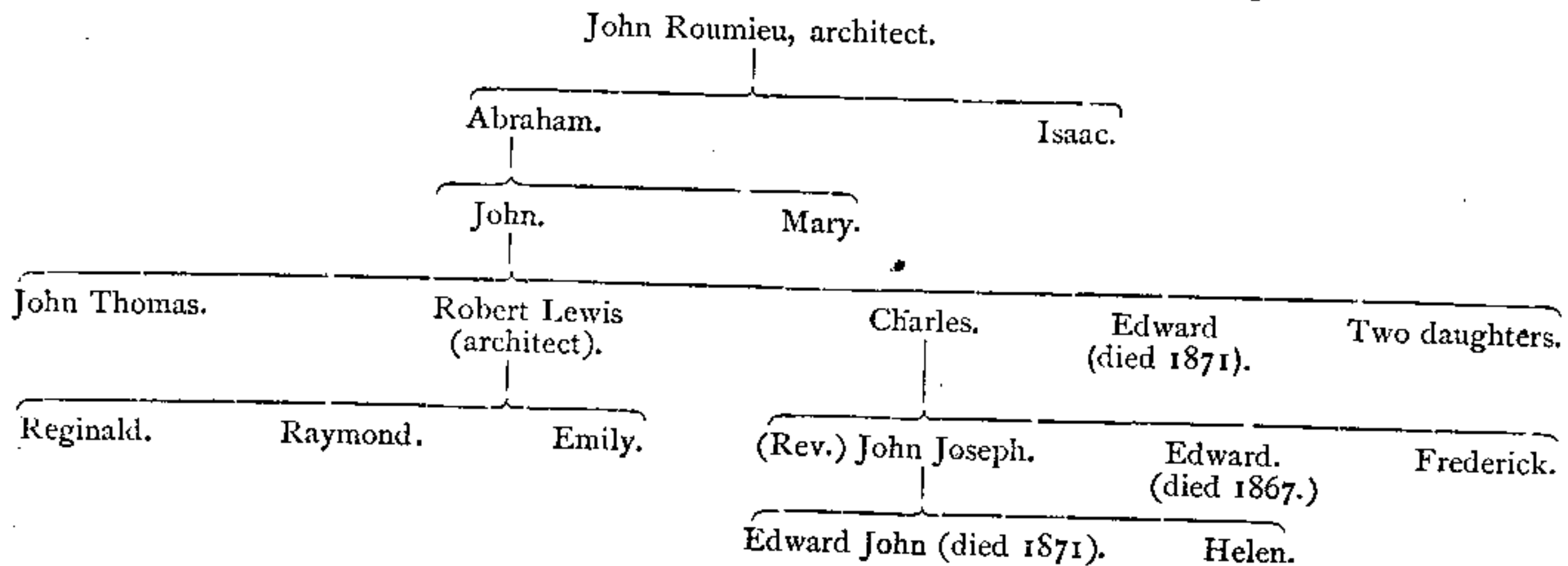
Page 256. The Porcher family descended from the Comtes de Richebourg.

Page 256. The Portal family is of noble Albigenian and Huguenot descent. See Chapter XVI.

Page 257. The Roumieu family is also of Albigenian and Huguenot descent. The name was originally spelt *Romieu*. Among the Naturalizations, List XIV., I have copied the name as Roumie: probably I should have decyphered it "Romieu," (the clerk's mistake for "Romieu.")

NOTE.

The Rev. John Joseph Roumieu has sent me the following corrections and additional facts. The great Romieu was Romieu de Villeneuve, and his family became extinct in the third or fourth generation after him; he was Prime Minister to Raymond Berenger, Comte de Provence (not to the Comte de Toulouse, who was at war with the Comte de Provence, until Romieu obtained an honourable and advantageous peace). As to the refugee (whose ancestor was probably Garcias Romei, or Romieu, 1112), he had three sons (names unknown); John, the architect, was a son of one of these, and therefore the refugee's grandson.



Page 257. The family of Salmond of Waterfoot claims Huguenot refugee ancestry. [John Samon was naturalized, 3d July 1701, List XXV.]

Page 158. The Tahourdin family springs from a refugee of Anjou, who was naturalized in 1687. See List XIII.

Page 258. The refugee family bearing the surname of Vignoles springs from one of the noblesse of Languedoc, Vignoles, Sieur de Prades.

In connection with this important group of families, in consequence of their marriages, for many of which I found room, the following names occur:—

Page 242. Greene, Amsincq, Regis, Grove, Du Val, Bate, Pelham, De Gastine, Cutting, Norris, Carthew, Lockhart.

Page 243. Wehrman, Barclay, Rivers, De Montcalm, De Calvière, De Vignoles.

Page 244. Descury, Hardy, Droz, Macleod, Desbrisay (or De Brizé), De Barbut, Thomas, Lucas, Hayes, Melchior, Fonnereau.

Page 245. Dunster, Gaussen, Fletcher, Tindal, Franks, Ives, Bevan, De Kantzow, De Bourniquel, De Maffée.

Page 246. De la Mejanelle, Burnaby, Sewell, Solly.

Page 247. Baril, Arundel, Westenra, Baroness Hastings, Earl of Huntingdon, Vanneck, Lord Huntingfield, Cornière, De Lalande, Countess of Mount-Alexander, Boileau, Grueber.

Page 248. De Moleyns, Lord Ventry, De Falcon, De Vezenobre, De Chasteuil, Du Rodier de la Brugière, De Montblanc St Martin, Agerre de Fons, Neel, Bowden, Truffet, Belcastel.

Page 249. Coutart, Agnew, Carnegie, De la Valade.

Page 250. Shelley, De Valliquerville, Vauquelin des Ifs, Benezet, Champion de Crespigny, Williams.

Page 251. Mead, Cornish, Middleton, Lady Barham, Noel, Monpessor, Snell, Iremonger, Lady Chatterton, Pitt, Earl of Romney, Matthew.

Page 252. Valat, Bosanquet, Fortescue, Fabre, Balaguier, Girard, Close, Tisdall, André, Dashwood, D'Allain, Frankland.

Page 253. Durell, Cotton, Berens, Lord Bexley, Courtney.

Page 254. Biard, Chevalier.

Page 255. Chaigneau, Thwaites, Verbeck, Bouryan, Dalbiac, Ashhurst, Hoghton, Earl of Crawford and Balcarres, Lord Headley.

Page 256. Hayes, Serces, Cherigny, Du Pre, Burnaby, Chamier.

Page 257. Earl of Minto, Bart, De Forbin, La Touche, Puget, Bosanquet.

Page 258. Western, Larpent, Graydon, Berney, Lumley, Earl of Milltown, Le Bas, Hannay, De Baschi, D'Aubais, Rochemore, De Vendargues, Boileau, Du Roure, D'Esperandieu, D'Aiguesfondes, Du Fay, Nicolas, Gignoux, Ligonier de Bonneval.

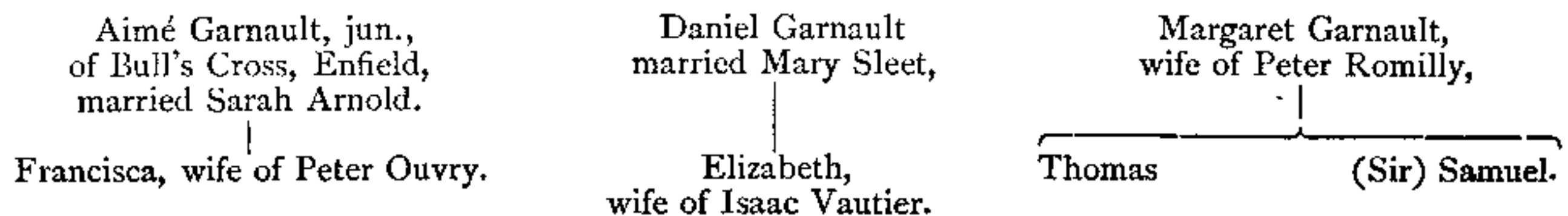
Page 559. Low, Dumont de Bostaquet.

CHAPTER XXIII. (pp. 259-262.)

The Romilly Group of Families.

This group is named after its most distinguished member, Sir Samuel Romilly (died 1818), son of Peter, son of Stephen, son of Estienne Romilly of Montpellier, a refugee in 1701.

Aimé Garnault, senior, a refugee of good family, from Picardy, had two brothers, John, and Michael of Enfield (*died* 1745). Aimé's children (those with whom we are concerned) were:—



The Garnault family was thus a bond of union among the group of the families of Garnault, Ouvry, Vautier, and Romilly. The complete group appears in the will of Mr Philip Delahaize, who was connected with the Garnault family by some link not yet recovered.

NOTES.

Under the heading LA HAIZE, the Messieurs Haag have an article on a Jean de la Haize, appended to which there is this sentence:—"A Norman family of the same name also professed Protestantism; they passed to England at the Revocation." The first of the name on record is in the Register of the *Artillerie* French Church in London, viz., Moyse Delahaize, and Marie Alavoine, his wife, *anno* 1715; he was the father of Philip Delahaize, Esq., whose will diffused so much happiness, and laid the foundation of so much prosperity. The former Mr Delahaize seems to have had three brothers, Thomas (*died* 1749), Charles (*died* 1750), and Peter (*died* 1768). Of these only Charles was married, and his daughter was Mrs Cook.

The name Alavoine appears earlier. In 1692 in the Register of La Patente, Spitalfields,

Judicq Alavoine is entered as married to Ambrose Pointer (or Pointier). In *Artillerie Register* in 1719 we find Judith Alavoine married to Jaques Godin. Samuel Alavoine, who died in 1746, had a daughter, Esther Deheulle, and another daughter, Mary (died 1767, aged 72), wife of John Terron (died 1776, aged 91). Mr Abraham Deheulle, who died in 1763, was the father of Esther (died 1782), wife of Richard Dalton, Esq. The father of Mrs Moses Delahaize was Daniel Alavoine (*born 1662, died 1729*).

The surname Ouvry occurs in the registers under the various spellings of Oufrey, Oufry, Ovré, Ouvrés, Overy. On 5th June 1708, the Duke of Marlborough writes to the Earl of Pembroke, Lord Lieutenant of Ireland, in favour of Major Ovray, who, having served the crown for thirty-six years was about to retire from the army in order to settle in Ireland, and "always behaved himself, as his officers inform me, with honour and reputation." The purport of the Duke's request to the Earl is, "Bestow upon him some mark of your favour and goodness. Enable him to support himself and his family with comfort, and in a manner some way suitable to the character he has borne."

I could not find room for Mr Delahaize's will in my volume second. I supply the defect now. The following is an exact copy, except as to some of the names. I have not thought it necessary to follow the testator in changing Ouvry into Overy, or Aimé into Amy.

IN THE NAME OF GOD, *Amen*.—I, PHILIP DELAHAIZE, of Tottenham High Cross, in the county of Middlesex, Esquire, being of sound and disposing mind, memory, and understanding, praised be Almighty God for the same, do make and declare this to be my last will and testament, in manner following—that is to say—I will that I may be decently interred, as my relations have hitherto been, in my family vault at Tottenham High Cross aforesaid, and do direct that, as soon as may be after my decease, the present Ledger-Stone over such vault be removed, and in the room thereof a new one be put there, with the same inscriptions thereon as on the present one, together with the names and deaths of such other persons of my family as have been since buried there, and my own name and time of my death, and otherwise as is usual so to do. Item, I give and devise unto Mr Peter Romilly, Mr Walter Dench, and Mr Fenwick Lyddal, and their heirs, executors, and administrators, all and every of my freehold and other my real, and all also my leasehold messuages, lands, tenements, and hereditaments whatsoever and wheresoever, with their and every of their rights, members, and appurtenances, and all other my personal estate whatsoever, in trust nevertheless, to and for such uses, intents, and purposes as hereinafter mentioned—that is to say—in trust within eighteen calendar months after my decease, or sooner if convenient so to do, absolutely to sell and dispose of all such freehold and other real and leasehold estates for the best price or prices that can or may be had or gotten for the same, and to convey and assign the same respectively to, and to the use and behoof of, such person or person who shall so purchase the same, his, her, or their heirs, executors, administrators, and assignees, according to my right and interest therein, and to receive the respective consideration moneys to be paid therefor, and all and every part of such moneys, as also the rents and profits of such freehold, real, and leasehold estates till such sales can or may be had and compleated. And all my other personal estate and effects whatsoever I give and dispose of as follows—that is to say—In the first place, I order that all my just debts and funeral expenses be fully paid. Item, I direct that the sum of two thousand pounds of lawful money of Great Britain be laid out in Government Securities, and the interest or dividends thereof paid to Mr Aimée Garnault of Bull's Cross, in the parish of Enfield in the county of Middlesex during his life, and at his decease the principal to be divided among his three daughters, Francisca, now married to Mr Peter Ouvry, and Ann Garnault and Sarah Garnault, or such of them as shall be then living; but if they shall then be all dead, I give the same to the executors or administrators of the survivor of them. Item, I give unto Mrs Sarah Garnault, wife of the said Aimée Garnault, a diamond mourning ring of fifty guineas value. Item, I give unto the said Francisca Ouvry the sum of £2000, and unto the said Ann Garnault the sum of £2000, and unto the said Sarah Garnault, the daughter, the sum of £3000. Item, I give unto Mrs Mary Garnault, widow of Daniel Garnault, for her life the dividends to arise from the sum

of £2000, which I direct to be invested in Government Securities, and at her decease I give the principal thereof to and among all such her children by the said Daniel Garnault as shall be living at the time of her death, equally to be divided among them, except that her eldest son shall have no share thereof. Item, I give unto Samuel Garnault, one of the sons of the said Mary Garnault, the sum of £2000; to Joseph Garnault, one other of her sons, the sum of £2000; and to Mary Detull [Detheuil?], one of her daughters, the sum of £1000; and to Elizabeth Vautier, one other of her daughters, the sum of £2000; and to Aimée Garnault, the other daughter of the said Mary Garnault, the sum of £2000. Item, I do direct that the sum of £2000 be laid out in Government Securities, and that the dividends thereof be paid to and for the use of the said Peter Romilly and Margaret his wife, for their lives and the life of the survivor of them, and at the decease of the survivor I give the principal thereof among such of their children as shall then be living, equally to be divided among them; but if they shall all be then dead, then I give the same to the executors or administrators of the survivor. Item, I give unto Thomas Romilly, one of the children of the said Peter Romilly, the sum of £2000; to Samuel Romilly, one other of his children, the sum of £2000; and to Catherine Romilly, daughter of the said Peter Romilly, the sum of £3000. Item, I do give unto the said Peter Romilly the further sum of £1000. Item, I do direct that the sum of £3000 be invested in Government Securities, and that the dividends or interest thereof be paid to Miss Margaret Farquier for her life, and after her death to the said Peter Romilly and his said wife during their lives and the life of the survivor of them, and after the death of such survivor the money to arise from the sale thereof to be paid to and among such of the children of said Peter Romilly and his said wife as shall then be living, equally to be divided among them; but if they shall all be then dead, then the same to go to the executors or administrators of the survivor of them. Item, I do direct that the further sum of £7000 be laid out in Government Securities, and the dividends thereof be paid to Mrs Susanna Cooke, daughter of my late uncle Mr Charles Delahaize, deceased, and now the wife of Mr Cooke, for her life, and the same to be for her sole and separate use, exclusive of her present or any after-taken husband, and for whose debts and engagements the same shall not be liable, and her receipts alone to be only discharge therefor; and from and after her death I give such the dividends thereof to her said husband for his life; and from and after the decease of the survivor of them I do direct that such dividends be paid to Ann Cooke their daughter for her life; and from and after her decease that the moneys arising by the sale thereof be paid to and for the use and benefit of such of the children of her the said Ann Cooke, if any [she?] shall have, in such shares and proportions as she shall, by her last will and testament in writing, or by any other writing to be by her signed in her lifetime in the presence of two or more witnesses, direct or appoint the same, notwithstanding her then coverture in case she shall then be married, and in default of such direction or appointment, then to the use and behoof of all the children of her the said Ann Cooke which she shall leave living at the time of her death, equally to be divided among them; and if she shall have no such children then living, then the same to go and belong to the next of [kin?] of her the said Ann Cooke. Item, I do direct that the further sum of £5000 be laid out in Government Securities, and the dividends thereof be paid to the said Ann Cooke for her life, and that she may dispose of the moneys to arise by the sale thereof after her death among such her children aforesaid, or in default of her so disposing thereof the same to go equally to and among all such her children which she shall leave living at her death, or, if no such children, the same to go to her then next of kin, in the very same manner as I have directed of and concerning the said other moneys given to her as aforesaid upon the death of the survivor of her said father and mother. Item, I do direct that all such moneys as I have ordered to be laid out in Government Securities as aforesaid (except those for the benefits of the said Susanna Cooke, and her husband and daughter, which I direct to be invested for their benefits within three calendar months next after my death) are to be invested within six calendar months next after my death. And all the other of the above-mentioned Legacys I do order to be paid within twelve calendar months next after my

death, save as to such of those legatees who shall be under the age of twenty-one years, their said legacies to be paid to them respectively on their attaining that age.

Item, I give to Mr Peter Alavoine a Diamond mourning ring of the value of 50 guineas. Also, I bequeath unto the respective Governors or Trustees of the several Hospitals in or near London, called St Thomas's Hospital, Bartholomew Hospital, and the London Infirmary, £100 for each Hospital to be respectively applied for the respective Benefits of the Sick, Lane, and Wounded there, as usual in such cases. And I give to the Governors of the Magdalen Hospital £100 for the use of such Hospital. Item, I give unto the Governors or Trustees of St Luke's Hospital for Incurable Lunatics £100 for the benefit of such lunatics in such hospital. Item, I give to the Elders and Deacons of the French Church in Threadneedle Street, London, £100 for the use of the poor, and the like sum of £100 to the Elders and Deacons of the French Church in Artillery Lane, London, for the use of the poor. Item, I give unto the Trustees of the Free Grammar School at Tottenham High Cross aforesaid £100 for the benefit of such school, and unto the Churchwardens and Overseers of the Parish of Tottenham aforesaid £100 for the benefit of the poor of that parish, as the minister and churchwardens and overseers of such parish shall think proper. Item, I give unto the churchwardens and overseers of the poor of the parish of Saint Michael Bassishaw, London, £100 for the use of the poor of that parish. Item, I give to the governors or trustees, or by whatever other name or names they are described, of the French Hospital near St Luke's Church in Old Street, the like sum of £100, for the benefit of persons taken into such hospital; and which legacies, given to such hospitals, churches, parishes, and school, shall be paid within one calendar month next after my death.

Item, I give unto the Governor, Deputy-Governor, and other the Directors of the Bank of England, each a gold mourning ring of the value of one guinea; and unto each of the proprietors of the New River Company who usually sit at and make a Board, one gold mourning ring of one guinea value. Item, I give unto Mrs Catherine Charon, the wife of Mr Charon, and heretofore Catherine Levillaine, the sum of £200. Item, I give unto Miss Ann Stone and Miss Mary Stone the sum of £1500 a-piece, to be paid within 3 calendar months next after my death. Item, I give to the said Mr Walter Dench the sum of £5000, to Mr Fenwick Lyddall the sum of £1000, to Mr Nasdale, a weaver, who married the daughter of Rachel Delahaize, the sum of £200; to Mr John Beard, carpenter, the sum of £200; to Mr William Case, nephew of the said Walter Dench, £500; to Mr John Andrew Baumbach, and to Mr Henry Metcalfe, each £100, all of which last-mentioned legacies to be paid within 6 calendar months next after my death. Item, I give unto the said Walter Dench my share of the lease of the house in Basinghall Street, London, wherein he and I now dwell, and the fixtures and other things belonging thereto or therein, and such of the household goods and furniture as belongs to me; but my upright harpsichord in such house I give to Miss Ann Garnault, daughter of the said Mr Aimé Garnault. Item, I give unto the said Susanna Cooke, to buy herself and husband, and her said daughter Ann mourning with, the sum of £100, to be paid her immediately after my death, one-third part thereof to be laid out for the said Ann. Item, I give unto Mr Sampson Carver 50 guineas; to Mrs Alavoine, her two daughters, each a diamond ring of the value of 10 guineas; to Mrs Godin, Mrs Wapshare, wife of Mr William Wapshare of Salisbury, Mrs Mary Langton, wife of Mr David Langton, William Willis, Esquire, banker, and Captain Andrew Riddle, each a diamond mourning ring of 20 guineas value; to the eldest son of the said David Garnault, deceased, a diamond mourning ring of the value of 50 guineas; to James Townsend, Esquire, of Tottenham, a diamond mourning ring of 20 guineas value; and Mr Jonathan Coulson a diamond mourning ring of the value of 10 guineas; to Doctor Clarke of Tottenham, my physician, Mr Cad (*i.e.*, Cadwallader) Coker, Mr Page of Tottenham; and Mr Henry Fletcher, Mr Peter Deschamp, Mr John Deschamp, Mr John Rhodolph Bartenschleigh, Mr John Gresley, senior, Mr John Gresley, younger, and his wife, who live at Bristol; Mr William Laforce, Mr Peter Laforce, and Mr John Hanbury of Bucklersbury, London; Mr William Stone of Salisbury, and his wife and three daughters, Mr

William Wapshare and his son Charles, and Mr Henry Dench, each a gold ring of one guinea value. Item, I give a gold ring of one guinea value to each of the above-named legatees who have not rings given to them, and to the two ministers of Tottenham I give each the like mourning ring of one guinea value.

Item, I give unto my gardener, coachman, footman, and each of my women servants that shall be living with me at my death, either in London or at Tottenham, £10 a-piece, and also £5 to each of them for mourning, over and above all charges that may be due from me to them respectively at my death, such legacies to be paid immediately after my death. Item, I do will and direct that such person or persons who shall purchase all or any of my aforesaid estates, shall not be liable to see the application, or be answerable for the non-application, of all or any part of the purchase moneys to be paid by them or any of them therefor. And I do direct that all my said trustees' and executors' costs, charges, and expenses relating to or any-wise concerning the trusts hereby reposed in them, or any of them, shall be fully paid out of the said trust estates, and that the one of them shall not be answerable for the other of them, or for the acts, deeds, receipts, payments, neglects, or defaults, the one of them or the other of them, but each of them only for his own acts, deeds, receipts, payments, neglects, and defaults. Item, I do hereby authorise my said executors, or the survivors or survivor of them, his or their executors or administrators, to compound or agree, settle or adjust, all or any claims or demands which shall or may be made on them in respect of me or my estate (if any there shall be), in such manner as he or they may think most proper, and to pay all necessary sums of money for the compounding or satisfying the same out of my estate aforesaid. And I do empower my said trustees, for the two first years next after my decease, or so long thereof as my said estates shall remain unsold, to pay any sum of money out of my estate not exceeding the yearly sum of £50, for managing and taking care of my estates, and receiving the rents thereof, and keeping the books relating thereto. And I do hereby declare, that in case all my estates and effects, by reason of the fall of Government securities or otherwise, shall fall short or deficient in paying and satisfying the aforesaid legacies, then I do direct that each my said legatees whose legacies amount to two hundred pounds or upwards, do abate out of their legacies in proportion to such deficiency. Item, as to all the rest residue and remainder of the moneys to arise by sale of or from all or any part of my real and personal estates, I give and bequeath the same and every part to the said Mr Aimé Garnault, and to his aforesaid three daughters, and to the aforesaid Samuel Garnault and Joseph Garnault, and the aforesaid three daughters of the said Mary Garnault, and to the aforesaid Peter Romilly and his said two sons and daughter, and to the aforesaid Margaret Farquier, and to the aforesaid Susanna Cooke and her daughter Ann Cooke, and to the said Walter Dench and Fenwick Lyddal, equally to be divided amongst them, which I expressly direct to be done within two years next after my death; but my executors shall not be paid any part thereof, unless they prove this my will, and take upon themselves the execution thereof; but the share or shares of such executors so refusing shall go and belong to the other and others of my said residuary legatees, equally among them, share and share alike. And I do hereby constitute and appoint the said Peter Romilly, Walter Dench, and Fenwick Lyddal joint executors of this my will, and revoke all former wills by me at any time heretofore made. In witness whereof I, the said testator, Philip Delahaize, to this my last will and testament, contained in this and the four preceding sheets of paper, set my hand and seal, namely, my seal at the top of the first of the said sheets, where all the said sheets are fastened together, and my hand at the bottom of each of the said preceding sheets, and my hand and seal to this last sheet, this 2d day of November, the 10th year of the reign of His Majesty King George the Third, 1769.

PHILIP DELAHAIZE.

Signed, sealed, published, and declared by the said testator, Philip Delahaize, as and for his last will and testament, in our presence, who in his presence, and at his request, and in the presence of each other, subscribed our names witnesses thereto; the words *fifty guineas* in the first sheet, the words *give unto the said Peter Romilly the further sum of £1000*. Item, I do for

her life in the second sheet, the word *out* in the third, and the words *a diamond mourning ring of the value of 20 guineas* in the fourth sheet being first interlined, and the word *each* in such fourth sheet first struck out, and the word *such* in the first sheet, and the word *arise* in the second sheet, and the words or names *Mr William John* in the fourth sheet being first wrote on erasures.

John Archer, Richard Nelson, William Bannister.

Before I signed the within will I read the same, and which is according to my direction, as witness my hand this 2 November 1769.

Philip Delahaize.

Proved at London, 29 November 1769, by Peter Romilly, Walter Dench, and Fenwick Lyddal, the executors named in the will.

Additional Note as to the Ouvry family.—Francisca Ingram Ouvry, whose beautiful Huguenot tales I have named in my vol. ii., page 261, has just published (1873) a third, named “Hubert Montreuil, or the Huguenot and the Dragoon.” To the tale is prefixed this inscription:—“To the memory of Louis de Marolles and Isaac Le Fevre, true comrades in the noble band of French martyrs who died for their faith in the reign of Louis XIV., this book is dedicated, as a chaplet twined by unskilled but reverent hands, and laid on their nameless graves.”

CHAPTER XXIV. (pp. 262-271).

The Raboteau Group of Families.

Most of the families of this group were connected with the handsome and heroic Raboteau family, which is now represented in female lines only. (See the *Sunday at Home*, the volume for 1862.)

Page 267. The *Du Bedat* family descends from Matthieu Du Bedat, Advocate in the Parliament of Paris, an illustrious Huguenot, whose draft-memorial to Louis XIV. in behalf of the Protestants still exists in manuscript, and is among the treasures of the Royal Dublin Society. A translation of this document, with an imprint of the original, is given in my volume second, pp. 263-267.

Page 268. The family of *Chaigneau* descends from Chaigneau de Labellonière, near St Jean d'Angely.

Page 269. The ancestors of the famous *Colonel Barré*, M.P. and Privy Councillor, came from Pont-Gibaud.

Page 269. The family of *Le Fanu* descends from a Huguenot nobleman.

Page 270. From Esther and Marie Raboteau have descended families bearing the surnames of Phipps, Holmes, and Elwood.

Page 271. The refugee Raboteau is represented collaterally by families bearing the surnames of D'Arcy and Smythe.

Page 272. The *Tardy* family represent the Huguenot family of Tardy of La Tremblade in Saintonge.

NOTES.

The above-mentioned Du Bedat M.S. is endorsed by one of the Vice-Presidents of the Royal Dublin Society, thus:—

“I received this Draft of a Petition from Willm. Dubedat, Bank of Ireland, 16 December 1834. I. BOYD.”

“Presented to the Royal Dublin Society on the 18 December 1834. I. B., V.P.”

It was through the Rev. Elias Tardy that I received a copy of the lithographed facsimile of the MS., with a view to its being printed in this work.

As to the Lefanu family, Mr Smiles gives the following account of their refugee ancestor. Etienne Le Fanu of Caen having, in 1657, married a Roman Catholic lady, her relatives demanded that the children should be brought up as Romanists. Le Fanu nevertheless had three of them baptized by Protestant ministers; the fourth was seized and baptized by the

Roman Catholic vicar. Madame Le Fanu died, and her brother claimed the children to be educated by him. The magistrates of Caen made an order accordingly, which was confirmed on appeal by the Parliament of Rome in 1671. Le Fanu refused to give up his children. He was therefore tried, and sentenced to imprisonment, and was shut up for three years. At last he fled to England, and eventually settled in Ireland.

Owing to his want of leisure, the eminent representative of the Le Fanu family furnished to my informant no genealogical minutiae; hence his Christian name is wrong in my volume second. The death of Joseph Sheridan Le Fanu (on 7th February 1873) has been the mournful occasion of more correct information, an obituary account having appeared in the *Dublin University Magazine*, of which he was editor and proprietor.

William Le Fanu	=	Henriette Raboteau.
Joseph Le Fanu, Clerk of the Coast in Ireland,	=	Alicia Sheridan.
Very Rev. Thomas Philip Le Fanu, D.D.,	=	Emma Dobbin.
Joseph Sheridan Le Fanu (born 1814, died 1873),	=	Susan, daughter of George Bennett, Q.C. (died 1858).

Joseph Sheridan Le Fanu was called to the Irish Bar in 1839, but forsook law for literature. His first novel was "The House by the Churchyard;" his last was entitled, "Willing to Die."

From a private letter from him, dated 23d April 1866, I quote the following:—"My dear father recollected Henriette Raboteau, his grandmother—he a very young child—she an old woman, a good deal past eighty, muffled in furs. I have her portrait by Mercier—pretty and demure, in a long-waisted white satin dress, and a little mob cap (I have gone and looked in the parlour at it; the cap is graver than that, but her young pretty face and brown hair confused me; she has also a kerchief with lace to it over her neck and shoulders, a little primly placed). The portrait altogether has a curious character of prettiness and formality; and she looks truly a lady."

It is interesting to observe how the refugees have intertwined among the old families of their adopted country. The Tardy family furnishes an illustration. James Tardy, Esq., the refugee's son who founded a family, married in 1813 Mary Anne, daughter of James Johnston, Esq., by Jane Lucretia Fisher, his wife, a lady descended from the Lord Primate, Narcissus Marsh, Archbishop of Armagh, by the Lady Lucretia Hyde (daughter of the first Earl of Clarendon, sister of Anne, the first consort of James II., and aunt of Queen Anne). To Lady Lucretia Marsh Queen Anne bequeathed a valuable oak cabinet, having on its doors the arms of the family of Hyde, surmounted by the Earl's coronet, finely blazoned, and bearing the date 1660. This precious relic was brought by the above named Mrs Tardy into her husband's possession; and as an heirloom from the great statesman and historian, it is still preserved and justly valued by the Rev. Elias Tardy, M.A. and J.P., rector of Aughnamullen.

The following names occur in this chapter:—

Page 267. Faye, Meschinet.

Page 268. Jennede, Castin, Renouward, La Touche, Hassard, Pratt, King, Martyn, Colville, Malet, Napper, Dunne, Bryan.

Page 269. Burton, Loyd, Pelissier, Mercier, Sheridan, Rose.

Page 270. Grogan, Boileau, Thornton, Torpie.

Page 271. Chaigneau, Duke of Kent, Drummond, Cotterill.

CHAPTER XXV. (pp. 271-280).

Offspring of the Refugees among the Clergy.

(1.) Page 271. Richard Chenevix, D.D., Bishop of Waterford and Lismore (*died* 1779), was a grandson of Pasteur Phillippe Chenevix and Anne de Boubers.

(2.) Page 273. Henry William Majendie, D.D., Bishop of Bangor (*born* 1754, *died* 1830),

was the elder great-grandson of Jacques Majendie and Charlotte de Saint-Leger, the younger being Lewis Majendie, afterwards of Hedingham Castle.

(3.) Page 273. James Saurin, Bishop of Dromore (*born 1759, died 1842*), was the great-grandson of Louis Saurin (brother of the pulpit orator), Dean of St Patrick's, Ardagh, and Henriette Cornel de la Bretonnière.

(4.) Page 274. Daniel Letablere, Dean of Tuam (*died 1775*), was the son of a military refugee, René de la Donespe de Lestablere. In connection with him I mentioned Isaac Gervais, Dean of Tuam, and Theophilus Brocas, D.D., Dean of Killala.

NOTES.

Mr Smiles gives several details concerning Dean Letablere's ancestor. It seems that the manor of Lestablère was "in the parishes of Saint-Germain and Mouchamps, near Fontenai, in Lower Poitou;" that the refugee fled to Holland, and came to England with the Prince of Orange; that he died in Dublin in 1729, aged sixty-six. His relatives, who got possession of his French estates, behaved to him with humanity and affection, remitting to him at various times sums of money, *total* 5570 livres; and they gave him a present of 4000 livres in 1723, when he was on a visit to them. His heiress was his last surviving child, wife of Edward Litton, Esq., 37th foot (*born 1754, died 1808*), to whom she was married in 1783. [One of her sons held a good position as a lawyer and politician, namely, the Right Hon. Edward Litton, M.A., Q.C., M.P., and a Master in Chancery in Ireland (*born 1787, died 1870*), father of the Rev. Edward Arthur Litton, M.A. (who won double-first class honours at Oxford in 1835, and was Bampton Lecturer in 1856); also of John Letablere Litton, Barrister-at-Law; also of Mary Letablere Litton, wife of William Carus Wilson, Esq. The Rev. E. A. Litton married Anne Carus Wilson.]

With regard to Dean Brocas, I have also to refer to Smiles. The Dean died in Dublin in 1766; he must therefore have been brought to this country as a child, and been educated in Ireland. His only son and heir, John Brocas, D.D., became Dean of Killala in 1766, and survived till 1806. With the only son of the latter Dean, the Rev. Theophilus Brocas, Rector of Strabane, the male representation ceased. But through Dean John's daughter, Georgina, married in 1804 to Captain Robert Lindesay, the present representative of the family is Walter Lindesay, Esq. of Glenview, county Wicklow, J.P.

(4.) Page 274. Gabriel James Maturin, Dean of St Patrick's, Dublin (*born 1700, died 1746*), was the son of Peter Maturin, Dean of Killala, and grandson of Pasteur Gabriel Maturin, a refugee.

(5.) Page 275. George Lewis Fleury, Archdeacon of Waterford (*died about 1825*), was a great-grandson of a refugee pasteur. See the Naturalisations, List xiii.

(6.) Page 275. Daniel Cornelius de Beaufort, Archdeacon of Tuam (*born 1700, died 1788*), was of French refugee ancestry. [His grandson was the celebrated admiral and hydrographer, Sir Francis Beaufort. See chapter xxvi.]

(7.) Page 276. John Jortin, D.D., Archdeacon of London (*born 1698, died 1770*), was the son of René Jortin, a refugee gentleman of Brittany, by Martha, daughter of Rev. Daniel Rogers.

NOTES.

The Rev. Vicesimus Knock, or Knox, was Dr Jortin's curate, whose son, Vicesimus Knox, was the author of two volumes of "Essays." Essay No. 215, entitled "Cursory Remarks on the Life and Writings of Dr Jortin," is highly eulogistic of the archdeacon as a man, a scholar, and an author. "Since the above remarks were written (says the essayist), I have been informed that several of the sermons of Dr Jortin are translations from the French. He certainly was a great reader of French divinity, and confessedly borrowed from it freely. . . . I must confess that it is possible I may have gone into the style of panegyric, from having known him personally, and beheld him, when a boy, with reverence."

The Rev. William Trollope, in his life of the author, prefixed to a new edition of Dr Jortin's "Remarks on Ecclesiastical History," informs us that he left, in writing, the following directions :—

"Bury me in a private manner, by daylight, at Kensington, in the church, or rather in the new churchyard, and lay a flat stone over the grave. Let the inscription be only thus :—

Joannes Jortin,
mortuus esse desiit,
anno salutis.
ætatis."

The Rev. T. B. Murray, rector of St Dunstan's, supposed that the thought expressed in this epitaph was suggested by the conclusion of an old epitaph in the chancel of the church, dated 1697, on Francis March, a Turkey merchant :—

Ineluctabili morbo cessit, et mortalitati non vitæ valedixit.

(8.) *Page 277.* Balthazar Regis, D.D., Canon of Windsor, who died in 1757, is supposed to have been of French Protestant ancestry.

(9.) *Page 277.* Rev. John Hudel was the son of a Huguenot named Udel.

(10.) *Page 277.* Rev. Jacob Bourdillon, born in 1804, was the son of a refugee.

(11.) *Page 277.* Rev. Jean Pierre Stehelin, F.R.S. (*born 1688, died 1753*), was a French pasteur, and a renowned linguist.

NOTES.

I omitted to mention Stehelin's rare volumes, valued by the booksellers at £3, 10s., entitled, "Rabbinical Literature, or the Traditions of the Jews contained in their Talmud and other mystical writings; likewise the opinions of that people concerning the Messiah, and the time and manner of His Appearing; with an enquiry into the origin, progress, authority, and usefulness of those Traditions," two vols, 1748. I applied to an unfailing source—the Rev. A. B. Grosart's library—and found that a very nice copy is there. The fortunate possessor describes the work as a collection of the quaintly absurd yet not altogether unmeaning usages of the ritualistic Jews, well put together, evidencing extensive reading, and occasionally introducing a pathetic legend.

The surname, Stehelin, is connected with the military service. In 1790 Colonel Stehelin was Lieutenant-Governor of the Royal Military Academy. In 1818 Major-General Edward Stehelin, of the Royal Artillery, wrote to John Mackintosh, Esq., Assistant-Surgeon, recalling "the great zeal and attention paid by you in the execution of your duty as a medical officer under my command in the West Indies," and, "a series of almost continued heavy rains while the operations were carrying on against the island of Martinique in the year 1809." In the *Times*, August 1846, an advertisement appeared :—"The next of kin of the undermentioned will hear of something to their advantage by applying to Brundrett, Randall, Simmons, and Brown, 10 King's Bench Walk, Temple, London, agents for the Registrar of the Supreme Court, Madras, namely, Captain E. B. Stehelin, H. M. 41st regiment Foot, 1827."

(12.) *Page 278.* Rev. James Rouquet, curate in Bristol, and chaplain to the Earl of Deloraine (*born 1730, died 1776*), was the son of a refugee gentleman and martyr.

(13.) *Page 279.* Rev. William Romaine, M.A. (*born 1714, died 1795*), the justly celebrated London clergyman, was the son of a refugee merchant and corn-dealer, settled in Hartlepool. He was rector of the united parishes of St Andrew by the Wardrobe, and St Ann's, Blackfriars.

NOTES.

An interesting "Life of Romaine," by Rev. Thomas Haweis, LL.B. and M.D., rector of All Saints, Aldwinkle, and chaplain to the late Countess of Huntingdon (London, 1797), contains graphic details, some of which I now quote.

"It is now more than forty years since my first acquaintance with Mr Romaine commenced. . . . His stature was of the middling size, his visage thin and marked ; the lines of his face were strong ; and, as he advanced in age, deeply furrowed ; his eye was quick and keen, yet his aspect benign, and frequently smiling ; his manners were plain ; I thought his address rather rough than polished ; he dressed in a way peculiar to himself ; he wore a suit of blue cloth always, a grey wig without powder ; his stockings were coarse and blue as his clothes."

"He rose during the last fifty years at five o'clock, breakfasted at six, dined at one on some plain dish, and often (as I have seen) on cold meat and a pudding, drank little or no wine, supped at eight, and retired at nine."

"His elocution was free and easy ; his voice, though not sonorous, clear ; and his articulation distinct. His sermons were neither so long, nor delivered with the same exertions, as those of many of his brethren ; and I impute to this a measure of his uncommon health, as his bodily health was by this means less impaired. . . . Towards the end of his life I thought his voice somewhat lower, but he was exceedingly well heard to the last—preserved his teeth, spoke as distinctly as ever ; his intellect and memory appeared not the least impaired, and except the wrinkles of his face, his body bore no mark of infirmity ; he walked faster and more vigorously than I could."

In his younger days he had been unfriendly to dissenters ; but maturer consideration, though it did not change his own opinions, made him respectful to theirs. "Sir," said he to a dissenting minister of Bristol, "I have been very high-church in the former years of my life, but the Lord has brought me down ; and now I can rejoice in, and wish well to, the ministers of my Master, of whatever denomination."

The following epitaph is in the church of St Anne's, Blackfriars :—

In a vault beneath lies the mortal part of
THE REV. WILLIAM ROMAINE, A.M.,
Thirty years Rector of these United Parishes,
and forty-six years Lecturer of St Dunstan's-in-the-West.
Raised up of God for an important work in His Church,
a scholar of extensive learning, a Christian of eminent piety,
a preacher of peculiar gifts and animation,
consecrating all his talents to the investigation of Sacred Truth,
during a ministry of more than half a century,
he lived, conversed, and wrote, only to exalt the Saviour.
Mighty in the Scriptures, he ably defended, with eloquence and zeal, the
equal perfections of the Triune Jehovah, exhibited in man's redemption,
The Father's everlasting love,
the Atonement, Righteousness, and compleat Salvation of the Son,
the regenerating influence of the Eternal Spirit,
with the operations and enjoyments of a purifying faith.
When displaying these essential Doctrines of the Gospel
with a simplicity and fervour rarely united,
his enlivened countenance expressed the joy of his soul.
God owned the Truth,
and multitudes, raised from guilt and ruin to the hope of endless felicity,
became seals to his ministry,
the blessings and ornaments of society.
Having manifested the purity of his principles in his life
to the age of 81, July 26, 1795,
he departed in the Triumph of Faith, and entered into Glory.
The grateful inhabitants of these parishes, with other witnesses of these facts,
erected this monument.

In the *New Annual Register* I find a memorandum of a ceremonial which may interest some of my readers:—"May 2d, 1781. Yesterday was holden at Sion College the anniversary meeting of the London clergy, when a Latin sermon was preached in St Alphage Church, by their president, the Rev. James Waller, D.D., after which the following gentlemen were elected officers for the year ensuing—the Rev. John Douglas, D.D., president; Peter Whalley, LL.B., and William Romaine, M.A., deans; Thomas Weales, D.D., Samuel Carr, M.A., George Stinton, D.D., and Henry Whitfield, D.D., assistants."

The following names occur in this chapter:—Chenevix D'Eply (p. 271).

Page 272. [For "Boisron Vashon," read "Boisrond, Vashon"]. Earl of Chesterfield, Crommelin, Latrobe, Foy, Reynette, Sandoz, Franquefort, Fleury, Grueber, Perrin, Latrobe, Bessonnet, Tabiteau, Boisrond, Vashon, Espaignet, Delandre, Gervais, Denis, Richion, Dobier, Devoree, Jaumard.

Page 273. Dejourad, Saint-Leger, Mauzy, Routledge, Cotton, Lear, Fynes-Clinton, Hewett, Tournier.

Page 274. Wynne, Lyster, Vareilles de Champredon, Vareilles de la Roche, Virasel (see also vol. i., p. 154).

Page 275. Rochebrune, Archbishop of Tuam (Power Trench), Ryland, M'Clintock, Gougeon.

Page 276. Earl of Orford (Russell), Rooke, Shovel, Pope, Rosen, Chibnall, Herring.

Page 277. Darby, Prowting, Mathy, Aufrère, Dawson, Prior, Potter, Lady Burke, Stewart, De Camus.

Page 278. Fenwicke, Cannon, Palmer, Rev. Rowland Hill, Rev. J. W. Fletcher.

Page 280. Cadogan, Goode, Wills, De Coetlogon.

ADDITIONAL NAMES.

(14.) *Right Rev. Charles Hughes Terrot* (born 1790, died 1872), was a great-grandson of Monsieur de Terotte, who became a refugee in England on the revocation of the Edict of Nantes (see the sketch of a pedigree at the end of this memoir). He was brought from India by his widowed mother to Berwick, and there and at Carlisle his early education was conducted. He graduated with honours at Cambridge in 1812, and became a Fellow of Trinity College during the same year. In 1816, being M.A., he wrote the Seaton Prize Poem, entitled, "Hezekiah and Sennacherib." His largest work in evidence of his zeal in Biblical studies was published in 1828, entitled, "The Epistle of Paul the Apostle to the Romans, with an Introduction, Notes, and Paraphrase." As a Fellow of the Royal Society of Edinburgh, he was enabled to employ some of his leisure in devotion to Mathematics, his favourite study, and among other papers he produced the following:—

On the sums of the digits of numbers. 1845.

An attempt to elucidate and apply the principles of goniometry, as published by W. Warren, in his treatise on the square roots of negative quantities. 1847.

On algebraical symbolism. 1848.

An attempt to compare exact and popular estimate of probability. 1849.

On probable inference. 1850.

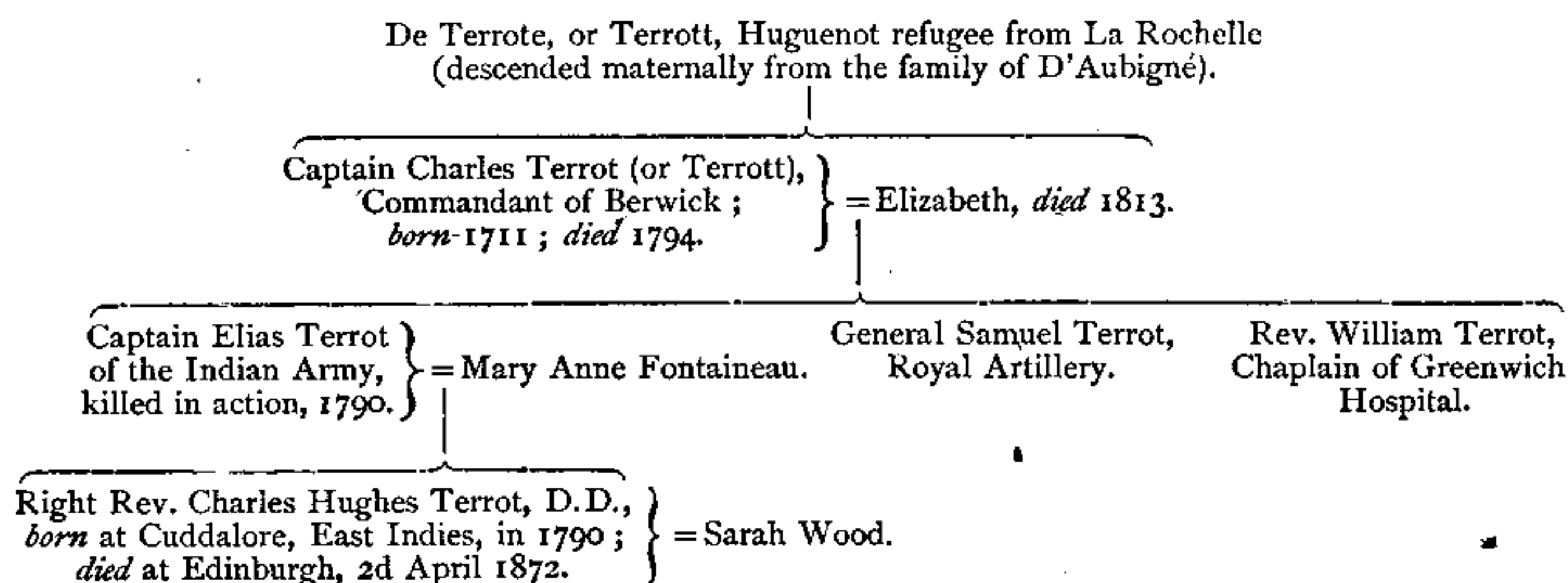
On the summation of a compound series, and its application to a problem on probabilities. 1853.

On the possibility of combining two or more independent probabilities on the same event so as to form one definite probability. 1856.

On average value of human testimony. 1858.

In 1841, having been one of their number for nearly a quarter of a century, he was elected by the Scottish Episcopal clergy of Edinburgh to be their bishop. This honour in Scotland is not national, and a few adjacent chapels and congregations and their incumbents are alone affected by it. Hence, like his predecessors in office, he was not,

either in right or in fact, the Lord Bishop of Edinburgh. He always protested against the designation of "My Lord," saying, "The Church makes *bishops*, but the Crown makes *lords*." His signature now became "C. H. TERROT, Bp.;" and he was addressed "Right Reverend Sir." In fact, except on some baptismal and liturgical dogmata, Bishop Terrot was a fair representative of the Huguenots in their best days. He wrote to one of his clergy in these terms:—"I think it a misfortune that, in our translation of Scripture, the same word is used to describe the Jewish priests which is used to describe the Christian minister. I do not believe that you are either *cohen* or *hiereus*, but only *presbyter*, by contraction *prester*, or *priest*; and that all the modern talk about a sacramental system and a commemorative sacrifice, going up to a belief in a corporeal presence in the Eucharist, either springs from, or is closely connected with, this blunder." In 1845 he published a volume of sermons, partly with the design to show that "the Episcopal Church in Scotland may still be Protestant in reference to all error, while she is Catholic in reference to all truth." His private conversation was imbued with a gaiety inherited from his French ancestry. A lady having expressed a hope that he did not favour the introduction of crosses upon the altar, he replied, "Oh, madam, I am so particular on this point that I never even sit with my legs crossed." The following memorandum exhibits his descent:—



See "Smiles' Huguenots," p. 390, and the *Scottish Guardian*, vol. iii. (Edin. 1872), pp. 181, 247, 281.

A correspondent sends me an epitaph copied from a mural marble tablet within Holy Trinity Church, Berwick-upon-Tweed:—

To the Memory of
Captain Charles Terrot, of the Royal Invalids,
who died February the 6th 1794, in the 83d year of his age,
many years Commandant of this Garrison,
and the oldest officer in His Majesty's Service,

Also

Elizabeth, his wife, who died December 19th, 1813, aged 78.

(15.) *David Perronet* came to England about 1680, son of the refugee Pasteur Perronet, who had chosen Switzerland as his adopted country, and ministered to a congregation at Chateau D'Oex. The name obtained celebrity through David's son, Rev. Vincent Perronet, a graduate of Oxford, Vicar of Shoreham (born 1693, died 1785), author of the celebrated hymn whose several stanzas end with the words, "and crown Him Lord of all;" the most celebrated verse, however, beginning thus—"O that with yonder sacred throng," was the composition of an editor. In the Countess of Huntingdon's Life and Times, vol. i. p. 387, A.D. 1770, a panegyric of him is given, which I abridge:—"Though Vincent Perronet was possessed of

talents and accomplishments which would have qualified him to fill any station in the church with dignity, and his connections in life were such that he had good reason to expect considerable preferment, yet as soon as the glorious light of the gospel visited his mind, he renounced every prospect of temporal advantage. An occasional correspondent of Lady Huntingdon, he till this period had never had a personal interview with her. He was one of the most aged ministers of Christ in the kingdom, and was inferior to none in the fervour of his spirit, in the simplicity of his manners, and in the ancient hospitality of the gospel." Mr Perronet was represented collaterally by the late Colonel Thomas Perronet Thompson (*born* 1783), Fellow of Queen's College, Cambridge, and (in 1802) Seventh Wrangler, author of "A Catechism on the Corn Laws," M.P. for Hull.

CHAPTER XXVI. (pp. 280, 281).

Offspring of the Refugees in the Army and Navy.

(1.) *Page* 280. Colonel Scipio Duroure (*died* 1745), and Lieutenant-General Alexander Duroure (*born* 1700, *died* 1765), were sons of Captain François Du Roure and Catherine de Rieutort. The commission of Alexander as Lieutenant-General was dated 6th December 1760. I regret the errata in the dates concerning him.

(2.) *Page* 281. Lieutenant-General Louis Dejean (*died* 1764), was evidently of French Protestant descent.

(3.) *Page* 282. Sir Thomas De Veille, Justice of the Peace and Colonel of the Westminster Militia, formerly a Captain of Dragoons (*born* 1684, *died* 1746), was the son of a refugee pasteur.

(4.) *Page* 281. Major John André (*born* 1751, executed by the enemy 1780), Adjutant-General in the American war, was a native of Lichfield, and descended from a French refugee family of Southampton.

NOTE.

At page 282 I gave the epitaph on Major André, inscribed on the monument at the date of its erection. I was not then aware that there is the following addition —

The remains of Major JOHN ANDRE
were, on the 10th of August 1821, removed from Tappan
by James Buchanan, Esq., His Majesty's Consul at New York,
under instructions from His Royal Highness the Duke of York,
and, with the permission of the Dean and Chapter,
finally deposited in a grave contiguous to this monument,
on the 28th of November 1821.

[As the monument does not appear in the Parliamentary return of monuments erected at the public expense, we may infer that it was paid for by King George III. out of the Privy Purse.]

(5.) *Page* 282. Major-General Henry Abraham Crommelin de Bernière (*born* 1762, *died* 1813), was great-grandson of a military refugee of ancient family, Captain Jean Antoine de Bernière.

(6.) *Page* 283. Captain Peter Garrick (*born* 1685, *died* 1736), was a refugee infant, son of David Garric, also a refugee. The theatrical manager, David Garrick, Esq., was one of the grandsons of Peter. At page 284, I give a document from the Heralds' College, which ought to have been entitled "Document written by David Garrick's great-grandfather, David Garric."

ERRATA.

Page 283.	For "the Old Buff's,"	read "The Old Buffs."
284, l. 3.	Herald's,	Heralds'.
285, l. 11.	Garnic,	Garric.

(7.) *Page 285.* Captain Edward Riou, Royal Navy (*born 1762, killed in action 1801*), was a grandson of Etienne Riou, of Vernoux in Languedoc. His elder brother, Colonel Philip Riou of the Royal Artillery, died in 1817.

NOTES.

The despatch of Admiral Sir Hyde Parker, dated on board H.M.S. London, off Copenhagen Roads, 6th April 1801, said, "It is with the deepest concern I mention the loss of Captains Mosse and Riou, two very brave and gallant officers, and whose loss, as I am well informed, will be sensibly felt by the families they have left behind them—the former, a wife and children—the latter, an aged mother." The report of Vice-Admiral Lord Nelson, was addressed to Parker, and dated from H.M.S. Elephant, April 3d, "From the very intricate nature of the navigation, the Bellona and Russel unfortunately grounded, but (although not in the situation assigned them) yet so placed as to be of great service. The Agamemnon could not weather the shore of the Middle, and was obliged to anchor; but not the smallest blame can be attached to Captain Fancourt; it was an event to which all the ships were liable. These accidents prevented the extension of our line by the three ships before mentioned, who would (I am confident) have silenced the Crown Islands, the two outer ships in the harbour's mouth, and prevented the heavy losses in the Defiance and Monarch, and which unhappily threw the gallant and good Captain Riou (to whom I had given the command of the frigates and sloops named in the margin,* to assist in the attack of the ships at the harbour's mouth) under a very heavy fire; the consequence has been the death of Captain Riou, and many brave officers and men in the frigates and sloops."

The joint-monument to Captains Mosse and Riou was executed by C. Rossi, R.A. The angelic supporters are intended to represent Victory and Fame (*Smyth's Biographical Illustrations of St Paul's Cathedral*, p. 53. The monument cost £4200 (*id.* p. 6).

(8.) *Page 286.* Admiral of the Fleet, James, Lord Gambier, G.C.B. (*born 1756, died 1833*), was a cadet of the Gambier family. See Chapter XXII., p. 251.

NOTE.

I have exposed Lord Dundonald's cruel injustice to Gambier. It may be said that if Gambier was persecuted, so was Dundonald. The sufferings of the latter were of later date; and Lord Gambier never retaliated upon Dundonald, by joining in the persecution. Gambier always manifested a Christian spirit and dignified demeanour.

(9.) *Page 289.* The Montresor family was well represented in the Army and Navy, the founder of the English families being Major James Gabriel Le Tresor, a refugee (*born 1667, died 1723*). His son was James Gabriel Montresor, and where I have spoken of "the brothers of the latter," I ought to have said "the brothers of the latter, or second, James Gabriel."

(10.) *Page 289.* The Boileau family has been very largely represented in the Army and Navy.

Additional Names.

(11.) Rear-Admiral Sir Francis Beaufort, K.C.B., F.R.S., was the second son of Rev. Daniel Augustus Beaufort, LL.D., Vicar of Collon, county Louth, and formerly Minister of Navan, County Meath, author of "The Civil and Ecclesiastical Map of Ireland, and grandson of Archdeacon Beaufort (see chapter xxv.) Francis was born at Navan in 1774, and entered the Indian Navy as a midshipman in 1787. He was already a proficient in the sciences, and was appointed the custodier of the valuable instruments of his ship, the Vansittart—a charge to which he was so devoted, that when the ship was wrecked, he saved the instruments and abandoned his own property. Both in warfare and in surveying he highly distinguished

* Blanche, Alcmene, Dart, Arrow, Zephyr, and Otter.

himself as an officer of the Royal Navy from 1791 to 1800; at the latter date he obtained his commission as Captain. His début as an Author was a beautifully illustrated volume, entitled, "Karamania, or a brief description of the South Coast of Asia Minor, and of the Remains of Antiquity, with plans, views, &c., collected during a survey of that coast, under the orders of the Lords Commissioners of the Admiralty, in the years 1811 and 1812—by Francis Beaufort, F.R.S., Captain of His Majesty's Ship *Frederiksteen*. London, 1817." His success as a surveyor and draftsman procured him the appointment of Hydrographer to the Admiralty—an office which he held from 1829 to 1855. Sir Francis Beaufort died on the 17th December 1857, aged 83. Harriet Martineau in her "Biographical Sketches" says of him, "He was short in stature; but his countenance could nowhere pass without notice," being characterised by "astute intelligence, shining honesty and genial kindliness." He married, first, in 1812, Alicia Magdalene Wilson* (*born 1782, died 1834*), daughter of Lestock Wilson, by Bonne Boileau (*born 1740, died 1818*), and granddaughter of Simeon Boileau and Magdalene Desbrisay, and by her he had two sons and three daughters, of whom the youngest is Emily Anne, Viscountess Strangford. He married, secondly, Miss Edgeworth, a sister of Maria Edgeworth, and a connection of his first wife.

(12). *Page 318*. The following additional names are in the Appendix to my vol. ii.

- (1). Lieutenant Nathan Garrick (*died 1788*); his wife was a daughter of Sir Egerton Leigh, Bart.
- (2). Captain Alexander Desclouseaux and Captain Charles Desclouseaux.
- (3). Admiral Sir John Laforey, Bart., claimed descent from a common ancestor with the Marquis de La Forêt. The Laforey family intermarried with the families of Clayton and Farley.

The following names occur in this chapter:—

- Page 280*. Beauvoir, De Dangers.
Page 281. Vignoles, Brushell, Earl of Galway.
Page 282. Anna Seward.
Page 283. Crommelin, Longley, Smart, Clough, Carrington, Hart, Schaw, Protheroe.
Page 284. Cock, La Conde, Sarazin, Pigou, Marchand, Perin, Soulhard, Mougner, Noual, Fermignac, Sablannan, Le Goye, Brithand, Bernard.
Page 285. Soullard, Colineau, Basset, Fermignac.
Page 286. Bandoïn, Middleton.
Page 289. De Hauteville, M'Leod, Innes, Beaufort, Bosanquet, Graham.

CHAPTER XXVII. (pp. 289-304).

Offspring of the Refugees connected with Science, Law, the Legislature and Literature.

- (1). *Page 289*. John Dollond (*born 1706, died 1761*), "the discoverer of the laws of the dispersion of light, and the inventor of the achromatic telescope," was originally a weaver, son of a Huguenot refugee.
- (2.) *Page 290*. Isaac Gosset, Esq. (*died 1799*), and Rev. Isaac Gosset, D.D., F.R.S., his son (*died 1812*.)
- (3.) *Page 290*. Gabriel Beranger, an artist, famous for landscape drawings, paintings of flowers and birds, and antiquarian sketches, flourished in Ireland between 1750 and 1780.
- (4.) *Page 291*. Medical Men. Benjamin Bosanquet, M.D., F.R.S., Philip Du Val, M.D., father of Rev. Philip Du Val, D.D. John Justamon, F.R.S., surgeon. Charles Edward Bernard, M.D. Charles Nicholas De la Cherois Purdon, M.D.

NOTE.

Burn (p. 79) gives the following, from a tombstone in the French Church, Norwich:—

* The first Lady Boileau's youngest sister, Henrietta Francis Wilson (*born 1789, died 1855*), was married to her kinsman, John Theophilus Desbrisay, and had two sons, George (*died 1840*), and Henry De la Cour Desbrisay, married in 1854 to Jane Amelia Marett.

1784, August 30th. Paul Columbine, Esq., aged 85, descended from an ancient family in the Province of Dauphiny in France, from whence his father, a man of probity, piety, and learning, withdrew at the Revocation of the Edict of Nantes, and having taken early a degree abroad, practised physic in this city. This, his youngest son, by temperance, industry, and moderation, through a long and blameless life, had merited and obtained the best and sweetest of human blessings, health, competence, and content.

(5.) Page 291. Right Hon. William Saurin, M.P., Attorney-General for Ireland (*born 1758, died 1839.*)

(6.) Page 292. Right Hon. Sir John Bernard Bosanquet (*born 1773, died 1847*), Justice of the Court of Common Pleas. [Edward Foss, in his Biographical Dictionary of the Judges of England, says of Mr Justice Bosanquet, that he was selected as arbitrator between the Crown and the Duke of Athol, to fix the amount of the Duke's unsettled claims on resigning the sovereignty of the Isle of Man. "He published, without his name, a *Letter of a Layman* on the connection of the Prophecies of Daniel and the Apocalypse, embodying in a small compass, a great amount of research. He was a very considerable linguist, of accurate and various learning, and particularly fond of scientific enquiries."]

(7.) Page 292. Right Hon. Louis Perrin, late Justice of the Court of King's Bench, Dublin. [Of the same stock was John Perrin, of London, the successful French Teacher and Author, who dedicated his *Fables Amusantes* to the Prince of Wales on the 4th May 1774.]

(8.) Page 293. Francis Masères, Fellow of Clare Hall, Cambridge, and (1750) Senior Medallist, F.R.S., F.S.A., Cursitor Baron of Exchequer (*born 1731, died 1824.*)

(9.) Page 294. Anthony Chamier, Esq., M.P., F.R.S., Under-Secretary of State (*born 1725, died 1780.*)

(10.) Right Hon. Isaac Barré, M.P., formerly Lieut-Colonel (*born 1726, died 1802.*)

NOTES.

A pamphlet was published in London in 1777, entitled "Characters, containing an impartial review of the public conduct and abilities of the most eminent Personages in the Parliament of Great Britain, considered as statesmen, senators, and public speakers." A section is devoted to Colonel Barré, and is highly laudatory—but mentions one inconsistency in his public conduct, and his explanation of it, thus:—"The Resolutions in the Committee of the whole House, in the beginning of the spring session 1774, having (we fear) fatally spawned that celebrated law, called *The Boston Port Bill*, as the firstborn of those measures which have produced the present civil war in America, it met with the Colonel's support, contrary to every anterior and subsequent opinion of his in Parliament. This was matter of surprise at the time; and there were some who did not hesitate to impute so sudden and unexpected an alteration of sentiment to motives which have since governed several others who then stood high in the estimation of the public, but who have since flatly belied all their former professions, or have at least learned to be persuaded that they were mistaken or misled. The observation here made was not barely confined to the suspicions or murmurs of people without doors; it has frequently been objected to him by several of the members of Administration in debate, when he has arraigned in the most unqualified terms the measures of Government and charged their authors with ignorance, temerity, and injustice. We have heard them more than once retaliate on him in nearly the following words.—'The Boston Port Bill (no matter whether a wise, an expedient, or an equitable measure) drew the nation into this war. Why did you support it so warmly, with all those powers of oratory and ratiocination which you so eminently possess? Everything which has since followed grew out of that measure. If it was a wise measure, why not continue to support it? if a bad one, why for a minute lend it your countenance?'

"The Colonel's answer can only be properly decided upon by the monitor residing within his own breast. He has repeatedly said on those occasions, 'that the minister gave him and his friends, both in and out of Parliament, the most full and specific assurances that

if the bill were permitted to pass both Houses with an appearance of firmness and unanimity, the East India Company would receive reparation for the tea which had been destroyed the preceding autumn; that this would produce measures of lenity and conciliation at this side of the water; that Government meant to relax on certain material points; and that every dispute subsisting between Great Britain and her Colonies would terminate in the most amicable manner, equally for the advantage and honour of both countries. But (continued the Colonel) when this point was gained, administration feeling themselves stronger than they expected, they proceeded to hostilities against the constitutional rights of the Colonies, by following the Boston Port Bill with *The Massachusetts Bay Charter Bill*, and that for the removal of offenders in America for trial to another Colony or home to Great Britain.' ”

[Colonel Barré was a shareholder of the East India Company, and he first met Lord Shelburne at its meetings.]

It was in company with Barré that Dunning was thrown from his horse at a military review at Berlin, Frederic the Great having given him not only an invitation but also the use of a spirited charger, in the belief that his title of Solicitor-General was a military one.

(11.) Page 298. OTHER M.P.'S.—John La Roche (son of Pierre Crothaire), and his son Sir James Laroche, Bart., Joshua Mauger, William Devaynes.

(12.) Page 298. Sir Samuel Romilly, M.P. (born 1757, died 1818).

(13.) Page 300. The Bosanquet family has made many good and intelligent contributions to literature. I have enumerated the individual authors, including Mary Bosanquet, wife of Rev. John William Fletcher (or De la Flechère). The treatise on the Lord's Prayer, entitled “How shall I pray?” is by the Rev. Charles Bosanquet; (I erroneously attributed it to C. B. P. Bosanquet, Esq.)

NOTE.

The veteran author, Samuel Richard Bosanquet, Esq., of Dingestow, continues his labours. I have before me his new book, “The Successive Visions of the Cherubim, distinguished and newly interpreted, showing the progressive revelation through them of the Doctrine of the Incarnation, and of the Gospel of Redemption and Sanctification. London, Hatchards, 1871.” The Preface opens thus:—“At the conclusion of the second edition of my ‘New System of Logic,’ I added that my next, and perhaps final work, would be a treatise on Exegesis, or the right method of interpreting Scripture. That treatise will take long time and much labour to complete. In the meantime, therefore, having had occasion to draw out into form my views respecting the cherubim, I think it right to publish them. And I put them forward partly as an example of my method of interpretation.”

(14.) Page 303. Abraham Portal, a poet, grandson of Rev. Henri Portal.

(15.) Page 303. Rev. Edward Mangin, an author in light literature.

(16.) Page 303. Charles Hastings Collette, Esq., Barrister-at-law, a historical and controversial writer on topics suggested by the Protestant controversy and Popish frauds.

(17.) Page 304. Charles Blacker Vignoles, Esq., F.R.S., a successful veteran civil engineer.

ADDITIONAL NAMES.

(18.) *Richard Chenevix*, Esq., F.R.S.S.L. & E.; some of his works have been noticed in Chapter XXV. He died in 1830, and left for publication under the editorship of his friend Thomas Pery Knox,* his most important work, in two volumes 8vo, entitled “An Essay upon National Character, being an inquiry into some of the principal causes which contribute to form and modify the characters of nations in the state of civilization.” Mr Chenevix does not treat of the nations separately, but different faculties and qualities are brought forward, one by one, in separate chapters, and in each chapter all the nations march past for review. In the Chapter on *Morality* he finds occasion to remark, “The nation that has retained the largest

* Mr Knox (born in 1805) is the eldest son of the Right Hon. George Knox, D.C.L., and grandson of Thomas, first Viscount Northland; he is a first cousin of the late Thomas, first Earl of Ranfurly.

share of ferocity, which once was common among its barbarous ancestors, is that whose vanity is the most active—France. The cruelty of the French differs from everything that has hitherto been related; or could it be compared to any other, it must be to the cruelty to the Jews. French cruelty flourishes amid the most advanced progress of the social arts. It rages amid great urbanity, much apparent amenity, and a thoughtlessness which seems to bid defiance to deep-seated benevolence. . . . French cruelties have always been committed by one part of the nation upon the other, when both the contending parties were of course equal in civilisation. A humane and civilised nation, struggling with ferocious barbarians, may be so exasperated as to forget its natural moderation, and to become as cruel as its antagonists; but when it fights within itself it has no ferocity to excite its vengeance but its own. It is thus, pure and unalloyed by foreign inhumanity, that the cruelty of nations ought to be judged. (Chap. VI., 190-2). “It has been asserted that the British nation has shed more blood upon the scaffold than any in modern, or perhaps in ancient history; but this charge is quite unfounded. . . . The horror which such executions excite is the reason why the historian dwells upon them. . . . When the Duke of Alva boasted at Madrid that, during his administration of the Low Countries, eighteen thousand persons had been executed on the scaffold by his order, one sweeping phrase includes the whole transaction, together with thirty thousand more who perished for religion by other means; but when the reign of Mary is described by English writers, every particular which can excite compassion for the victims and indignation against the murderers is told. . . . The cruelty of the British has, with as much regularity as can accompany human concerns, diminished progressively, and its diminution has kept due pace with the development of social improvement. . . . At the Revocation of the Edict of Nantes, six thousand three hundred French Protestant families were provided for in England. At the Revolution of France, 1789, more than one hundred thousand French emigrants, most of whom had lent their aid to the independence of the United States, were relieved here more than twenty years, at the expense of near six millions sterling (194-7).” In the Chapter on *Religion* the following paragraph occurs:—“The reign of Louis XIII., accomplished the design of Francis I.; and Richelieu, while he supported the reformists in Germany, completely crushed them at home. One of the most politic measures of that admirable minister of despotism was his severity towards the French Calvinists. Three times during this reign, armies were sent against the Huguenots; and in 1627, the religious wars, which had begun after the massacre of Vassy in 1562, were terminated by the famous Siege of Rochelle. It was most gratuitously then that Louis XIV. revoked the humane edict of the first of the Bourbons; and, by threats and promises, by immunities to converts and penalties to the refractory, by armies, by dragonnades, extirpated the few remaining sectaries of a religion, which long since had ceased to be alarming to the State. The loss which France sustained by emigration alone was immense; and while flattering poets sung that the court of Louis was the asylum of kings, his country ceased to be a place of safety for its natives (Chapter V., 115).” The last quotation is from *Note A.* to Vol. I.:—“The most cruel Frenchman of this reign was perhaps the king himself [Louis XIV]. The Revocation of the Edict of Nantes was his work. . . . The sect was no longer of any weight in the kingdom. They lived retired and peacefully among themselves, and in harmony with the Catholics. In no point of view, in no province of France, were they considered as dangerous. Yet the most cruel and contradictory laws were enacted against them. The exercise of their religion—of every branch of industry—was prohibited to them. The sacred tie which unites husband and wife was declared null. The natural authority of parents was not respected; and children were taken from their Protestant fathers to be educated by Catholics. Protestant temples were destroyed, the dead were dragged on hurdles—without hurdles—to their grave; sometimes by the populace, sometimes accompanied by a Catholic priest and ceremonies. Certificates of marriage were burnt by the common executioner, in presence of the married pair; the husband was sent to the gallies, the wife into seclusion, and their property was confiscated, or given as a bribe of conversion. In every province soldiers were quartered on the families of the

Reformed to live at discretion. The entire Vivarais was thus treated. At Montpellier dragoons were sent to preach conversion. Bearn, Languedoc, the Bourdelais, Montauban, Saintonge, Poitou, Normandy, Dauphiné, Guyenne, were laid waste by persecution. . . . At least half a million—some say one million, of French subjects were living under the hourly menace of racks, tortures, stakes, massacres, often executed, until five hundred thousand of them withdrew to more hospitable regions.”—(p. 524).

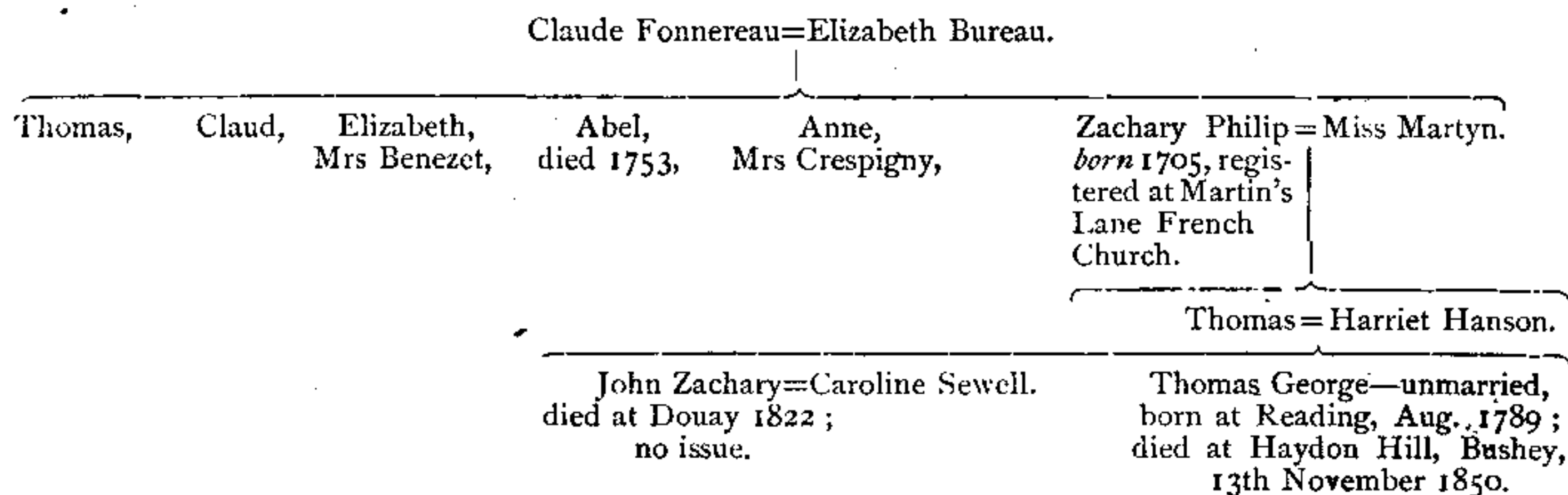
(19.) *Thomas George Fonnereau* (born 1789, died 1850), was a gentleman of fine literary culture, in whose conversation the best literati and connoisseurs greatly delighted. Some of his thoughts on matters of fact, of taste, and of politics, he gave to the public anonymously, and under a fictitious description of the author, in 1849, under the title of “*The Diary of a Dutiful Son*, by H. E. O. MDCCCXLIX.”* [H. E. O., are the *second letters* of his name]. He represents himself as a merchant’s son, frequenting the dinner-parties of the learned and the influential. The merchant extorts from the youth a promise to make notes of the profitable table-talk, in order that the time expended at table, viewed commercially, may not be lost. The son pretends to have compiled the diary, which he produces entirely out of a sense of filial duty; but upon receiving paternal commendations, he confesses, “I invented the whole myself.” This avowal is true; but as the author was a posthumous son, the very preamble is only a *jeu d’esprit*. The book which is written with combined vigour and grace consists of 104 miscellaneous sections; it was highly praised by Lockhart. Mr Fonnereau’s fortune was made by his ancestors in the linen trade; he had some very beautiful table linen with the Fonnereau arms, a present from Saxony—from correspondents in the trade. He was descended from the same refugee ancestor as the family of Fonnereau of Christ Church Park; and he had a portrait of the noble refugee. This, with other heirlooms, came into the possession of his residuary legatee, Nathaniel Hibbert. One document is appropriate to this work—viz., a certificate on parchment, finely written, and surmounted by the Fonnereau arms, emblazoned:—

JE CERTIFIE d’ avoir fait les recherches dans l’Armorial General des Armories de France qui est entre mes mains comme genealogiste du Roy: et j’y ay trouvé que le Sieur Zaccarie Fonnereau descendu des Fonnereau de la Rochelle pays d’Aunis epousa en 1674 Marguerite Chataigner dont il eut un fils Claude qui passa en Angleterre en son enfance, et que les armes de cette famille sont de gueules à trois chevrons d’argent au chef cousu d’azur chargé d’un soleil d’or, selon qu’elles sont blazonnées cy dessus.

“Fait à Paris ce 20 Juillet mil sept cent trente.

CHEVILLARD, *Genealogiste*.”

From memoranda among Mr T. G. Fonnereau’s papers it appears that he represented Zachary Philip Fonnereau,† the fourth son of Claude. The following is the descent:—



* The first edition was for private circulation (see the *Quarterly Review* for March 1850). The author left a corrected copy for publication, which did not appear till 1864. (London, John Murray).

† The *Gentleman's Magazine*, Vol. 8, has this announcement:—“Married, 13 April 1738, Mr Fonnereau, fourth son of the late Mr F., to Miss Martin of Paternoster Row, £6000.”

(20). *Stephen Peter Rigaud*, M.A., F.R.S. (born 1774, died 1839), the distinguished Professor of Astronomy, was the great-grandson of a Huguenot gentleman, Monsieur Rigaud, whose wife was a daughter of M. La Brue, a celebrated military engineer, under Henri IV. ; a sister of this lady was married to M. De Schirac, a stedfast Huguenot and refugee. Professor Rigaud's grand-parents were Pierre Rigaud and Anne Unice Mester. His parents were Stephen Rigaud (the fifth son in a family of seven sons and two daughters), and Mary Triboudet Demainbray. His maternal grandfather, Dr Stephen Demainbray, was at the head of the Kew Observatory, as king's observer, in which office he was succeeded by our professor's father. Stephen Peter Rigaud matriculated at Exeter College, Oxford, 15 April 1791, aged 16, as son of Stephen Rigaud, gent., of Richmond, Surrey ; he became B.A., 9 Nov. 1797, and M.A. 21 Nov. 1799. So brilliant was his University career, that he was elected a Fellow of his College before he was of sufficient standing for a degree. His whole life was spent in Oxford. In 1810 he became Savilian Professor of Geometry, which he relinquished in 1827, for the Savilian Professorship of Astronomy. At the latter date he also became the Radcliffe Observer, having previously, since 1814, been observer to the king. In addition to his abundant and successful professorial labours, he discharged the duties of Senior Proctor, Delegate of the University Press, and Examiner in Mathematics and the Physical Sciences. He also contributed articles to the learned journals, to the Transactions of the Royal Society (of which he was elected Vice-President in 1837-8), and to the Transactions of the Ashmolean Society. Among the latter will be found the following papers by him :— "Remarks on the proportionate quantities of rain at different seasons in Oxford," "On the Arenarius of Archimedes," "Account of some early proposals for Steam Navigation," "Captain Savery and his Steam Engine." He has a Paper in the Cambridge Philosophical Society Transactions on "The relative quantities of land and water on the surface of the terraqueous globe." He also issued his Astronomical Observations with painstaking fidelity. In 1834 he communicated to the Royal Astronomical Society some facts in the life of Halley, from a MS. in the Bodleian Library. He devoted his leisure to research and authorship in the field of scientific biography. A well-informed friend has said of him,— "He had a peculiar delight in tracing the history of an invention, or illustrating the biography of those who, however eminent in their day, were in after ages known to have lived, flourished for a time, and died. To collect the materials for their lives, to throw light upon their habits, enumerate their works, and do justice to their merits, was a principal source of his amusement ; and his perseverance in seeking for materials was exceeded only by the discrimination and impartiality which accompanied his researches and rendered them of permanent value." Such researches resulted in the publication, in 1831, of "The Miscellaneous Works and Correspondence of Bradley ;" in connection with this volume the following letter is worthy of preservation :—

"Whitehall, January 21st, 1831.—My dear Sir, I offer you my best thanks for your kind attention in sending me the memoirs and correspondence of Bradley. Politics have not extinguished the deep interest I once took in those higher studies and pursuits to which the life of Bradley was devoted ; and I shall turn with the utmost satisfaction from Schedules A and B to the Parallax of the Fixed Stars and the Reformation of the Calendar. Believe me, my dear sir, ever most truly yours, ROBERT PEEL. S. P. Rigaud, Esq."

To this volume Professor Rigaud, in 1833, added a supplement on the astronomical papers of Thomas Harriot. In 1838 he published some valuable notices of the first publication of Newton's Principia. He translated for publication a series of Letters of Scientific Men from 1706 to 1741, superintended the printing of volume first at the University Press, but left his eldest son the charge of the second. His last illness found him in London. "His sufferings (a contemporary writes) were most severe ; happily they were of short duration, yet long enough to show that his virtues were the fruits of faith, and could stand the trial of a dying hour ; proving that he rested his hopes of salvation wholly and unreservedly on the only true foundation—the meritorious death and sacrifice of our Redeemer." The integrity, benevolence and modesty of Professor Rigaud were known to a large circle of observers, well qualified to

appreciate his high scientific powers and acquirements, which those virtues adorned. "In affectionate regard for his memory (writes Mr Johnson, his successor at the Radcliffe Observatory), and in admiration of his learning, I yield to no one. His private virtues are remembered by many of us; and his public services will be remembered as long as Astronomy is a science cultivated among men." Professor Rigaud married, in 1815, Christian, eldest daughter of Gibbes Walker Jordan, Esq., by whom (who died in 1827) he had four sons and three daughters; as to his sons,—

Stephen Jordan Rigaud, D.D., born March 1816, was Fellow of Exeter College, Oxford, Head-Master of Ipswich School, and Bishop of Antigua, where he died, May 1859.

Richard Rigaud, born January 1819, settled in South Australia, and died there, May 1865.

Gibbes Rigaud, born May 1820, commanded the 2d Battalion of the 60th Royal Rifles, and retired as Major-General, January 1873.

John Rigaud, B.D., born July 1821, was Demy, and subsequently Fellow, of Magdalen College, Oxford.

Inscription on a Tombstone in St James' Church, Piccadilly.

"Here lie the mortal remains of Stephen Peter Rigaud, M.A., F.R.S., &c., born August 12th, 1774, who departed this life, in expectation of the Resurrection through faith in his Redeemer, March 16th, 1839. He was elected Fellow of Exeter College, Oxford, 1794; Senior Proctor of the University, Savilian Professor of Geometry, and Reader in Experimental Philosophy, 1810; Savilian Professor of Astronomy, and Radcliffe Observer, 1827."

Inscription on a Monumental Brass in the Ante-Chapel of Exeter College, Oxon.

In memoriam Stephani Petri Rigaud, A.M., hujusce Collegii olim Socii et Astronomiæ Professoris Savilliani, qui Londinii defunctus, die XVI^{to} Martii A. S. MDCCCXXXIX., ætatis suæ LXV^{to}, juxta ecclesiam S^{ti} Jacobi parochialem Westmonasteriensem sepultus jacet; necnon Stephani Jordan Rigaud, S.T.P., ejusdem S.P.R. filii natu maximi, hujusce Collegii olim Socii, et Antiquæ apud Indos Occidentales Episcopi, qui Antiquæ die XVII^{mo} Maii A. S. MDCCCLIX., ætatis suæ XLIII^o, obiit, et ibidem juxta Ecclesiam Cathedralē sepultus est. Filii filiæque Stephani Petri Rigaud superstites hoc ponendum curaverunt.

DEO ÆTERNO SIT ÆTERNA GLORIA.

(21.) *James Robinson Planché*, Somerset Herald, is a descendant of a refugee, said to have escaped from France concealed in a tub. The first refugee names on record are his sons or grandsons, Paul, Antoine, and Pierre Antoine Planché. Antoine married Mary Thomas, and had an only child, a daughter. Pierre Antoine, East India Merchant of London in 1763, was, by his wife, Sarah Douglas, the father of Captain John Douglas Planché of the 60th Foot (who died on active service in the West Indies in 1812), and grandfather of James Planché, a settler in America. We return to Paul Planché, who married, in 1723, Marie Anne Fournier, and had five sons. One of these sons was Andrew Planché (*born 1728, died at Bath after 1804*), the first maker of china (porcelain) in Derby, who, in his humble residence in Lodge Lane, "modelled and made small articles in china, principally animals—birds, cats, dogs, lambs, &c.—which he fired in a pipe-maker's oven in the neighbourhood." There is extant an agreement between John Heath of Derby, gentleman, Andrew Planché of the same place, china-maker, and William Duesbury of Langton, Staffordshire, enameller, dated 1st January 1756. Three sons of Andrew Planché and Sarah his wife, named Paul, James, and William, were registered at Derby. The youngest son of Paul, and brother of Andrew, was Jacques, baptised at the French Church in Leicester-Fields, London, in 1734, his sponsor being Jacques de Guyon de Pampelune. He was a watchmaker, and married the only child of his uncle, Antoine Planché. James Robinson Planché, his son, born in London, 27th February 1796, is the subject of this memoir. In 1818 he made his successful *debut* as a dramatic author. His employments, connected with theatrical business, led him to the ardent study of costume. In consequence, he has attained great and just celebrity by his "History of British

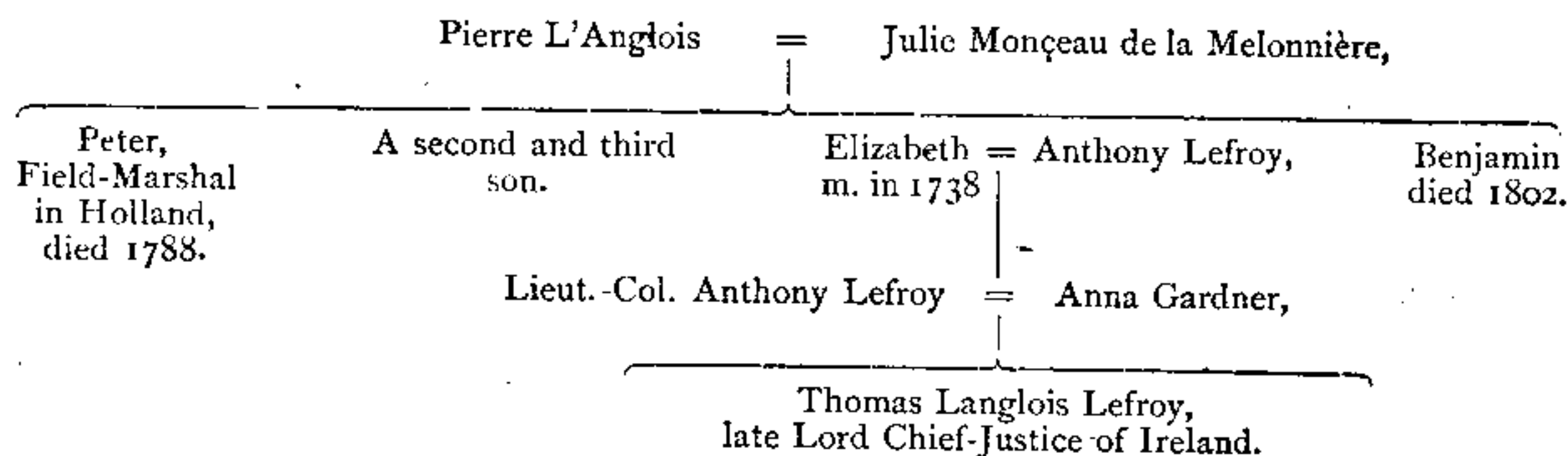
Costume," the first edition of which appeared as a volume of the Library of Entertaining Knowledge in 1834, and a new edition in 1847. Before this publication, Mr Planché's talents had been acknowledged in high quarters, he having been elected a Fellow of the Society of Antiquaries, 24th December 1829. As to the years 1836, &c., he writes—"At the choice little dinners of my friend Thomas George Fonnereau, in the Albany—a great lover and liberal patron of art—I constantly met Eastlake, Stanfield, Roberts, Maclise, and Decimus Burton, the architect." Between 1837 and 1840 he wrote the history of costume and furniture in the sixth chapter of each book of the Pictorial History of England. Acquaintance with coats-of-mail, shields, and helmets, naturally led to the study of heraldry. Mr Planché constantly visited the College of Arms as an amateur and an enquirer, and received all the courteous attention and aid for which the College is renowned. About 1851 he brought out his volume, entitled "The Poursuivant of Arms, or Heraldry founded upon Facts;" and in 1854 he actually became a Poursuivant, with the title of *Rouge Croix*. In 1866 he was promoted to the dignity of Somerset Herald; during that year he edited the eighteenth edition of Clarke's Introduction to Heraldry. In 1872 he published two volumes of "Recollections and Reflections" (on which my memoir is founded)—"To my dear grand-children (he writes) I dedicate these recollections of a life, the decline of which has been cheered by their smiles, and blessed by their affection."

(22.) *Rev. Arthur Henry Kenney*, D.D. (styled in 1842 Rector of St Olave's, Southwark, formerly Dean of Achonry, and Fellow of Trinity College, Dublin), is known as the biographer of Archbishop Magee. He ought, probably, to be included among the descendants of Huguenot refugees. One reason for this conjecture is, that a well-represented family, sur-named Kenny, has already been so honoured, on the authority of Burke's Dictionary of Landed Gentry. Another reason is that Dr Kenney is the author of a volume which contains a readable digest of Claude's Pamphlet on the Persecution in France, and of the controversy between Bossuet and the Huguenots, in which Archbishop Wake so ably and gallantly wielded his pen. This volume was published in 1827, with the title "Facts and Documents illustrating the history of the period immediately preceding the accession of William III., referring particularly to Religion in England and France, and bearing on recent events." With the view of showing his desire that the law for the political emancipation of the Romanists in the United Kingdom should have a fair trial, he soon withdrew this volume from circulation; but he re-issued it in 1839 with a new title, "The Dangerous Nature of Popish Power in these countries, especially as illustrated from awful records of the time of James the Second." The following is Dr Kenney's note regarding the burning of Claude's pamphlet:—"A general denial of the truth of Claude's narrative was published by order of Louis XIV.; but no proof was brought to invalidate it, while it was attested by such a multitude of concurrent witnesses, and confirmed by such various and unquestionable circumstantial evidence. According to a requisition which the French Ambassador, by command of Louis, presented to King James's government, a copy of the English translation of Claude's narrative was burned by the hang-man, and an order was issued for the suppression of the book. But the Romish method of refuting a book by committing it to the flames, or ordering it to be suppressed, was but an unfortunate kind of argument against the truth of a narrative established by so many decisive proofs."

(25.) *Benjamin Langlois*, M.P., Under-Secretary of State, was the youngest son of Monsieur Pierre L'Anglois, a Huguenot refugee of a noble Languedoc family, by Julie, sister of Major-General de La Melonnière. Benjamin was Secretary to the British Embassy at Vienna, under Viscount Stormont, and sat for the borough of St Germain in the House of Commons, for eleven years. On the appointment of Lord Stormont as Home Secretary, he went to the Home Office as Under-Secretary, and Beatson represents his tenure of office to have been from 1779 to 1782, and the same dates are assigned to Stormont's Secretaryship. In Chief-Justice Lefroy's Memoir the date of the letter offering him the office is printed thus:—"London, January 31st, 1789;" but this must be a misprint. The letter is interesting:—

"My dear Langlois,—I have been so constantly occupied that it has not been possible for me to give you an account of our debates, in which I have taken so large a share, and not unsuccessfully, if I may credit the partiality of my friends. The Ministers continue to procrastinate, yet they cannot delay the business above three weeks longer; the plan of future arrangement is nearly settled, and I write to you upon a subject of great importance to me. I write, my dear Langlois, to invite you, not as formerly, to a share of toil and labour, but to a bed of down. I am to be Secretary of State for the Home Department; I cannot, therefore, invite you to come and *work* with me, for we shall have not more business in a year than we have often done in a single week, but I do most earnestly invite you to come and take your share of this sinecure. It will oblige you to come to town sooner than usual; but it will not prevent your shooting parties in autumn. In that I can see no objection; but if, contrary to my hope, you should find London disagree with you, and should think even this quiet office too much for your spirits, you can then return to retirement. I am most anxious that you should at least make the experiment. I entreat of you, my dear Langlois; I ask it of your friendship; nay, more, I expect it from that long and faithful friendship from which I have never expected anything in vain.—Ever yours most sincerely, STORMONT."

Mr Langlois died in 1802. His sister, Mrs Lefroy, was the only member of the family who left descendants.



CHAPTER XXVIII., pp. 304-311.

Modern Statesmen and Persons of High Position descended from the Refugees.—Susan, Duchess of Roxburghe, only child of Sir James Charles Dalbiac, K.C.H. (p. 304), Baron Romilly (p. 305), Lord De Blaquiére (p. 305), Baron De Teissier (p. 306), Vicomte Henri De Vismes (p. 306), Right Hon. Austen Henry Layard (p. 306); also the following Baronets, Amyand (*now* Cornewall), Bayley, Boileau, Borough, De Crespigny, Lambert, Larpent, Pechell.

NOTES.

Another brother of Sir George Amyand, the first baronet, was Rev. Thomas Amyand, some time Rector of Fawley in Buckinghamshire; he married Frances, daughter of William Rider of Madeira, and had three children, Thomas, Frances (Mrs Haggard), and Charlotte. Mr Smiles mentions that Amyand House, Twickenham, has descended to Mrs Haggard's heirs.

Some account of the sufferings of Monsieur de Pechels may be found in Benoist's *Histoire de l'Edit de Nantes*, Livre XXIII., p. 854, and Michelet's *Histoire de France*, Tome XIII., p. 313; (this volume may be had separately, entitled "Louis XIV. et Revocation de l'Edit de Nantes, par J. Michelet").

My Chapter XXVIII. was, of course, limited to refugees during the reign of Louis XIV. Among the new memoirs prefixed to this volume, other titled persons may be found.

The following names occur in this chapter:—

Page 305. Dalbiac, Turner, Lamotte, Wilks, De Visme, Beaufile, Luard, Pitcairn, Daeten, Suttie, Russell, De Monteil, De Varennes.

Page 306. De Marguerittes, Auriol, Hay Drummond.

Page 307. Bertie, Earl of Lindsey, Guest, Countess of Minto, Countess of Malmesbury, Bishop of Gibraltar, De la Chasse, Clerbeau, Descamps, De Lo, Du Bois, Kennet, Pollen, Lady Catherine Elliot.

Page 308. Viscount Lake, Earl of Howth, Champion de Crespigny, De Vierville, Fonnerau, Allix, Clarke.

Page 309. Beuzelin, Le Vasseur, De Fumel, De Prevost, De Valette, Thierry de Sabonnières.

Page 310. Derassus, Guarrisson, De Cahuzac, De Saint-Sardos, Boyd.

CHAPTER XXIX. pp. 311-319.

Miscellaneous Facts and Notes.

The *Notes* have been already disposed of in this volume. As to the *Facts*, they concern the following names:—

Page 311. Claude, Peyferie, De la Ramière, Du Boust, Tinel, Margueron, Guisard, Bousquet, Sabatier.

Page 312. Comte de Marancé, Turquand, Pain, Du Moulin. [The family of Turquand was of Chatel-herault, near Poitiers.]

Page 313. Hubert, Dehays, De Hague, Du Pont.

Page 316. Nouaille, Dargent.

Page 317. Boileau, Ligonier, Boisrond de St Leger, De la Grange, Wadden, Cotton, Migault, Roussel.

NOTES.

Some memoranda regarding Scotland are given at pp. 313 and 319. Besides silk weaving, the refugees seem to have brought into Edinburgh the manufacture of felt. The Register of the City of Edinburgh, on 15th July 1688, mentions Francis Chameau, master of the manufactory for felt-making, and Susanna Pillet his wife; at that date their daughter, Elizabeth, was baptized by Monsieur du Pont, Pastor of the French Church, yr.; among the witnesses were "Lord Napier," and "Monsieur Bino, his lordship's governor;" [according to the peerages, this young nobleman must have been The Master of Napier, whose mother was Baroness Napier in her own right.] A witness to a baptism in 1692 was Abraham Turrin, felt-maker. From 1686 to 1693 the following names occur, Paul Roumieu, sen., watchmaker, Paul Roumieu, jun., watchmaker, and Jonet Bisset his wife, and their daughters, Jonet, Margaret, and Hellen. Alexander Mercier, Frenchman, button-maker, and Anna Atimont, or Atimo, his wife; their children, Peter (*born 1686*) and Margareta Arieta. Elias Le Blanc, Frenchman, indweller, and Isobell Campbell, his wife; their children, Christian and John (*born 1690*). Jean, daughter of Daniel Callard, vintner, burgess of Edinburgh, and Magdalen Bunell, his wife, was baptized on Lord's day 23d Feb. 1690; one of the witnesses was David de Bees, surgeon-major to Major-General M'Kay. John Lumo (1686). John Peutherer, violer (1690).

There are several surnames in Scotland which are either proved or reported to be Huguenot:—

CLOAKIE. This name, which is variously spelt, is said to have been brought into Scotland by a Huguenot refugee, surnamed Cloquet.

COURAGE. I was acquainted with the late Archibald Courage, bookseller in Aberdeen, who had heard that his ancestors were refugees.

COUSIN. Huguenot ancestry is a tradition in the family of George Cousin, architect, and his brother, Rev. William Cousin of Melrose.

DE LA CONDAMINE. See p. 214 of this volume.

DIVORTY. George Nicholas Dobertin (see p. 55) is said to have removed with his family into Edinburgh, and thence to the north, where he founded families, who spelt the name *Dovertie* or *Divorty*, one of whom is now represented by Rev. George Divorty, M.A.

FISH.

GROSART.

JARVEY. The Huguenot family of Jarvey was settled at Torwood in Stirlingshire, and removed to the farm of Boghall, near Bathgate.

John Jarvey, farmer in Ballardie, married Mary Cleland.

Mary Jarvey	=	David Simpson.
Sir James Young Simpson, Bart., M.D.		
(born 1811, died 1870).		

MORREN. A well-known member of this family was Rev. Nathaniel Morren, M.A., author of "Biblical Theology," and Annals of the General Assembly from 1739 to 1766, 2 vols.

PAULIN.—This name long survived in the French Protestant congregation in Edinburgh (*see* Weiss). It is probable that on the dispersion of the majority of the refugee families, some of this name settled in Berwickshire. The name still survives. Mr George Paulin, Rector of Irvine Academy, can trace his ancestry in the register of Ladykirk parish up to 1698. The first entry is the baptism of Janet, daughter of Thomas Palin, next of William, son of John Palin in New Ladykirk, both in 1698, and in 1699 I find Elizabeth, daughter of William Palin, in Upsatleington; the name is also spelt Paline, Palen, and Pauline.

RHEMY } in the parish of Kintore.
ROCH }

ROUGH. This and the former are believed to represent the name Roche.

TERROT.—See p. 226 of this volume.

TOUGH.—Said to represent La Touche.

With regard to Ireland, some additional information occurs in Dr Purdon's lecture on the Huguenots (Belfast, 1869):—

The Innishannon settlement was originated for the encouragement of the silk manufacture. Thirty families of silk-workers, along with their pastor, Mr Cortez, were settled there. All that now remains are the trunks of a few mulberry trees, that part of the place where they lived being called the *Colony*, also a book of the pastor's sermons, and his watch, having a dial-plate in raised characters, so as to enable him to tell by touch the hour, when preaching and praying to his flock in France, assembled "in dens and caves of the earth."

Belfast was the refuge of French Protestants connected with Schomberg's army. It was known as a refuge before the Revocation era. Monsieur Le Burt had settled there in olden times—ancestor of the late highly respected Dr Byrt. The Le Burts had the armorial bearings of De Pénice, a general killed by their ancestor in single combat.

In Bandon there was Lieutenant-Colonel Chartres, descended from a Bourbon. His representative in Belfast has the Bourbon crest, but the name is now Charters. In Killeshandra there was Dr Lanauze, who was called "the good physician." The Dundalk settlement was not begun till 1737 by M. de Joncourt; the settlers manufactured cambric, and a memento of their existence is a locality called Cambric Hill. At Kilkenny, colonised with linen manufacturers in the Revocation times, a very small bleach-green is shown as their monument. At Tallow, near Cork, there is still a family named Arnauld.

The longevity of many of the refugees and their descendants (as my readers must have remarked) was remarkable. With regard to families originally planted in Barnstaple, Mr Burn mentions the surnames Servantes and Roche. With regard to the former, he says, two ladies of this family now (1846) reside in Exeter, the one is upwards of ninety, and the other upwards of eighty. Monnier Roche used to say, "my grandfather was drowned when he was one hundred and eleven, and if he had not been drowned, he might have been alive now." In the *Scots Magazine* there are two announcements—13th Dec. 1770, died at Rumsey, in

Hampshire, aged 110, Mr Cordelon, a native of France; and in the No. for January 1772 the death is announced, as having occurred at Rumsey in the previous month, of "Mr Cordelon, a French refugee, aged 107."

ADDITIONAL CHAPTERS.

CHAPTER XXX.

REFUGEES, BEING CONVERTS FROM ROMANISM.

(1.) REV. JOHN FRANCIS BION was born at Dijon, 24th June 1668. He was curate of Ursy, in the province of Burgundy, and thereafter almoner of the convict galley *La Superbe*. The torments inflicted on the Protestants, and the fortitude, patience, and humility of the sufferers led him to inquire into their faith. "It was wonderful to see (he writes) with what true Christian patience and constancy they bore their torments, in the extremity of their pain never expressing any rage, but calling upon Almighty God, and imploring His assistance. I visited them day by day At last, their wounds, like so many mouths, preached to me, made me sensible of my error, and experimentally taught me the excellency of the Protestant religion." On his conversion, in the year 1704, he retired to Geneva. Thence he came to London, and for a time he was rector of a school, and minister of a church in Chelsea. He published at London, in 1708, his *Relation des tourmens que l'on fait souffrir aux Protestans qui sont sur les galères de France*. And in the same year and place he issued an English translation entitled "An Account of the Torments the French Protestants endure aboard the galleys." Ultimately he settled in Holland as an English chaplain.

(2.) REV. FRANCIS DURANT DE BREVALL was a member of a monastic order, and was one of the preachers to Queen Henrietta Maria. The exact date of his conversion to Protestantism I cannot find, but he preached in the London French Church in the Savoy in October 1669. His sermon was generally applauded, but on Sunday, 17th October, the Superior of the Capuchins at Somerset House rudely assailed him, and denounced the sermon as infamous and abominable. It was therefore translated into English, and published with the title "Faith in the Just victorious over the World, a Sermon preached at the Savoy in the French Church, on Sunday, October 10, 1669, by Dr Brevall, heretofore preacher to the Queen Mother; translated into English by Dr Du Moulin, Canon of Canterbury, London. Printed for Will. Nott, and are to be sold at the Queen's-Arms in the Pell-Mell, 1670." The text was 1 John v. 4; and the heads of discourse were (1.) Who are those which are born of God? (2.) What victory they obtain over the world. (3.) What this faith is which makes them obtain the victory. In May 1671 he was made a prebendary of Rochester. On 11th February 1672 (N.S.) John Evelyn notes:—"In the afternoon that famous proselyte, Monsieur Brevall, preached at the Abbey in English extremely well, and with much eloquence; he had been a Capuchin, but much better learned than most of that order." He was made a Prebendary of Westminster, 21st Nov. 1675, and in the same year he was, by royal command created S. T. P. of Cambridge. He died 26th January 1708 (N.S.), and was buried in Westminster Abbey. By Susanna Samoline, his wife (who died 4th July 1719, aged 73), he had three sons, Theophilus, Henry and John Durant, and four daughters, Dorothy, Catherine, Frances, wife of Stephen Monginot Dampierre, and Mary Ann. His youngest son, known as Captain Breval, was an author of poems, and of several folio volumes of travels, well printed and illustrated; before entering the army he was M.A. and Fellow of Trinity College, Cambridge, but was deprived of his fellowship in 1708; the Duke of Marlborough employed him in negotiations, and promoted him in the army. Captain John Durant Breval died at Paris in January 1739 (N.S.).

(3.) CHARLES CHARLOT, called D'ARGENTEUIL, was a Romanist curate in France, and on his conversion to Protestantism he took refuge in England. He was pastor in several of the French churches in London. In 1699 he preached in the church called Le Tabernacle. He was also an author. (Smiles' Huguenots).

(4.) Three brothers, named Du Veil, natives of Metz, were of Jewish parentage, and were won over to the Roman Catholic Church. In this communion further study and inquiry resulted in their becoming Protestants, two becoming refugees in England, and the third in Holland.* The eldest, Daniel Du Veil, was baptised under royal sponsorship at the palace of Compiègne, and was thereafter named Louis Compiègne Du Veil. On his professing Protestantism, and retiring to England, Bossuet wrote a letter to him which Rou, in a book entitled *La Seduction éludée*, printed with the title, "Lettre de M. l'évêque de Meaux à un savant Juif retiré en Angleterre, lequel après avoir été converti au Christianisme, mais au Christianisme Romain, avoit enfin quitté cette religion pour embrasser la Protestante, ayant été mieux instruit." He was made librarian to the King of England, and his interpreter for the oriental languages. He published some annotated translations of Rabbinical books, including a "most elegant" Latin translation of Maimonides.

The celebrated brother was Charles Marie Du Veil. Having discovered from the Old Testament that Jesus our Lord was the true Messiah, he renounced Judaism. His father, deeply humiliated and greatly enraged, rushed at him with a drawn sword, but some bystanders prevented any murderous violence. His new convictions are ascribed partly to the influence of the celebrated Bishop Bossuet, and, at any rate, it was to the Roman Catholic Church that Du Veil united himself. At his baptism he received the names Charles Marie. He became a canon-regular of Sainte Geneviève, and was a popular preacher. The degree of D.D. he received at Angers in the year 1674. He published a commentary on the first two Gospels, in which he took occasion to defend Romish dogmas and superstitions. Being recognised as a suitable opponent to the Huguenots in a public disputation, he set himself to prepare for the meeting by a more minute study of controversial treatises and books of reference. But before the appointed day he had refuted himself.

Suddenly he fled to Holland, where he abjured Popery. He took refuge in England, probably in 1677. He was ordained a minister of the Church of England, and was received into a noble family as chaplain and tutor. In 1678 he published a new edition of his Commentary on Matthew and Mark, retracting all Romish annotations and arguments. He also confessed his former complicity in Romanist misquotation—for he says as to the revised books, "*now, whatever writers I quote I quote truly.*" He also reprinted his Commentary on the Song of Solomon. Several commentaries followed, all in the Latin language. Readers were, however, honestly warned not to expect all the advantages which we might anticipate from his Jewish birth. He writes, "I for the most part use the ancient Latin version of the Scriptures, as being that which I am best acquainted with; but I always diligently remark when it differs from the original texts, the Hebrew and Greek." His "*Literal Explanations*" appeared in the following order:—The *Minor Prophets* in 1680, *Ecclesiastes* in 1681, and the *Acts of the Holy Apostles* in 1684.

The last mentioned commentary is memorable as calling attention to a new modification of his religious views. Since the date of his preceding publication, he had abjured the theory and practice of infant baptism, and had become a Baptist minister. From that community he had accepted a small salary, which, along with a small medical practice, constituted his temporal support. His new views, which he had adopted at a pecuniary sacrifice, he introduced very largely into his "*Notes on the Acts.*" The English translation of that exposition, being attributed to himself, is singular and interesting. I may observe that his Baptist opinions did not alienate his old French friends. Pastor Claude wrote to him as to his last commentary, "I have found in it, as in all your other works, the marks of copious reading, abundance of sense, right reason, and a just and exact understanding." The Roman Catholic Calmet did

* He became Pastor of Spyck, near Gorcum.—See "*Rou's Memoires*," tome I., p. 128.

not miss the opportunity of making a sarcastic reflection; he says, "Charles Marie Du Veil was a canon-regular, &c.; afterwards he abjured the Catholic faith, became an anabaptist, and so died in the beginning of the eighteenth century, having gone through all religions without having any." We, however, believe the Baptist historian Crosby, who calls him "such a pious good man, that he brought an honour to the cause in which he was embarked."

All his Episcopal friends, except Tillotson, forsook him—so that Du Veil characterised "Henry Compton, Lord Bishop of London," as "formerly my greatest and most liberal benefactor." This is in his commentary on the Acts—where are also the following allusions to English cotemporaries—Dr William Lloyd, Bishop of St Asaph's, "a man of excellent parts, great erudition, singular piety and benignity, to whom I do (and shall all my lifetime) acknowledge myself extremely bound." The Rev. Richard Baxter, "that indefatigable preacher of God's word, famous for knowledge and piety." Also, "that man of a most solid judgment, and in defending the principles of the orthodox faith against Popery and irreligion, short of none, the most religious and most learned Gilbert Burnet, D.D., to whose large charity to the poor and strangers I profess myself greatly indebted." And, "that equally most religious and eminently lettered divine, Doctor Simon Patrick, Dean of Peterborough, whose signal and sincere charity I have often experienced." Sir Norton Knatchbull, Knight and Baronet, "most accomplished with all manner of learning" and Katherine, Viscountess Pollington, "that pattern of an upright and godly conscience." As an English preacher, Du Veil was unsuccessful, and his congregation in Gracechurch Street was dissolved at his death in 1700.

(5.) JOHN GAGNIER was born at Paris about 1670. He was educated at the College of Navarre, being a Romanist by birth; and, in due time, he took orders in the Romish Church, and was a canon-regular of St Geneviève. Becoming convinced of his errors, he left France for England, and embraced Protestantism. He was certified to be a fine oriental scholar. Lloyd, Bishop of Worcester, made him one of his chaplains, and in 1715 he was appointed Professor of Oriental Languages in the University of Oxford. His writings were on rabbinical lore, Mahometanism, and other subjects connected with his chair, which he filled with honour. He died 2d March 1740, and left a son, John, of Wadham College, Oxford, B.A. in 1740, and M.A. in 1743, Rector of Stranton, in the diocese of Durham.

(6.) HYPOLYTE DU CHASTELET, SIEUR DE LUZANCY, was by birth a Roman Catholic, M.A. of the University of Paris, one of the monks of La Trappe, and an eloquent preacher, sometimes itinerating, but regularly officiating at Montdidier in Picardy. In 1675 he fled to England, and in the pulpit of the London French Church in the Savoy he abjured the Romish creed on July 11th. A Jesuit named St Germaine having threatened to assassinate him, the King issued a proclamation for the protection of De Luzancy. The Romanists furiously and incessantly attacked his reputation, but he was supported by the Bishop of London (Compton). However, one of the Savoy pastors, Rev. Richard Du Maresq, believing the accusations, published a sermon, with a preface, accusing De Luzancy of baseness, lying, and dissimulation. The bishop seized the pamphlet, and suspended the author from his pastoral functions. The Marquis de Ruvigny and Dr Durel undertook to act as mediators, and Mr Du Maresq having acknowledged the offence of printing his preface without the bishop's *imprimatur*, was released from suspension. The bishop sent De Luzancy to Christ Church, Oxford, and the Chancellor (the Duke of Ormond) recommended that he should be created M.A., which was done on 26th January 1676 (N.S.). William Rogers of Lincoln's Inn, a Romish proselyte, having circulated a pamphlet defaming De Luzancy, was in the August following arraigned before His Majesty in Council and severely reprimanded. In the end of 1679 De Luzancy left Oxford, and was presented by Bishop Compton to the vicarage of Dover-Court, in Essex; the town and chapel of Harwich were in the parish, and hereafter he is often styled minister of Harwich. Anthony Wood sneeringly endorses the accusations against him, but the steady support which he received from his bishop seems to be his complete vindication. In Harwich he married, and lived unmolested. He interested himself in politics. From him Samuel Pepys, an un-

successful candidate for the representation of Harwich in the convention Parliament summoned by the Prince of Orange, received the following letter of condolence :—

"7th January 1689.—Sir,—I have been desired by your friends to send you the enclosed paper, by which you may easily be made sensible how we are overrun with pride, heat, and faction, and unjust to ourselves to that prodigious degree as to deprive ourselves of the greatest honour and advantage which we could ever attain to, in the choice of so great and so good a man as you are. Had reason had the least place amongst us, or any love for ourselves, we had certainly carried it for you. Yet if we are not by this late defection altogether become unworthy of you, I dare almost be confident that an earlier application of the appearing of yourself or Sir Anthony Deane will put the thing out of doubt against the next parliament. A conventicle set up here, since this unhappy Liberty of Conscience, has been the cause of all this. In the meantime my poor endeavours shall not be wanting; and though my steadfastness to your interests these ten years has almost ruined me, yet I shall continue as long as I live your most humble and most obedient servant,
DE LUZANCY."

During his residence in Oxford he published two works, "Reflections on the Council of Trent," and a "Treatise on Irreligion." He was made a chaplain to the Duke of Schomberg (whose second title was Marquis of Harwich), and also to the second Duke. On the death of the first Duke, he published two obituary *brochures*—one styled a Panegyric, and the other an Abridgement of his Life (*Abrégé de la vie, &c.*). He has chronicled very few facts regarding the illustrious marshal, but he displays his own acknowledged eloquence to considerable advantage. He obtained the degree of B.D., and published in 1696 a volume of "Remarks on several late writings published in English by the Socinians, wherein is shown the insufficiency and weakness of their answers to the texts brought against them by the orthodox, in Four Letters, written at the request of a Socinian gentleman." There is also "A Sermon, preached at the Assizes for the County of Essex, held at Chelmsford, March the 8th, 1710, before the Honourable Mr Justice Powell. By H. De Luzancy, B.D., Vicar of Southweald, in the said County. London, 1711." [1710 must be according to the old style.]

(7.) MICHAEL MALARD was a French proselyte from the Romish Church who came to London for liberty of conscience. He was appointed French tutor to the three royal princesses, Anne, Amelia Sophia Eleonora, and Elizabeth Carolina. Himself and the other proselytes imported much disputation and irritation among the refugees. Their deliverance from spiritual despotism seems to have surprised them into a boisterous excitability and a petulant impatience as to doctrinal standards. Malard's language was peculiarly unbrotherly and abusive, especially as to the royal bounty, in which he thought that the Huguenots proper shared too largely, and as to which he clamoured that a larger share must be allotted to the proselytes.* The share of the latter was afterwards defined by a royal grant. He did not, however, lapse into any unsoundness in the faith, as we may judge from his book, "The French and Protestant Companion," published in 1719, and dedicated to the King, in which Protestantism is expounded in the English column of each page, and French is taught by a translation of the exposition in the second column. He, however, twice introduces the miserable royal bounty annuities, and recommends, in French and English, that the proselytes' proportion should be distributed by a committee, consisting of the Marquis de Montandre, the Marquis du Quesne, Mr Rival, a French minister, Mr Justice Bealing, Sir John Philipps, Dr Wilcocks, and an ecclesiastic proselyte to be chosen every third year by casting lots (p. 236).

(8.) FRANCIS DE LA PILLONNIERE was in his youth a Jesuit, but dismissed for his inquisitive studiousness and want of blind submission. His father, who lived at Morlaix, in Brittany, and who was opposed to the Jesuit order, welcomed him home, but designed him for priest's orders in the Romish Church. Young Francis, however, pursued his inquiries, and avowed a theoretical Protestantism. His father sent him to a friend's house, intending that he should

* The Camisard Prophets, their delusions and their punishment, occasioned the first division of the London refugees into two parties, with reference both to doctrine and to the distribution of the Royal Bounty annuities.

ultimately go to Paris, and be placed under orthodox Romish tutelage. Francis, instead of visiting his father's friend, removed secretly to Holland, where he resided for a time as a Protestant. Thereafter he went to England, and pursued a quiet course, teaching the French language in academies and private houses, but preparing for the ministry of the Church of England. He sympathised with the more or less decided opponents of clerical subscription to creeds and standards; and in this way he got into a singular squabble. The Pasteurs Graverol and Gedeon Delamotte had written well and strongly on the use and necessity of Confessions of Faith; on the other hand, Pasteur Durette, of Crispin Street French Church (sometime a military chaplain), wrote on the abuse of Confessions of Faith, and his book was printed in the French language. La Pillonnière translated it into English, and printed it in 1718. In the meantime the Bishop of London had been frequently conversing with Mr Durette; the result was that the latter was disposed to withdraw his book, and wrote to La Pillonnière that his mind was not made up on the controversy. La Pillonnière, who had Durette's consent to translate the book, was irritated, and published the translation, with a long gossiping appendix as to Durette and the London pasteurs generally. La Pillonnière obtained an accidental celebrity through being employed to teach French to the family of Hoadley, Bishop of Bangor. The Bishop's opponents assumed (which was a mistake) that he admitted the French master to personal friendship; and they endeavoured to account for his Lordship's writings (which seemed to bring the Church of England into danger) by proclaiming that he had a Jesuit in his house. This, though a mere controversial cry, was seriously urged; and it was asserted and asseverated that La Pillonnière was a Jesuit emissary and no Protestant. Into his history it is needless to go further. It is sufficient to say that all unprejudiced men were satisfied with the sincerity of Francis de la Pillonnière's profession of Protestant faith, and with the excellence of his moral character. [One of his certificates was from Vincent Perronet of Queen's College, Oxford, 29th Oct. 1717.]

(9.) MICHAEL LE VASSOR was born at Orleans about 1648, and died in Northamptonshire in 1718. He had been a Roman Catholic, and a member of the congregation of the Oratory. In 1695 he embraced Protestantism, and escaped, *viâ* Holland, to England. He was patronised by the Earl of Portland and by Bishop Burnet; the bishop obtained a pension for him from William III. During his sojourn in the Oratory he had published three volumes of Paraphrases on books of the New Testament (Matthew, John, Romans, Galatians, and James). During his refugee life he published a temperate treatise on the study of religious controversies, and a translation of De Vargas's Letters and Memoirs on the Council of Trent; also a vigorous and indignant History of the Reign of Louis XIII., in ten volumes, dedicated to the second Earl of Portland (afterwards Duke). This great work exposed him to much fierce criticism, which, however, is neutralised by the verdict of Sismondi: *Histoire écrite avec passion, mais généralement avec la passion de la justice et de la vérité*. He had a benefice in Northamptonshire, according to the *Nouvelles Litteraires de la Haye*, tome 8.

(10.) A correspondent sends me several names of Romanists who formally abjured Romanism, and whose abjuration was registered by *La Cour Ecclesiastique* of the Island of Guernsey.

11th Feb. 1717-18. Louis Bertau of Riou, in Saintonge, abjured in the town church.

7th Dec. 1718. Nicolas Mauger, native of the environs of Cherbourg, in Normandy, having abjured within the Anglican Church of St Pierre du Bois, was received by the Vicar, Rev. Hugues Sacquin.

16th Dec. 1719. Pierre Burreau of Royan, in France, abjured in the church of St Pierre-Port.

17th August 1717. Nicolas Le Cordier of the parish of Louvier in the diocese of Bayeux, Normandy.

29th April 1720. Marie du Pain, of Vitry.

14th May 1720. Jacque le Grand, of Villedieu.

13th August 1720. Jullien Groslet, widow of Mr le Petit of St Malo.

21st March 1722. Rev. Joseph Querray, formerly a curate in France, and canon-regular and prior, declared that he had abjured in London, and having produced a certificate to that effect, and also his deacon's and priest's orders, he received a licence from the Very Rev. Jean Bonamy, Dean of Guernsey, having at the same time taken the oaths and signed the three articles of the thirty-sixth canon. [He was made vicar of the parish of St Pierre du Bois.]

Same day. Rev. Pierre Garcelon, formerly priest in the diocese of Clermont.

6th May 1722. Thomas Dacher, native of St Martin in Normandy, abjured in the church of St Martin, Guernsey.

1st March 1724-5. Claude Coquerel, from France.

16th April 1725. Jacques Drouet, from Normandy.

18th December 1725. Jean Le Sevestre, native of Paris.

22d February 1725-6. Le Sieur Jean La Serre, native of Billmagne in Languedoc. [On the next day he married a Guernsey lady, and is still represented in the island.]

18th November 1726. Bernardin Rossignol, native of Quimper in Lower Brittany, formerly a priest of the Church of Rome, having abjured within the church of St Pierre Port, was received into the communion of the Church of England on the 15th inst.

29th October 1727. Jean Ferdant, from Normandy.

CHAPTER XXXI.

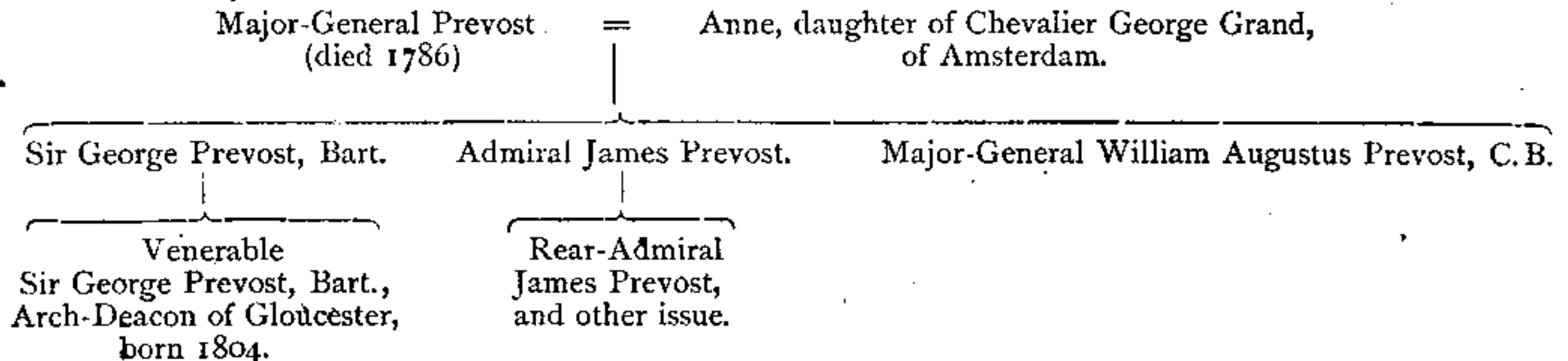
DESCENDANTS IN BRITAIN OF HUGUENOTS WHO WERE REFUGEES IN OTHER COUNTRIES.

(1.) MONSIEUR DE THELLUSSON was a Huguenot of noble birth who took refuge in Geneva. His son, Isaac de Thellusson, was born 14th, and baptized 15th October 1690, at St Gervais in Geneva, and rose to be Ambassador from that Republic to the Court of Louis XV. He died in 1770; his wife was Sarah, daughter of Mr Abraham le Boulenger, to whom he was married at Leyden, 11th October 1722. Peter Thellusson, son of Isaac, came to London in the middle of last century, and prospered; he purchased the manor of Broadsworth in Yorkshire. One of his sons, George Woodford Thellusson, married Mary Ann, third daughter of Philip Fonnereau, Esq.; and his youngest daughter, Augusta Charlotte, was married to Thomas Crespigny, Esq. (who died in 1799); his third son was Charles, M.P. for Evesham. Mr Thellusson died on 21st July 1797; his eldest son, Peter Isaac, was made Baron Rendlesham, in the peerage of Ireland, in 1806, but survived only till 1808; the second, third, and fourth barons were his sons; the present, and fifth baron, was the only son of the fourth. The celebrated will of Peter Thellusson, Esq., dated 1796, is matter of history. He left £4500 a year of landed property, and £600,000 of personal property, to trustees for accumulation during the lives of his three sons, and of their sons alive in 1796; the vast fortune expected to have accumulated at the death of the last survivor was left to the testator's eldest male descendant alive at that date. The will was disputed, but was confirmed by the House of Lords on 25th August 1805. Charles Thellusson (*born 1797*), son of Charles, M.P. (who died in 1815), was the last survivor of nine lives; he died 5th February 1856. Litigation was necessary to decide who was the heir intended by Peter Thellusson, and the decision was in favour of Lord Rendlesham on 9th June 1859. The fortune, however, was comparatively moderate, vast sums having been swallowed up by the sixty-two years of litigation. One good result of the monstrous will was the Act of Parliament (39-40 Geo. III. c. 98), "which restrains testators from directing the accumulation of property for a longer period than twenty-one years after death."

The unsuccessful litigant was Arthur Thellusson, Esq. (*born 1801, died 1858*), sixth son of the first Lord Rendlesham, who reasonably thought that, having been born after his grandfather's death, and being thirty-eight years the senior of his noble kinsman, he was the eldest male descendant. He died before the decision, and left his claims to his only son, the present Colonel Arthur John Bethell Thellusson, of Thellusson Lodge, Aldeburgh, Suffolk. The Rendlesham estate is near Woodbridge in Suffolk. (*Imperial Dictionary of Universal Biography, and other authorities.*)

(2.) The name of LABOUCHERE, being of French Protestant descent, and connected with the directorate of the French Hospital, may be mentioned here, though, according to the following abridgement of Haag's account of it, none of its members were refugees. On 12th January 1621, Jean Guyon Barrier, Sieur de Labouchère, married Catherine de la Broue; he was succeeded by his son Francois, who married Marie de Naymet on 12th March 1688 (daughter of Naymet and Saint-Leger). The son of the latter was Pierre de Labouchère, merchant of Orthez; he married, 10th April 1708, Sara, daughter of Jacques de Peyrollet de la Bastide; one of Pierre's daughters was kidnapped in infancy, received the spiritual name of Sister Scholastica, and became the lady superior of a convent; one of his sons, Matthieu de La Bouchère (*born* 1st September 1721), was sent in his boyhood to England to be educated by Pastor Majendie, who appears to have been a relative. Matthieu settled at the Hague, where he died in 1796; he was twice married, both wives having been of French refugee families, the first a De Courcelles, the second Marie Madeleine Molière. One of the sons of the second marriage was Pierre César Labouchère (*born* 1772); in 1790 he was at Nantes, the accredited correspondent of the house of Hope at Amsterdam; he became a partner of the house in 1794 along with Alexander Baring, whose sister, Dorothy, he married in 1796. In 1800 he represented his house in England; in which country he settled in 1821, on his retirement from business. He died in 1839. His elder son, Right Honourable Henry Labouchere (*born* 1798), for many years a Cabinet Minister, was raised to the peerage on 18th August 1859, as Lord Taunton, and died in 1869, leaving three daughters. The younger son, John Labouchere, Esq. of Broome Hall, Surrey (*born* 1799, *died* 1863), is represented by two sons and four daughters.

(3.) The family of PREVOST was represented among Huguenot refugees in Geneva at the period of the Revocation Edict. There Augustine Prevost was born about 1695, married Louise, daughter of Gideon Martine, first Syndic of Geneva, and dying in January 1740, was buried at Besinge. His son, Augustine, removed to England, and entering our army rose to the rank of Major-General.



As to the first baronet I insert the following paragraphs:—

Whitehall, Sept. 3, 1816.—His Royal Highness the Prince Regent, taking into his royal consideration the distinguished conduct and services of the late Lieutenant-General Sir George Prevost, Bart., during a long period of constant active employment in situations of great trust, both military and civil, in the course of which his gallantry, zeal, and able conduct were particularly displayed at the conquest of the island of St Lucie, in 1803, and of the island of Martinique in 1809; as also in successfully opposing, with a small garrison, the attack made in 1805, by a numerous French force, upon the island of Dominica, then under his government; and while Governor-General and Commander-in-Chief of the British Provinces in North America in the defence of Canada against the repeated invasions perseveringly attempted by the American forces during the late war; and His Royal Highness being desirous of evincing in an especial manner the sense which His Royal Highness entertains of these services, by conferring upon his family a lasting memorial of His Majesty's royal favour, hath been pleased, in the name and on the behalf of His Majesty, to ordain that the supporters following may be borne and used by Dame Catharine Anne Prevost, widow of the said late Lieutenant-General Sir George Prevost, during her widowhood, viz., "On either side a grenadier of the 16th (or

Bedfordshire) regiment of foot, each supporting a banner, that on the dexter side inscribed West Indies, and that on the sinister, Canada," and that the said supporters, together with the motto 'Servatum Cineri,' may also be borne by Sir George Prevost, Bart., son and heir of the said late Lieutenant-General, and by his successors in the said dignity of a Baronet, provided the same be first duly exemplified according to the laws of arms, and recorded in the Herald's Office. And his Royal Highness hath been also pleased to command that the said concession and especial mark of the royal favour be registered in his Majesty's College of Arms."

"Sir George Prevost was the eldest son of Major-General Augustine Prevost, who served under General Wolfe, and was severely wounded on the plains of Abraham, and who afterwards so eminently distinguished himself in the first American war, by his defence of Savannah. The surviving brothers of Sir George are both in his Majesty's service, the eldest a post-captain in the Royal Navy, and the other a colonel in the army. Sir George Prevost married in the year 1789, Catharine, daughter of Major-General Phipps, who survives him, together with a son, a minor, who succeeds to the title, and two daughters."—*Gentleman's Magazine*, Feb. 1816.

(4.) The family of *Du Boulay* were refugees who adopted Holland as their home. Their arms, as they appear on a three-sided silver seal, one of the few relics preserved in their flight, are "argent, a fess wavy gules," surmounted by a helmet, full faced, with open vizor of five bars, and a plume of three feathers. The tradition is so established in the family of its descent from a French nobleman with a marquis' title now extinct, that it is probably founded on fact.

Benjamin François Houssemayne du Boulay, after studying theology in Holland, was elected in 1751 to the fifth place among the ministers of the French Church in Threadneedle Street. M. Du Boulay insisted on receiving ordination at the hands of Thomas Sherlock, Bishop of London. He married in 1756 Louise, daughter of Jean Lagier Lamotte, and his wife, Louise Dalbiac. A niece of Mrs Du Boulay, grand-daughter of Jean Lagier Lamotte, married, in 1795, Charles Abbott, first Lord Tenterden. The pasteur died, and was buried at Southampton in 1765. A sermon preached by M. Durand, on the occasion of installing his successor, says of him—"Il avait cette éloquence vive qui va au cœur, parcequ'elle en vient," and again, "la seule façon de nous le faire oublier sera de nous en faire souvenir sans cesse."

He left one son and four daughters, of whom three died unmarried, the fourth was married to James Cazenove, Esq., the English representative of a Huguenot branch of the noble family of De Cazenove de Pradines, still existing at Marmaude, in Guienne, and was mother of a large family, one of whom, Mr Philip Cazenove, is widely known for the large-hearted and substantial liberality with which he supports every good and charitable undertaking. The only son, François Jacques Houssemayne Du Boulay, married Elizabeth, daughter of John Paris, Esq.; he lived at Walthamstow, and became wealthy by business during the war with France. His name stood for some years first on the list at the Bank of England as holder of the largest amount at that time of government stock. He died in 1828, leaving eight children, all of whom married and have had families. The three daughters were married to Isaac Solly, Esq., and the Rev. Messieurs John and William Blennerhassett. The eldest son, the Rev. James Thomas Houssemayne Du Boulay, rector of Heddington, Wilts, is now represented by his son, Francis Houssemayne Du Boulay, also rector (and patron) of the same living; and the youngest son, John, who married Mary Farr, daughter of the Rev. Harry Farr Yeatman of Stock House, Dorsetshire, became in 1851 the owner of Donhead Hall, Wiltshire, once the residence of Sir Godfrey Kneller.

This family is at present largely represented in the Church, and is established in several of the southern counties. It exemplifies the manner in which the French colony clung together, though perhaps it is only a coincidence, that by the marriage of the widow of the Rev J. T. H. Du Boulay of Heddington, with the Rev. G. J. Majendie, son of the Bishop of Bangor, the Rev. Henry William Majendie, at present the representative of the Majendies, is half brother to the present head of the Du Boulays.

(5.) From the north of France noble refugees bearing the surname of *Fourdrinier* first settled in Holland. A descendant settled in London during last century, and obtained a good position as a papermaker and wholesale stationer. His son, Henry, born in Lombard Street, on 11th February 1766, was the inventor of the paper-making machine in conjunction with his brother. Although patentees, they were the victims of piratical appropriation perpetrated both in Russia and in England. From the former nation no compensation could be obtained, but the English Parliament in May 1840 voted £7000 as compensation to Messrs Fourdrinier. Their expenditure on the invention itself, and in the defence of their rights, had ruined their business as stationers, and had entailed upon them loss, instead of profit, as inventors. They had invented a paper-cutting machine also. The compensation was avowedly inadequate, and in November 1853 the paper trade took steps for providing for Henry Fourdrinier, the surviving patentee, and his two daughters, by annuities. Henry Fourdrinier died on 3d September 1854, in his 89th year. On the completion of his eighty-sixth year, his daughter Harriet had indited this tribute to his worth:—

His form is spare, his hair is white, he has passed that age of fourscore years which the Psalmist so touchingly described; but at present, we rejoice to say, his strength is not labour and sorrow. His walk is active, his eye is bright, his health is good, his spirits buoyant, and his piety firm. He is the delight of his children and his children's children, the latter of whom, to the number of some twenty-four, make him their friend or their companion. He will talk with the elders or romp with the young ones—drive his daughters out in the carriage or take long walks with his sons—run races with the boys, or dance with the girls—shows hospitality to his friends, does his duty as a master, is a loyal and devoted subject, and makes a capital churchwarden. Many worldly troubles still oppress him, but he bears the yoke as knowing by WHOM it is laid on.

(6.) The Pasteur *Matthieu Mathy*, of Beaufort in Provence, became a refugee in Holland, along with his son, Paul (*born* 1681). Paul Mathy, who became teacher of Saurin's school at the Hague, turned his attention to the study of medicine and removed to England. Paul's son, Matthieu Mathy (*born* 1718), was a Ph.D. of Leyden, and M.D. He came to England in 1740, and his Anglicised name was MATTHEW MATY. Dr Maty, being a learned and energetic man, was hospitably received; he was honoured by the friendship of Abraham De Moivre, whose *Memoire* he compiled and published—a publication, of which all subsequent biographies of the famous mathematician are abridgements. He had previously published an *Ode sur la Rebellion en Ecosse* (1746), and the *Journal Britannique* (1750 to 1755). He was appointed Sub-Librarian of the British Museum in 1753, became F.R.S. in 1758, Secretary to the Royal Society in 1765, and Principal Librarian of the British Museum in 1772; and dying in 1776 he was succeeded in his honours and employments by his son Rev. Paul Henry Maty. That reverend savant had lately (in 1775) been appointed chaplain to the British Embassy at Versailles; he was born in London in 1745, and died 16th January 1787.

(7.) The *Aubertin* family descend from refugees from Metz, who went to Neufchatel.

Paul Aubertin (*born* 1650) = Judith Figuier (*living* in 1718).

a son,

Peter Aubertin, of London, merchant, born at
Neufchatel 1725, died at Banstead,
Surrey, in 1808.

= Ann (*born* 1730, *died* 1825).

Rev. Peter Aubertin, vicar of Chipstead (*born* 1780, *died* 1861).—*Camden Society Volume*

(8.) To this chapter there might be added Rev. Jean Jacques Claude (grandson of the great pasteur of Charenton), and Rev. Cæsar De Missy.

(9.) A correspondent sends me the following names of French Protestants, refugees in Guernsey, the preservation of whose names has resulted from their submission to ecclesiastical discipline for the offence of going to Mass. The list is in the form of extracts from the Acts of *La Cour Ecclesiastique de l'Ile de Guernesey*. The first date is x. Avril 1686 :—

Sur l'instance requeste à nous présentée par Dame Marie Anne du Vivier de Bayeux en Normandie, par Adrien Viel de la ville de Caen et par Jean Pichon d'Alençon en Normandie, pour estre receus à la paix de l'Eglise après avoir malheureusement renoncé à la Reformation de la pureté de l'Evangile, pour éviter la persecuon que l'on fait en France aux fideles Protestans : Nous etans assemblez extraordinairement pour cet effet, Il a été trouvé à propos, pour satisfaire à leur desir, & pour contribuer à leur consolation, qu'ils se presenteront Dimanche prochain onzième jour de ce present mois, dans le temple de la ville : où, après avoir temoigné leur déplaisir, & le regret qu'ils ont en leurs ames du peché qu'ils ont comis & donné des marques de leur repentance, ils seront receus à la paix de l'Eglise ; & pour cet effet ils repetront après le Pasteur mot à mot ce qui s'ensuit, eux etans à genoux :

Nous Marie Anne du Vivier, Adrien Viel & Jean Pichon : reconnoissons icy en la presence de Dieu & de cette sainte Assemblée : que nous avons peché très-grievement & d'une façon extraordinaire : d'avoir été à la Messe ; et par ce moyen en renonçant à la Reformation : et à la pureté de l'Evangile : Ce dont nous sommes très-sensiblement touchés : & marris d'avoir comis un tell peché : au grand deshonneur du Dieu Tout-puissant : & au danger & perill de nos ames : & au mauvais exemple que nous avons donné aux Fidèles : C'est pourquoy nous protestons icy devant Dieu : & devant cette Assemblée : que nous sommes marris de tout nôtre cœur : & affligez en nos ames : d'avoir comis cet horrible peché : Nous supplions très-humblement le Dieu de toutes misericordes : de nous pardonner ce grand & cet enorme peché ; & tous les autres que nous avons comis : promettans solennellement de ne l'offenser jamais de telle sorte : Et nous vous prions très-instamment : vous tous qui êtes icy presens : de nous assister continuellement de vos prières : & de vous joindre plus particulièrement avec nous : dans l'humble & cordiale Prière que nous adressons au Dieu Tout-puissant : en disant,

Notre Pere qui es aux Cieux, &c.

Les susdittes Personnes firent leur reconnoissance publique dans l'Eglise de la Ville le Dimanche xj Avril immediatement avant le sermon de la relevée, conformément à ce que dessus.

20 Août 1686. Demoiselles Jeanne de Gennes, Charlotte de Moucheron, Elisabeth du Bordieu, Susanne le Moyne et Elisabeth du Mont. Item, Benjamin & Pierre Gaillardin [un de nos frères].

29 Sept^{re} 1686—Demoiselles Charlotte & Judith Moisan, de Bretagne.

30 Sept^{re} 1686. Moyse Bossis, de Royan.

28 Oct^{re} 1686. Messire Jacques Mauclerc, chevalier, Seigneur de St Philibert-Muzanchère ; Messire Jean-Louis Mauclerc, Chev^r Sr de la Clartière ; Messire Benjamin Mauclerc, Chev. Sr de la Forestrie ; D^{lles} Marie et Susanne Mauclerc et D^{lle} François-Marie Pyniot, de la province de Poitou, diocèse de Lusson ; et Messire André le Geay, Chev^r Sr de la Grelière & D^{me} François de la Chenaye, sa femme et D^{lle} Marianne le Geay, leur fille, de l'évêché de Nantes

25 Nov^{re}. Sieur André Goyon de St Just en Xaintonge en France ; Marie Horry, sa femme ; Louyse & Jeanne Horry, ses belles-sœurs ; Jean l'Amoureux, père et fils ; Marie Langlade and Ester Massé, leurs femmes, aussi de St Just ; et Daniel le Marchez et Isaac Fournier de Mornac en Xaintonge.

12 Avril 1687. Maitre Jacques Ruffiat de Royan.

4 Fev^r. 1687-8. Sieurs Gabriel Adrien, Pierre Guivé, Raymond Poittevin, Isaac Adrien, Samuel Adrien, Estienne Gendron, Jean Aubel, Pierre Aubin, Daniel Caillau, Jean Baudry, Jean Hercontaud, Jacques Adrien, Jean Hartus et Elisabeth Roy, Marie, Marguerite et Elizabeth Adrien et Jeanne Hercontaud de Saint Sarcinien de la Province de Xaintonge.

- 19 Fevr. 1687-8. Isaac Eliard du Pays d'Auge en Normandie,
 4 Mars 1687-8. Mons^r Pierre Courtaud; D^{lles} Anne du Chemin, Anne Brodeau et Philis
 Germen de Quintin en Brètagne.
 2 Janvr. 1688-9. Messire Isaac Goayquet, Seigneur de St Eloy de l'Evêché de St Brieux
 en Bretagne.
 27 Juin 1699. Caterine de Jarnac, native de Bordeaux.
 7 Juillet 1699. Pierre Seigle et Anne le Cornu, sa femme, et Anne l'Orfelin, tous trois de
 la ville de Caen; comme aussi Marie Charpentier, native d'Alençon; Renée Menel, veuve de
 Marc Colet, Louyse de Grenier, fille, native de Domfront, Marie Colet, fille; Jacob le Comte;
 Paul Desnoës Granger, fils d'Israel Granger, Sieur Desnoës, natif d'Alençon, André Touchar
 d'Alençon.
 22 Juin 1689. D^{lle} Jeanne Jousselin, de la Rochelle; David Pinceau de Mouchant et René
 Hersand.
 8 Fevr^e 1669. D^{lle} Caterine Rochelle, de la Paroisse de Ploerney, Evêché de St Brieuc.
 18 Avril 1700. François Bertonneau, du Bourg de Boulogne en Poitou; Paul Pinceau de
 Rochetjoux en Bourbon; Jeanne Seigle de la ville de Caen.
 13 Aoust 1718. Nicolas Priou, de la paroisse de St Louvier proche de Caen en Normandie,
 issu d'un père Protestant nommé Herbelin Priou, a fait sa reconnaissance publique, &c., &c.
 30 Oct^{re} 1718. Jean le Marchand, natif de la paroisse de Rondfougeré proche de Falaize
 en Normandie, protestant d'origine, nouvellement orty de France, ayant esté quelquefois à la
 Messe, a fait reconnoissance, &c.
 28 Dec^{re} 1719. Pierre Burreau de Royan en France, cy-devant de l'Eglise de Rome, a
 renoncé aux Erreurs, &c., &c., dans l'Eglise de la paroisse de St Pierre-Pont le 16 du dit mois
 et Lydie Emerelle sa femme, native de Mechée, protestante de naissance, a eu même temps
 fait sa reconnoissance, &c., &c., et ensuite ils ont esté receus à la Paix de l'Eglise; et ont
 reçu le Sacrem^t de la S^{te} Cène dans le ditte Eglise de St Pierre Port le 27 du dit mois et an.
 28 Dec^{re} 1719. D^{me} Jeanne de Barisont, de Bourg de Marene en France, veuve du
 St Pierre Chapelier, née Protestante et de Parens Protestans, a fait sa reconnoissance, &c.
 21 Avril 1720. Jacques Gain, Philippe Siché et Léon Siché tous trois de Jonsac en Sain-
 tonge, néz de Peres en Fils de Parents Protestants (comme ils ont dit) ont esté receus come
 tels dans l'Eglise de la Paroisse de St Pierre Port en cette Isle, le xx de ce present mois et an,
 sans faire reconnoissance, parcequ'ils ont protesté n'avoir jamais fait ny promis de faire aucun
 acte de la religion Romaine.
 Les trois actes suivans out esté obmis à leur datte.
 29 Dec^{re} 1718. Mons^r Salomon Lauga,* de Clerac Agenois, Protestant de naissance et de
 Parens Protestans, a fait sa reconnoissance, &c., &c., et a reçu le Sacrem^t, &c.
 11 Aoust 1719. Mr André Condomine et Jeanne Adgierre, sa femme, tous deux de
 Nismes, néz Protestants et de Parents Protestants, et Pierre Condomine et Jeanne Condomine
 leurs fils et fille, ont les quatre fait leur reconnoissance, &c.
 12 Oct^{re} 1719. D^{me} Jeanne Chaudrec, de Clerac Agenois, feme de M^r Salomon Lauga,
 née Protestante, &c., &c.
 27 Avril 1720. Renée du Gat, née Protestante, native de la paroisse d'Espargne en Sain-
 tonge, a fait reconnoissance, &c.
 23 May 1720. Mr Jacques Angès Arnaud, de Blois, et D^{selle} Marie Anne des Marets, de
 Paris, sa femme, tous deux nez Protestans et de Parents Protestants, à ce qu'ils ont dit, ont
 fait leur reconnoissance dans l'Eglise de St Pierre Port en cette Isle le jour sus dit pour avoir
 esté à la Messe, et particulierem^t le jour de leur mariage, et ayant promis solemnellem^t de
 perseverer constamment dans la profession de nostre sainte religion jusques à la mort, ils ont
 esté receus à la Paix de l'Eglise.
 10 Oct^{re} 1720. M^r Pierre Gaultier et D^{me} Ann Ribault, sa femme estans de la Province du

* A few of his descendants are still in existence.

Berry, et de la Ville de St Savan, à Louden en Poitou, tous deux nez Protestans et de parens protestans, ont fait leur recognoissance, &c.

22 Nov^{re} 1720. Dame Marie de Blanchet, native de Croix, veuve de Noble Homme, Paul Martin, a fait sa recognoissance, &c.

22 Dec^{re} 1720. Jacques Brouard et Jacques Tendrouneau, tous deux de Poitou, de la ville de Poitou, de la ville de Pouzeau, nez Protestans, &c.

(10.) The family of *Durand*, in the island of Guernsey bear the arms of Brueyx in addition to Durand, on account of their descent from a gallant and reverend refugee who married a Brueyx heiress. Francois Guillaume Durand, son of Jean Durand, a Protestant gentleman of Montpellier, was born 11th Sept. 1649. Having studied at Geneva, he became pasteur of Genouillac about 1673. In 1689 he married the heiress of Baron Brueyx de Fontcouverte, a nobleman of the diocese of Usez. At the date of the revocation he became a refugee at Schaffhausen, his family remaining in France. His zeal for religious liberty led him to join the army of the allies in Piedmont, and in 1691 he was appointed chaplain of Aubussargues' regiment, under the name of Monsieur Durand de Fontcouverte. He had previously been successful in recruiting the regiments of Loches and Baltasar, and had even accepted a commission as captain in Balthasar's Dragoons, but he returned to his spiritual office by the advice of the pasteurs of Geneva. After the peace of Ryswick he settled at Nimeguen. His son Francois appears at Nimeguen in 1722. Francois Durand was educated a Romanist; in 1700 he began to practice as an advocate at Montpellier, and in 1701 he married Marguerite d'Audifut. In July 1705 he obtained a passport without difficulty; but in Holland he adopted the religion of his ancestors. He was living in 1750, aged probably about 66. He had a son, Francois Guillaume Esaie Durand, who was admitted as a *Proposant* in May 1738 by the Synod of Breda, but settled in England in 1743 as minister of the Dutch Church at Norwich. He married Marthe Marie Goutelles. Leaving Norwich he became pasteur of the French Church in Canterbury, besides holding the living of the united parishes of St Sampson and the Vale in Guernsey; he died in 1789. His son was Rev. Daniel Francis Durand, rector of St Peter Port and Dean of Guernsey, born 1745, died 1832.—(See the *Guernsey Magazine* for 1873). As to the refugee, see my Volume First, p. 156.

CHAPTER XXXII.

Additional Facts and Notes.

(2.) *The De Schirac Manuscript*.—This MS. is preserved by the Rigaud family. The ink has faded very much, and in a few places the words are nearly obliterated. The late Professor Rigaud made a fair copy of it. He also composed the following abstract of its contents:—“In consequence of the Revocation of the Edict of Nantes, and the orders of the French court for all the Protestant clergy to leave the kingdom in a fortnight, M. de Schirac went to Bordeaux. He lodged in the house of a friend, who desired him to read prayers, and he considered it to be contrary to his duty to refuse. A female servant, who had been permitted to attend, betrayed him (as he was told) to the jurats of the city; he was seized and sent to prison. They visited him there four or five times every day, and pressed him to abjure his faith, as the evidence was so strong, and the king's orders so precise, that they could not otherwise avoid condemning him to the galleys. He resisted; but the magistrates importuned him at least to comply with the outward ceremony of going over to the Roman Catholic faith. To this he was at last induced to submit, by the fear of the utter ruin which otherwise hung over his family. He resolutely refused, however, to go to church, or to do more than sign an abjuration either in prison or in a private room. This was contrary to the directions of the Church; but when the archbishop was consulted, and assured that more could not be obtained, he consented to dispense with his own orders in this respect. Having regained his liberty, M. de Schirac endeavoured to send his family out of the country. The ship in which his wife embarked was burnt, and the report was that none on board had escaped but a few sailors. Notwithstanding this, he sent his two eldest daughters, who could not embark with

their mother, on board another vessel. [These had a difficulty in escaping, and one of them was obliged to be concealed, when the vessel was searched, in a coil of ropes.] About this time the Jurats of Bordeaux, having had information of his intention to escape with his family out of the kingdom, were about to seize him, when he fled to Paris, thinking it might be more easy from thence to put his intentions into execution. He remained there a month, but to no purpose. He then went into Normandy, and, returning through Paris, went to Brittany, and after visiting several seaports, he went to Rochelle, but the watchfulness of the government was so great that he found no means of getting away. He then came to Bordeaux. But the rigour there was greater than ever, and left him no hope of escape; but he learned that his wife was safe in London, and that his two daughters were with her. He was unable to stay more than two hours in Bordeaux, and from thence he went to St Foy. A friend, whom he found by the way, gave him hopes that it would be possible for him to embark at Bordeaux, and that something might be done if he returned there in a fortnight; but this required money. The travelling, which he had now had for three months, had exhausted his purse. He employed six weeks to raise money; but now M. de Bonfleur, having heard that he did not go to mass, and that he was supposed to encourage others to resist the Roman Catholics, issued orders to seize him. He nevertheless continued for three weeks longer in the useless endeavour to raise some money, and at last escaped the search which was made for him.

[Here there is a digression on the sin of apostacy, and the necessity of taking refuge in a Protestant country, in order to exercise the duties and privileges of true religion.]

“Notwithstanding he had still the tie of a part of his family whom he must leave behind him, he at last determined on trying to get off from France, per Bordeaux, but being too well known to think of venturing to go there himself, he applied to a friend for his assistance in negotiating the business for himself and his son. His friend could not go; but at his house there was a young relation, who was about to set out immediately with a party of recruits (*une recreue*) for the frontier of Switzerland. Amongst these the young man hoped to escape. M. de Shirac and his son were suffered to join the party, which consisted chiefly of persons who thought with him, and the commander happened to be an acquaintance. This was fortunate, as M. de Shirac could not well have passed for a common soldier; and he was permitted to lead the rest, while his son acted as his servant. In forty-five days they reached Zurich, where they were received with Christian charity by the Swiss, who likewise furnished them with the means of getting to Holland. After remaining at Zurich only five or six days, they set out in the end of June, and in about a month after, they reached England, where M. De Shirac became minister of the French Church at Bristol.”

[“He died in his pulpit at Bristol; he had had a lap-dog with him at the time, which could not be driven from his corpse. His daughter married M. Triboudet Demainbray,—himself a refugee from France in consequence of the Revocation of the Edict of Nantes—and their grand-daughter was my mother. S. P. RIGAUD.”]

From Burn, p. 124, we learn that M. De Schirac came to Bristol in 1687, and that the date of his death was June 1703; (the name is misprinted *Descairac*). The register is attested by the Pasteur Jeremie Tinell, formerly of the Reformed Church of Villeneuve de Puycheyn in Guienne (who died 5th July 1711), and by his colleague, Mr Alexander Descairac (De Schirac?), formerly of the Reformed Church of Bergeral in Guienne.

(2.) The *Scots Magazine*, vol. lxxi. p. 367, states that the following epitaph is on a tombstone at Green Bay, adjoining the Apostles' Battery, Port Royal, Jamaica:—

DIEU SUR TOUT.

Here lies the body of Lewis Galdy, Esq., who departed this life at Port Royal, the 22d December 1736, aged eighty. He was born at Montpellier in France, but left that country for his religion, and came to settle in this island, where he was swallowed up in the great earthquake in the year 1692, and by the providence of God was by another shock thrown into

the sea, and miraculously saved by swimming until a boat took him up. He lived many years after, in great reputation, beloved by all who knew him, and much lamented at his death.

(3.) Monsieur La Trobe, a Huguenot gentleman of Languedoc, took refuge in Britain in 1685, and ultimately settled in Dublin. His grandson, Rev. Benjamin La Trobe (*born 1725, died 1785*), educated in the University of Glasgow, formed an Independent Congregation in Dublin, which united itself to the Moravian Church. After serving the Moravian Church at Fulwich, in Yorkshire, Mr La Trobe removed to London as superintendent of the English congregations. The Moravian missions, so justly admired, were under the chief management of himself, then of his son, Rev. Christian Ignatius La Trobe (whose name is identified with the rich and pathetic church music of the Moravians), and next of his grandson, Rev. Peter La Trobe (*died 1863*). The latter declined the office of bishop, that he might continue to hold the secretaryship of the United Brethren's Society for the furtherance of the Gospel.

(4.) The good family of Heurteleu, of the Province of Brittany, was represented among the refugees by Charles Abel Heurteleu, who came from Rennes or its neighbourhood in or about the year 1700. His adopted home was in London, in Red Lion Square, and he was living in 1728. His son, Abel Heurtley became an officer in our army, and was in active service in the Rebellion of 1745. He is represented by Rev. C. A. Heurtley, D.D., Canon of Christ Church, Oxford.

(5.) At a village in Champagne (says Mr Smiles), during a dreadful day of persecution, when blood was streaming in the streets, two soldiers entered the house of a Protestant, and after killing some of the inmates, one of them, seeing an infant in a cradle, rushed at it with his drawn sword and stabbed it, but not fatally. The child was snatched up and saved by a bystander, who exclaimed, "At least the babe is not a Protestant." The child proved to be a boy, and was given to a Protestant woman to nurse, who had a male child of her own at the breast. The boys, Daniel Morell and Stephen Conté, grew up together. When old enough they emigrated into Holland together, entered the army of the Prince of Orange, accompanied him to England, and fought in Ireland together. There they settled and married, and Morell's son married Conté's daughter. Such were the ancestors of the Morell family, which has produced so many distinguished ministers of religion and men of science in England.

(6.) The refugee family of Savary bear a surname which was a territorial title or designation. The lands of Savary were in Perigord, in the south of France. Their patronymic was Tanzia, according to Mr Smiles, to whom one of the English representatives writes, "There are many interesting anecdotes and legends in the family—of a buried Bible, afterwards recovered, and patched on every leaf—of a beautiful cloak made by a refugee, and given to my great-great-grandfather as a token of gratitude for help given by him in time of need," &c.

NOTES.

P. 19. Another sermon was printed on this occasion, entitled "A Sermon against Persecution, preached March 26, 1682, being the fourth Sunday in Lent (on Gal. iv. 29, part of the epistle for that day), and the time when the Brief for the Persecuted Protestants in France was read in the Parish Church of Shapwicke. AND now published to the consideration of violent and headstrong men, as well as to put a stop to false reports. By Sa. Bolde, Vicar of Shapwicke in Dorsetshire. London, printed for A. Churchill, at the Black Swan, near Amen Corner, 1682."

P. 33, &c., LE FEBURE.

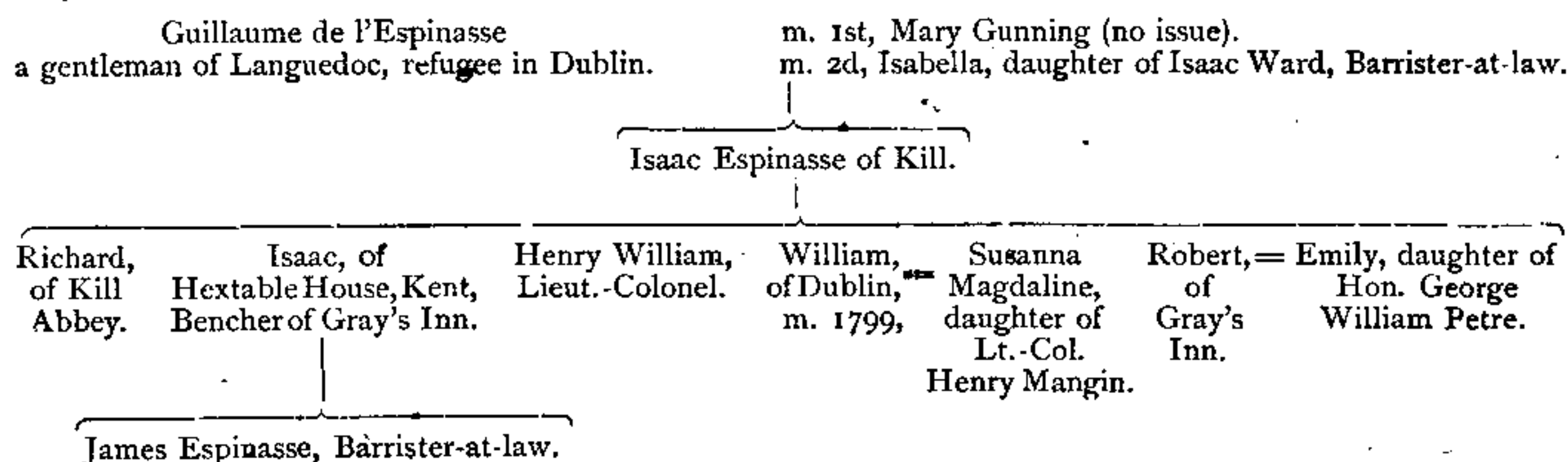
John Le Febure, settled in county Wicklow, acquired a small landed property.	=	Miss Fox of county Wicklow.
William Caldevele Le Febure, an officer in the Wicklow Militia.	=	Miss Danser Miller, daughter of Rev. Joseph Miller.
Joseph Le Febure, an officer in the Wicklow Militia.		William Le Febure, Travelling Agent of the Sunday School Society for Ireland.
		Danser, wife of Rev. Frederick Thompson, Prebendary of Edermine.

The Sunday School Society for Ireland has published "A Tribute of Regard to the Memory of the late Mr William Le Febure." He died at Edermine Rectory on the 31st May 1873, aged seventy-one. Having paid annual visits throughout the United Kingdom for many years, he was well known and universally beloved. The evidence of his Huguenot descent, besides tradition, consists of three French seals, two of which have armorial bearings which may be described thus:—(1.) On a cartouche (or oval escutcheon) a cross pattée fitchée within an orle of nine stars (or mullets); crest (on a helmet with mantling, surmounted by a coronet) a pheon, or arrow-head. (2.) Crest and coronet, as in number 1. Dr Purdon also recognises the descent in his pamphlet on "The Huguenots," p. 13, "Wicklow received several families as settlers, among whom I cite the name of Le Febure, whose descendant is now well known to some of us."

Pp. 37, 49. LERNOULT.—The following advertisement appeared in the London *Gazette* of November 29, 1806:—"If the next of kin of the late Rev. Francis Lernoult, late of Newington, in the county of Oxford, but since of Kensington, in the county of Middlesex, clerk, deceased, will apply to Messrs Strong, Still, and Strong, Lincoln's Inn, New Square, they will hear of something to their advantage."

P. 40. Among the children of Louis Gaston, *for* Tenney-Guy *read* Tenne-Guy. This is another form of "Taneguy," which occurs as a baptismal name in the family of Le Court, p. 65.

P. 49. ESPINASSE.



Another refugee, Paul de l'Espinasse, who settled in Dublin in 1689, had a son John Espinasse, Sheriff of the city of Dublin in 1745, unmarried.

Jean l'Espinasse de Fonvive was elected a Director of the French Hospital in 1721.

P. 50. BOURGEOIS, pp. 47, 53. LE BOURGEOIS.—The pedigree of a refugee family, representing one or other of these surnames, is on record, beginning with Edward, burgess of St Alphage, Canterbury, living in 1729, and Elizabeth his wife.

P. 54. For *Cahauc* read CAHUAC.—The surname Cahusac occurs in England.

P. 66. ALLAIS.—There was proved at London, in 1717, the will of Nicolas Allais, of the city of Rohan [Rouen] in Normandy, who, in order to leave all his property to his wife, names each of his sons and other relatives, assigning to each the legacy of one shilling, and to all others, who pretend to have a claim on his remembrance, one shilling each. His wife's name was Mary Saint-Fresne; his sons, Nicholas, Peter, and Michael; and his relatives bore the surnames of Allais, Moustier, and Plastier.

P. 74. TEULON.—The refugees Pierre and Antoine Tholon or Teulon, fled from Nismes to Greenwich; they were descended from Marc Tholon, Sieur de Guiral, and their family were of Nismes, where representatives still reside. Antoine remained at Greenwich, and left descendants by his wife, Marie de la Roche; he is represented by Seymour Teulon, Esq. of Limpsfield, Surrey, and by Samuel Saunders Teulon and William Milford Teulon, architects. Pierre Teulon removed to Cork; from him descended Lieutenant-Colonels George, Charles,

and Peter Teulon; Charles was a Captain of the 28th Regiment at the battle of Waterloo, and brought the regiment out of action. Pierre is represented by G. B. Teulon, Esq. of Bandon, Major Thomas Teulon, and Charles Peter Teulon, Barrister-at-law. The surname Teulon is, or was indigenous in Scotland; Melchior Seymour Teulon of Greenock, John Hall Teulon his son, and Captain James Teulon, are names on record.—*Smiles' Huguenots*.

P. 75. ABAUZIT.—Rev. Theophilus Abauzit was probably descended from a younger brother of the talented Firmin Abauzit, a refugee in Geneva (*born* at Usez, in Languedoc, 11th Nov. 1679, *died* 20th March 1767). That brother died in London in 1717. Their father died in 1681. By the Edict of 12th July 1685 the children of a deceased Protestant father were to be removed from the charge of the widowed mother, and an Edict of January 1686 provided as to all children of Protestants, that at the age of five they were to be transferred to Romish tutelage. Madame Abauzit (whose maiden name was Ann De Ville) sent her children to Orange, thence to a village near Die. The elder brother was forcibly brought back to Usez, entered by the Romanists in the books of their college in that place; and it was ordered that he should be boarded with a Romanist householder. His mother carried him off; the boy was hunted from place to place among the mountains of the Cevennes; he was nearly captured in one house, but the besiegers allowed an ass with paniers to pass out, and in one of the paniers Firmin was hidden. At last he was safely lodged in Geneva, two years before his mother. As to the younger son, we are told that "he experienced the same persecutions." Madame Abauzit suffered a rigorous imprisonment in the castle of Sommières. She fell into a slow fever; and the Bishop of Usez sternly refused the physician's request for her release from her dungeon. "Here she would have ended her life (says a biographer), if a happy incident had not called the commander of the fort to Paris. His brother, who took his place, was as intelligent and humane as the other was ignorant and brutal, he was penetrated with the signal merit of his prisoner, and warmly interested himself in her fortune. *You wish her to die here* (so he told the bishop in a letter), *but I will not be her executioner*. He wrote to the court, and obtained her enlargement until her health should be re-established. Madame Abauzit, after surmounting a thousand perils, arrived at Geneva, two years after her son." She had a nephew, M. de Ville, whose only child was married to Monsieur de Lisle Roy of St Quintin. William III. made handsome offers to Firmin Abauzit, through Michael le Vassor, for his settlement in England; but he preferred Geneva.—(See *Abauzit's Works*, translated by Harwood, London, 1774.)

Here I may quote a sentence regarding the *Prophecies of Holy Scripture*, contained in a letter from F. Abauzit to William Burnet, Governor of New York: "I have often been witness to the happy effects they have produced in the minds of sensible persons who, though once surrounded with all the felicities of their native soil, have in the indigence of a foreign refuge preserved great cheerfulness of soul. They acknowledged that they lived on the prophecies, so powerfully were they supported by the soothing hope of a speedy re-establishment." In his *Discourse on the Apocalypse*, he says: "The English find here the revolutions of Great Britain; the Lutherans, the troubles of Germany; and the French refugees, what happened to them in France. . . . There is only the [Roman] Catholic Church which hath circumscribed it within the limits of the first three centuries, during which it maintains that everything was accomplished, as if it were afraid lest, descending lower, it should see Antichrist in the person of its Metropolitan."

P. 86. LEFROY.—Mr Thomas Lefroy, M.A., Q.C., in his memoir of his father, Chief Justice Lefroy, gives the following memorandum from an old paper which was written in 1611, and which is preserved in Ewshott House, Hampshire: "Antoine Lefroy came from Flanders about the year 1569, in the time of the Duke of Alva's persecution. He brought with him a considerable sum of money and jewels; but his estate shared the same fate with that of many other refugees who left France on account of their religion, being confiscated, and all the family writings, papers, &c., destroyed. His wife was a Flanderine lady of the first quality, and very rich, of the family of the Du Hoorns. He had two sons, Isaiah, born in Flanders,

and David, born after his arrival in England. He, finding a number of refugees in Canterbury, and induced by the convenience of the French church, resolved to fix there."

P. 118. The correct account of Pierre Du Moulin's escape from the massacre may be found in Bates's *Vitæ*.

The following is from Geeves' *Status Ecclesiæ Gallicanæ*:—

"In the year 1615 King James sent by Sir Theodore Mayerne to invite Du Moulin into England, to confer with him about a method of uniting all the reformed churches of Christendom, to which he had been often solicited by Monsieur Du Plessis. The issue of which voyage was, that King James resolved to send letters to all Protestant princes to invite them to union, and desired the French churches to frame a confession, gathered out of all those of other reformed churches, in the which unnecessary points might be left out, as the means of begetting discord and dissension. Two months before Du Moulin's coming into England, Du Perron had made an oration in the States assembled at Blois, where he had used the king very ill, and had maintained that the Pope had power to depose kings; and having published it in print, he sent it to his Majesty. To answer that oration, King James made use of Du Moulin's service for the French language; and it was printed the first time in French, while Du Moulin was in England, in that year 1615, before it was printed in English. The king, going to Cambridge, carried Du Moulin along with him, and made him take the degree of Doctor."

P. 125. WALDO, line 30, *For* "this second son," *read* "their second son."

Elizabeth, eighth child of Daniel Waldo, a sister of Sir Edward, is represented by Rear-Admiral Sir William Saltonshall Wiseman, 8th Bart. and K.C.B. Her husband was Sir Edward Wiseman, knight, younger brother of the second baronet, but her great-grandson became the sixth baronet, on the failure of the senior line.

Waldo on the Liturgy was introduced with an Epistle Dedicatory, dated 9th March 1772, to Charles Jenkinson, Esq., one of the Lords Commissioners of His Majesty's Treasury. Sir Timothy Waldo, a kinsman of the author, left an only child, Jane, wife (from 1762 to 1797), of George Medley, M.P., in whose hands wealth accumulated to the amount of £180,000; she died in 1829. There was an affinity between the families of Medley and Jenkinson (Earl of Liverpool), and Mrs Medley's large property was inherited by the late Earl's daughters.

P. 117. HOWIE.—The Latin motto on the Howie gravestone being (as appears by the copy which I received) unfinished, I read it conjecturally. The result was a blunder. I have since learned that it is an old jingle, copied from an epitaph in St Olave's, Hart Street, London:—

Qu A D T D P
os nguis irus risti ulcedine avit
H Sa M Ch M L

—(*Scots Magazine*, vol. 71, p. 728.)

P. 147. EARL OF GALWAY, § 2. The following evidence of his lordship's residence in Greenwich, after his father's death, is in the Parish Register.

1690-1, March 18. Henrietta Maria, daughter of John De Stalleur *alias* Dequestebrune, Esq., and Magdalena, his wife, born the 16th, and baptised 18th Mch. in the French Congregation, by Mr John Severin, minister. Mons. Le Marquess De Rovigny, godfather, and M^{lle} Dorvall, godmother. (Col. Chester's MSS.)

P. 156. ROBETHON.—The full title of the pamphlet mentioned at the close of Robethon's life was, "An Argument proving that the design of employing and enobling foreigners is a treasonable conspiracy against the Constitution, dangerous to the kingdom, an affront to the nobility of Scotland in particular, and dishonourable to the Peerage of Britain in general. With an Appendix, wherein an insolent pamphlet intituled, The Anatomy of Great Britain, is anatomized, and its design and authors detected and exposed. The Third Edition. London: Printed for the Booksellers of London and Westminster, 1717."

P. 157. DE MOIVRE.—Sir Isaac Newton often said to De Moivre, that if he were not so

old, he would like to have another pull at the moon. *Maty's Memoire sur la vie et sur les Ecrits de Mr Abraham De Moivre*, p. 30. See my Volume II., p. 85.

P. 157. DURAND.—Rev. David Durand wrote to M. Francois Durand, Docteur en Droit, Advocate at Leyden, supposed to be a relative, that at that date, January 1740, he could not assist his son in obtaining a pastoral charge in England; he speaks of the gradual falling off of the refugee congregations, and the difficulty of keeping them up. (See the *Guernsey Magazine* for 1873.)

P. 160. DUBUISSON. Refugees of this family prospered in Britain, and are still represented. One representative is among Walford's County Families. "William Du Buisson, Esq., eldest son of the late William Du Buisson, Esq. of Glynhir, by Caroline, daughter of James Henckell, Esq. of Wandsworth, Surrey. Born, 1818. Succeeded, 1828. Married, 1863, Mary, daughter of John Lawford, Esq. of Tottenham, Middlesex. Educated at Winchester and Oriel Coll. Oxford; is a J.P. and Deputy-Lieutenant for Carmarthenshire. Seat, Glinhyr, Llandilo."

P. 164. COLOMIÉS.—A copy of the Will of Colomiés is printed in *Notes and Queries*, second series, Vol. I., page 5; from it the following additional particulars are derived. He was Rector of Einsford in Kent, and left five guineas to the poor of that parish; but he lived in London. During his last illness, which was of six weeks' duration, he sold his library. His executor and residuary legatee was Pierre Hamelot, son of his deceased cousin-german, Jerome Hamelot; other relatives were Elie Hamelot and the refugee pasteur, René Cheneau, cousins; also Marie Bouquet. His friends were, Pasteur Charles de Seines, and Jacques Arnaud or Arnau-din, surgeon, his medical attendant and host. The witnesses to his Will, which is dated 2d Jan. 1691-2, were Messrs Braguier and Paul Vaillant. His property seems to have amounted to about £100 sterling. None of the scepticism with which he has been charged appears in this last deed. On the contrary, this is his preamble:—

"Moy Paul Colomiés, Rector d' Einsford en la Province de Kent, demeurant dans la ville de Londres, paroisse de S. Martin-in-the Fields, sain d'esprit par la grace de Dieu, declare icy à tous mes freres que je meurs dans la foy de J. Chr. mon Sauveur qui m'a aimé et s'est donné soi-mesme pour moy, et dans l'esperance que Dieu me fera misericorde, recevant mon âme dans son Paradis, et ressuscitant mon corps au dernier jour pour me faire jouir de la felicité eternelle que mon Sauveur J. Chr. m'a promise de sa part."

P. 173. DUTRY. Denis Dutry of London was created a baronet, 18th May 1716.—*Historical Register*.

P. 181. One of the officers in the service of Britain, killed at Piedmont, was Monsieur Brutel de la Rivière, son of Noble Gedeon Brutel de la Rivière, and Demoiselle D' Audemar, his wife, residents in Montpellier (the father became a refugee in Lausanne), and brother of the Pasteur Jean Brutel de la Rivière, refugee in Holland.

P. 209. BARBAULD.—*L' Honnête Criminel* was written by Fenouillot de Falbaire. The fact, on which it is founded, is the filial devotion of Jean Fabre (born at Nismes 1729). Although the self-devoted substitute of his father, he was awarded no mild sentence, but was sent to the galleys for life on March 11, 1756. M. de Mirepoix, minister of marine, obtained his release on May 22, 1762, after six years' servitude. See *Freville's Beaux Exemples*, Paris, 1817.

P. 212. TRYON.—This family ought to have been included in *The Radnor Group*. The following is from Smiles:—"Peter Tryon, a wealthy refugee from Flanders, driven out by the persecutions of the Duke of Alva, succeeded in bringing with him into England as large a sum as £60,000. The family made many alliances with English families of importance. The son of the refugee, Samuel, of Lower Marney in Essex, was in 1621 made a baronet. The baronetcy expired in 1724."

In Chapter XXVII. the following names occur:—

P. 290. Waddington.

P. 292. Porteus, Hutton, De Moivre.

P. 293. Whitaker, Cobbett, Donisemount, Pooler, Webster, Polhill, Glover, Martin.

P. 294. Fellowes, Friend, Earl of Sandwich, Lord Barrington, D'Oyley, Sir Philip Francis, Taylor, Wilson, Bradshaw, Dr Samuel Johnson, Goldsmith, Junius.

- P. 295. Wolfe.
- P. 296. Walpole, Earl of Shelburne, Earl of Chatham.
- P. 297. Dunning, Pitt, Greatrakes, Junius, Britton.
- P. 298. Phipps, Rose, Dunning, Cuninghame, Montgomery, Beresford, Roberts.
- P. 299. Davison, Brougham, Barnes, Montgomery, Crabbe, Bedford.
- P. 293. For *Scriptures* read *Scriptores*.

Final Notes regarding Surnames.

A name resembling the British surname of Maxwell, but spelt DE MAXUEL, was a good Huguenot name. I find in Rev. Mr Douglas's Album, the name of Messire Jaques De Maxuel, chevalier, Seigneur de Champs, Du Hamier, Despine, &c., en Normandie, Huguenot Refugee at Berlin, Councillor of Legation to the Elector of Brandenburg, 1 Nov. 1687; also the name of Etienne De Maxuel [his son?] equerry of Prince George William, Duke of Brunswick and Luneburg, at Zell, 14 July 1687. [This Note is presented to my readers in France, whom I may refer also to an article in the *Scotts Magazine*, vol. 72, p. 326, for a memoir of Monsieur Bitaubé, a descendant of a refugee family of Königsberg.]

20 February, 2 William and Mary.—The King grants to Pierre Guenon de Beaubinson the office of Gentleman of the Bows. Fee £58, 5s. a-year.

Joseph Francis Lautour of Devonshire Place, Marylebone, late of Fort George in the East Indies, Free Merchant, descended from a respectable family of the city of Strasburg in Alsace, was living in 1807. Maria Frances Geslip, his second daughter, was married in 1809 to Robert Townsend Farquhar, Esq., created a baronet in 1821, and was the mother of the second and third baronets. Georgiana, his third daughter, was married, in 1808, to Edward Marjoribanks, Esq., and was the mother of Sir Dudley Coutts Marjoribanks, Bart.

The following refugees from Normandy are named in Waddington's *Protestantisme en Normandie*:—M. de Monceau of the parish of Méhoudin in the election of Falaise.

M. François Bunel de Boiscarré of the election of Pont-Audemer.

Suzanne Beloncle, wife of a protestant condemned to the galleys, named Daniel Caron, of Bolbec, became a member of the City of London French Church, 5 March 1687. At the same time, Jacques Bourdon, Jean Renaud, Jaques Salingue, Suzanne Bourdon, of Bolbec, were admitted.

Daniel Caron himself was admitted on 2 May 1693, when he declared that having unhappily signed an abjuration, he had attempted to escape from France, and for that attempt, he had been sentenced; but that in course of time he was set at liberty through the influence of his friends.

There were refugees from Havre, having the names of Lunel, Reauté, Godin, and Mouchel. M. Waddington says (p. 17)—“A Mutual Aid Society, called *La Société Normande*, was founded in London in 1703, and still subsists (in 1855). We observe in its last report the names of Gosselin, Ferry, Levasseur, Mousset, de Boos, Le Brument, Frigont, Geaussent, Durand, Levesque, Rondeau, Hautot, Lesage.”

The following advertisement was in *The Times*, 13 Sept. 1856:—“Important Estates (£40,000) of refugees from France—WANTED, relatives of Jean and Abraham Bunell, born 1736; Jean Delauney or Delaune; of Jonas Cognard, or Cougnard; Jean, Marc, Job, and Abraham Cognard; Benjamin Petit and Aimée Petit; Marie Simon; Jonas, Adam Simon; Marie Sortemboc. Apply by letter to Edward Manière, Esq., Solicitor, 31 Bedford Row.”

Information will be thankfully received by Mr E. Beller Roche of Milton Cottage, Plaistow, London, E., about a member of the Corrado family of Venice, who became a protestant and settled in France as Corrado de Beller Roche. His descendant was living at Stutgard in 1718. There is a Chateau and village of Beller Roche in the Beaujolais, and another in Le Forez.

ALPHABETICAL TABLES.

I. REFUGEES OF EARLIEST DATES,	261
II. REFUGEES DURING THE REIGN OF LOUIS XIV.,	262
III. NATURALIZATIONS, &C.,	269
IV. MISCELLANEOUS NAMES,	281

If the main portion of a surname be not found under its initial letter, refer to the letters D or L for the prefixes De, Du, De la, Des, La, or Les. The pages are those of this Index Volume.

TABLE I.

REFUGEES OF EARLIEST DATES AND THEIR DESCENDANTS.

Alexandre, 109. Alix, 107. Anthonie, 125. Ashtown, Lord, 90. Aubries, 125. Aurelius, 125. Banet, 125. Banks, 125. Baptiste, 107. Baro, or Baron, 111. Bassens, 124. Baudoin, 107, 108. Beaufort, 103. Bennet, 78. Beny, 107. Berku <i>alias</i> Dolin, 82. Brtram, 107. Bignon, 110. Bisson, 107. Blondell, 125. Bovey, 78. Boespoir, 106, 107. Bongenier, 82. Bonhomme, 88, 107. Bonnell, 78, 79. Botham, 99. Bouillon, 107. Bourghinomis, 124. Bouverie, 76. Bowthand, 125. Brevin, 106, 107. Brevint, 106. Briot, 130. Buchanan, 87. Bulteel, 98. Bustein, 125. Byrt, 240. Calamy, 130. Calmady, 125. Cappel, 13.	Cargill, 100. Carlier, 82. Cartanet, 125. Casaubon, 113, 175. Castanet, 125. Castol, 111. Caumont de la Force, 116, 188. Caveler, 108. Chamberlaine, 99. Chappelain, 108. Chartres, Vidame of, 9, 94. Chastelain, 110. Chastelin, 82. Chaudron, 110. Chestes, 107. Chevalier, 108. Chrestien Bonespoir, 107. Clancarty, Earl of, 90. Conant, 129. Conyard, 118. Coquel, 82. Cossyn, 110, 125. Courtenay, Viscount, 78. Cousin, 109. Crawley-Boevey, 78. Daigneux, 107. D'Ambrun, 103. Dangy, 106. D'Arande, or D'Aranda, 88. D'Assigny, 129, 198. D'Aubon, 116. De Beauvais, 93, 107. De Cafour, 103. De Carteret, 106. De Catteye, 83. De Chambeson, 103.	De Chatillon, Cardinal, 93, 107, 124. De Cherpont, 107. De Coulosse, 107. De Cugnac, 116, 188. De Ferrières de Maligny, 94. De Freiderne, 106. De Garencières, 117, 121. De Grasse, 125. De Groneville, 107. De Haleville, 106. De la Barre, 82. De la Branche, 107. De la Courte, 82. De la Fontaine, 13, 113. De la Fontaine <i>alias</i> Wicart, 82. De la Fortrie, 85. De la Haye, 82. De la Mellonière, 107. De la Motte, 88. De la Place, 84, 108. De la Pryme, 87, 207. De la Ripandine, 106. De la Vallée, 108. De Lasaux, 103. De Laune, 129. De Liage, 107. Delmé Radcliffe, 88. De Lobel, 110. De Marsilliers, 109. De Mayerne, 115, 188, 257. De Melley, 82. De Mompouillan, 116, 188. De Montfossey, 107. De Montgomery, 107. De Montmorial, 107.	De Moyneville, 107. De Nielle, 83. De Nouleville, 98. De Pouchel, 110. De Raché, 125. Deroche, 125. De Sagnoule, 82. De St Voist, 107. De Salvert, 98. D'Espagne, 120. D'Espard, 104. Des Bouveries, 76, 85. Des Colombiers, 107. Des Galles de Saules, 109. Des Granges, 107. Des Moulins, 107. Des Serfs, 106. Des Travaux, 106. De Vendome, 94. Dobree, 105, 212. Dolbel, 107, 108. Dombrain, 103. Dubois, 98. Du Cane, 83, 84, 212. Du Faye, 83. Du Moulin, 118, 198, 241, 257. Du Perron, 106. Du Poncel, 82. Du Quesnel, 107. D'Urfey, 130. Du Val, 106, 107. Ellice, 78. Emeris, 103. Eyre, 84. Falconer, 130. Famas, 83. Fitzroy, 88. Folkestone, Viscount, 77. Fontaine, 82, 96.
---	---	--	---

Garnier, 88.	Lebon, 125.	Marvey, 125.	Richier, 118.
Garrett, 82.	Le Bouvier, 107.	Matelyne, 98.	Rime, 82.
Garth, 78.	Le Burt, 240.	Maurois, 85.	Rodulphs, 124.
Gerin, 107.	Le Cat, 82.	Maxwell, 77.	Rosslyn, Countess of, 77.
Girard, 107.	Le Chevalier, 108.	Medley, 126, 257.	Roullées, 107.
Grafton, Duke of, 88.	Le Churel, 107.	Merlin, 107.	Rowland, 125.
Greville, 105.	Le Duc, 107.	Merrit, 129.	St Michel, 127.
Groslet de l'Isle, 105.	Lefroy, 86, 238, 256.	Mesnier, 107.	Saye, 82.
Gualter, 110.	Le Grimecieux, 108.	Millet, 108.	Sayes, 83.
Guerin, 107.	Le Gyt, 103.	Monange, 107.	Selyn, 82.
Guyneau, 108.	Le Jeune, 103.	Monceau, 83.	Sibthorp, 126.
Hamlyn, 125.	Le Keux, 128, 162.	Monier, 98.	Sicard, 108.
Hayes, 125.	Le Maçon, 13, 82, 113.	Moreau, 83.	Strype, 79.
Henice, 106.	Le Pine, 103.	Moulinos, 106.	Talbot, 87.
Herault, 107, 124.	Le Quien, 128.	Mulay, 82.	Tayler, 82.
Houblon, 81, 82, 83.	Le Roy Bouillon, 107.	Muntois, 88.	Tovilett des Roches, 82.
Howie, 126, 257.	Le Thieullier, 85.	Niphuis, 82.	Treffroy, 107.
Howitt, 99.	Leuart, 82.	Paget, 103.	Trench, 87, 90, 226.
Huard <i>alias</i> Lompré, 117.	Levet, 117.	Painsec, 108.	Tryon, 212, 258.
Hunsdon, Lord, 125.	Lixens, 124.	Palmerston, Viscount-ess, 84.	Tullier, 82.
Inglis, 101.	Lodowicke, 82.	Papillon, 96.	Ursin, 125.
Janssen, 88, 212.	Longford, Lord, 77.	Parent, 106.	Valpy, 108.
Janssen de Heez, 87.	Loulmeau, 108.	Penzance, Lady, 78.	Van Lander, 82.
Jeffrey, 82.	Loulmeau du Gravier, 107.	Pepys, 127.	Vashon, 118.
Jeune, 103.	Machevillens, 124.	Perruquet de la Mel-lonière, 107.	Vasson, 118.
Johanne, 107.	Machon, 107.	Peruël la Rivière, 107.	Vauville <i>alias</i> Francois, 109.
Johnstone, 127.	Maignon, 82.	Philip, 125.	Verneuil, 116.
Joret, 82.	Malaparte, 83.	Pinçon, 106.	Vignier, 116.
Kello, 102.	Malet, 222.	Ponsonby, 77.	Vignon, 99.
La Grande, 103.	Marchant, 107.	Portal, 126.	Vincent, 77.
Laignaux, 107.	Marchant de St Michel, 127.	Presot, 101.	Vouche, 125.
Lamie, 117.	Maret, 107.	Pryme, 87.	Waldo, 98, 125, 212, 257.
La Motte, or Lamott, 80.	Marie, 13.	Pusey, 77.	Walke, 107.
Langlois, 101.	Marmet, 124.	Radnor, Earl of, 76.	Wheildon, 129.
Lart, 82.	Marny, 125.	Ratcliffe, 78.	Wiseman, 257.
La Tranchè, 89.	Marriette, 129.	Regius, 110.	Wolstenholme, 125.
Le Blanc, 82.	Martin, 107.	Riche, 107.	Wood, 98.
Le Blancq, 82.			Wybone, 107.

TABLE II.

REFUGEES DURING THE REIGN OF LOUIS XIV., AND THEIR DESCENDANTS.

Abauzit, 256.	Amiot, 174.	Atimont, or Atimo, 239.	Balicourt, 205.
Abbadie, 158.	Amouret, 162.	Aubel, 250.	Banal, 211.
Abbott, 248.	Amproux, 149.	Aubert, 211.	Bancelin, 176.
Abelin, 154.	Ancaster, Duchess of, 189.	Aubertin, 249.	Bancous, 183.
Addée, 177, 180.	André, 216, 228.	Aubin, 179, 250.	Barbault, 209, 258.
Adrien, 250.	Anglesey, Marquis of, 169.	Aubussargues, 149, 252.	Barberie de Saint-Contest, 208.
Ageron, 212.	Arabin de Barcelle, 176.	Aufrère, 156, 160, 172, 192, 211, 212, 213, 226.	Barbesson, 211.
Alavoine, 216.	Arbovin, 211.	Augeard, 176.	Barbet, 204.
Albert, 211.	Ardouin, 154.	Auriol, 169, 211, 238.	Barbot, 205, 209.
Aldebert, 151.	Arnaud, 251.	Aveline, 162.	Barclay, 213, 215.
Allais, 255.	Arnauld, 153, 154, 240.	Baignoux, 160.	Bardin, 160.
Allix, 147, 191, 211, 212, 239.	Artand, 141.	Baise, 151.	Bardon, 160.
Alvauder, 211.	Asgill, 170.	Balaguier, 160, 210, 216.	Barham, Lady, 216.
Amiand, or Amyand, 209, 211, 238.	Assere, 173.	Balaire, 189.	Baril, 212, 215.
		Bale, 205.	Barré, 221, 231.

- Barrier, 247.
 Basset, 230.
 Bassnet, 212.
 Baudoin, 230.
 Baudry, 250.
 Baulier, 162.
 Bayley, 238.
 Baynes, 205.
 Beale, 205.
 Beaufls, 238.
 Beaufort, 183, 223, 229, 230.
 Beaujeu, 176.
 Beaurepere, 174.
 Beauvois, 230.
 Becher, 162.
 Beiser, 208.
 Belafaye, 208.
 Belcastel, 162, 180, 208, 216.
 Belin, 212.
 Bellerocche, 259.
 Bellet, 151.
 Beloncle, 259.
 Belorm, 151.
 Bemecour, 151.
 Benard, 142.
 Beneset du Teron, 141.
 Benezet, 154, 216, 234.
 Bennet, 212.
 Benzolin, 194.
 Beranger, 230.
 Beraud du Pont, 176.
 Berchere, 212.
 Berens, 212.
 Beringhen, 188, 190.
 Bernard, 150, 174, 176, 230.
 Bernardon, 151.
 Bernaste, 150, 175.
 Berney, 216.
 Bernière, 208.
 Bernières, 151.
 Bertau, 245.
 Berthe, 159.
 Bertheau, 159.
 Bertie, 239.
 Bertonneau, 251.
 Bessonnet, 210, 226.
 Bethencour de Bure, 151.
 Beuzeville, 204.
 Bezier, 208.
 Biard, 216.
 Bignon, 151.
 Billon, 212.
 Bino, 239.
 Bion, 241.
 Blagny, 158.
 Blanc, 198.
 Blanchard, 162.
 Blanzac, 176.
 Blaquiere, 212.
 Blennerhassett, 248.
 Bleteau, 174.
 Blommart, 212.
 Blondell, 162.
 Boileau, 148, 213, 215, 222, 229, 230, 238, 239.
 Boisbelean, 151.
 Boisbelean de la Chapelle, 210.
 Boismolet, 150, 176.
 Boisragon, 176, 189.
 Boisribeau, 176.
 Boisrond, 226.
 Boisrond de St Leger, 239.
 Boittier, 212.
 Boncour, 175.
 Bondou, 175.
 Bonel, 208.
 Bonhomme, 162.
 Bonnel, 210.
 Bonnet, 154.
 Borough, 163, 238.
 Borrowes, 156, 161.
 Bosanquet, 212, 213, 216, 230, 231, 232.
 Bossis, 250.
 Boucher, 212.
 Boudet, 168.
 Boudinot, 154, 176.
 Boudrie, 162.
 Bouet, 190.
 Bouhereau, 163.
 Boulay, 154.
 Bouquet, 153.
 Bourdeaus, 198.
 Bourdieu, 212.
 Bourdillon, 224.
 Bourdin, 151.
 Bourdiquet du Rosel, 151.
 Bourdon, 259.
 Bourgeois, 255.
 Boursiquot, 153.
 Bouryan, 216.
 Bousquet, 239.
 Bowden, 216.
 Boyblanc, 208.
 Boyer, 136, 140, 151, 163.
 Braglet, 176.
 Brasselay, 175, 184.
 Breval, 241.
 Briot, 149.
 Brithand, 230.
 Brocas, 223.
 Brodeau, 251.
 Brotard, 252.
 Brugières, 175.
 Brule, 180.
 Bruneval, 149, 208.
 Brunier, 163.
 Brusse, 183.
 Brutel de la Rivière, 258.
 Bulmer, 204.
 Bunel, 259.
 Bunell, 239.
 Burges, 171.
 Burke, Lady, 226.
 Burreau, 245, 251.
 Byles, 204.
 Cabibel, 212.
 Cabrol, 179.
 Caillard, 160, 210.
 Caillau, 250.
 Cailletière, 176.
 Caillon, 154.
 Cain, 162.
 Caldevele, 254.
 Callard, 239.
 Callifies, 212.
 Cambes, 176.
 Cambon, 149, 178.
 Campredon, 210.
 Canole, 160.
 Cantier, 174.
 Cappel, 159.
 Carbonel, 212.
 Cardins, 150.
 Carle, 207.
 Carnegie, 216.
 Caron, 259.
 Carus Wilson, 223.
 Cassel, 176, 206.
 Castanet, 205.
 Castelfranc, 151, 168.
 Castin, 222.
 Castres, 141.
 Cauderc, 174.
 Caulet, 212.
 Cavalier, 155, 161.
 Cesteau, 154.
 Chabrières, 176.
 Chabrole, 151.
 Chaigneau, 216, 221, 222.
 Chaillon, 153.
 Chalie, 212.
 Chameau, 239.
 Chamier, 168, 192, 213, 216, 231.
 Champagné, 156, 161, 175.
 Champion, 162.
 Champion de Crespigny, 216, 239.
 Champfleury, 151, 208.
 Champlaurier, 151.
 Champloriers, 161.
 Chapelier, 251.
 Chapelle, 176.
 Chardin, Sir J., 149, 163.
 Charlot d'Argenteuil, 242.
 Charon, 219.
 Charpentier, 251.
 Charrier, 151.
 Charters, 240.
 Chartres, 240.
 Chastelain d'Eppe, 175.
 Chateauneuf, 176.
 Chatelain, 210.
 Chatterton, Lady, 216.
 Chaudrec, 251.
 Chavernay, 149, 150.
 Chelar, 208.
 Chenevix, 208, 222, 232.
 Chenevix d'Eply, 226.
 Chevalier, 216.
 Chevalleau de Boisragon, 189.
 Clagett, 167.
 Clairvaux, 150.
 Claude, 250.
 Clervaux, 176.
 Clinton, 207.
 Cloquet, or Cloakie, 239.
 Cognart, 208.
 Colet, 251.
 Colineau, 230.
 Colladon, 160, 161, 211.
 Collette, 232.
 Colomiés, 164, 258.
 Columbine, 231.
 Coluon, 208.
 Colville, 170.
 Colville, 222.
 Combault, 212.
 Compan, 183.
 Cong, 149.
 Constantin, 150, 176.
 Conte, 254.
 Contet, 198.
 Convenent, 160.
 Cooke, 128.
 Coquerel, 246.
 Cordelon, 241.
 Cornand de la Croze, 164, 166.
 Cornel de la Bretonniere, 223.
 Cornwall, 238.
 Corniere, 215.

- Cornish, 216.
 Corrado de Bellerroche, 259.
 Cortez, 240.
 Cotton, 226, 239.
 Coulon, 198.
 Coulombières, 175.
 Courage, 239.
 Courtaud, 251.
 Courtauld, 129, 162, 213.
 Courteil, 151.
 Courtonne, 162.
 Cousin, 162, 239.
 Coussirat, 212.
 Coutart, 216.
 Couterne, 176.
 Cramahé, 149, 168, 175.
 Cramer, 208.
 Cranstoun, Lord, 171.
 Crespigny, 246.
 Crespin, 212.
 Crespion, 210.
 Creuseau, 208.
 Crommelin, 154, 161, 198, 214, 226, 230.
 Crothaire, 232.
 Crozé, 189.
 Dacher, 246.
 Dafoncell, 212.
 Dagenfeldt, or Degenfeldt, 142.
 D'Aiguesfondes, 216.
 Daillon, 159.
 Dalbey, 176.
 Dalbiac, 175, 216, 238.
 Dalbis, 179.
 D'Albon, 183, 184.
 D'Allain, 216.
 D'Allemagne, 209.
 D'Allonne, 156, 167.
 Dallons, 175.
 Dalton, 217.
 Damboy, 151.
 Daney, 190.
 Dantilly, 151.
 D'Antragues, 151, 175.
 Darasus, 149, 210.
 Darby, 226.
 D'Arcy, 221.
 Darenès, 175.
 Dargent, 174, 239.
 D'Arrabin, 161.
 Daubussargues, 177.
 Daubuz, 102, 212, 214.
 D'Aulnix, 15.
 D'Aumale, 132.
 D'Avene, 175.
 Davisme, 212.
 Dawson, 226.
 De Aernac, 180.
 De Bancous, 179.
 De Barbut, 215.
 De Barisont, 251.
 De Bees, 239.
 De Belcastel, 175.
 De Bernière, 228.
 De Bernières, 162.
 De Bey de Batilly, 24.
 De Blachon, 178.
 De Blanchet, 252.
 De Blaquièrre, 238.
 De Bodt, 207.
 De Boisrond, 179.
 De Boissobre, 180.
 De Bojeu, 150.
 De Bonneval, 209.
 De Boos, 259.
 De Bourbon, 155.
 De Bourniquel, 215.
 De Boyville, 198.
 De Brevall, 241.
 De Brusse, 179.
 De Cagny, 208.
 De Calvairac, 179.
 De Cardonels, 162.
 De Casaubon, 175.
 De Castelfranc, 168, 169.
 De Causse, 151.
 De Cazenove de Pradines, 248.
 De Chabert, 180.
 De Chamard, 180.
 De Chambrun, 159.
 De Champ, 162.
 De Champagné, 161.
 De Chefboutonne, 207.
 De Cheusse, 191.
 De Choiseul, 168.
 De Choisy, 207.
 De Ciré, 144, 147.
 De Combebrune, 179.
 De Coninck, 162.
 De Constantin, 211.
 De Corville, 192.
 De Cosne, 148, 149, 150.
 De Coursel, 183.
 De Crespigny, 234, 238.
 De Crouchy, 162.
 De Cussy, 175.
 De Dibon, 204.
 De Durand, 210.
 De Falaise, 179.
 De Faryon, 180.
 Deffray, 209.
 De Foissac, 175.
 De Froment, 175.
 De Gabay, 212.
 De Gaschon, 173.
 De Gastine, 172, 198, 215.
 De Gaume, 150.
 De Gennes, 250.
 De Gineste, 180.
 De Gouvernet, 156, 198.
 De Graffenried, 156.
 De Graveron, 179.
 De Grenier, 251.
 De Gually, 184.
 De Gualy, 179.
 De Guyon de Pampe-lune, 236.
 De Hague, 239.
 De Hauteville, 230.
 Dehays, 239.
 De Heulle, 217.
 De Heucourt, 204.
 De Hogerie, 173.
 De Hubac, 175.
 De Jages, 179.
 De Jarnac, 251.
 Dejean, 228.
 De Joncourt, 240.
 De Joye, 180.
 De Kantzow, 215.
 Delabadie, 162.
 De la Barbe, 208.
 De la Barre, 176.
 De la Bastide, 167, 175, 208.
 De Labene, 208.
 De la Billière, 180.
 De la Blachière, 152.
 De la Boissonade, 151.
 De la Borde, 206.
 De la Buffierre, 160.
 De la Case, 155.
 De la Chapelle, 210.
 De la Chasse, 239.
 De la Chaumette, 162.
 De la Chenaye, 250.
 De la Cherois, 162, 168, 169, 214.
 De la Cherois Crommelin, 214.
 De la Chesnaye, 206.
 De la Clartière, 250.
 De la Combe de Clusell, 167.
 De la Condamine, 214.
 De la Coutière, 152.
 De la Croix, 154, 165.
 De Ladle, 208.
 De la Douespe, 210, 223.
 De la Fausille, 206.
 De la Fontan, 175.
 De la Force, Duchesse, 188.
 De la Forestrie, 250.
 De la Galle, 180.
 De la Grange, 239.
 De la Grelière, 250.
 De la Haize, 216.
 De la Heuze, 168.
 De l'Aigle, 179.
 De Lalande, 215.
 De Lalo, 207.
 De Lamaindre, 208.
 De la Mejanelle, 215.
 De la Melonnière, 149, 177, 237.
 Delamere, 205.
 De la Misegle, 180.
 De la Mothe, 149, 159, 212.
 De la Motte, 179.
 Delamotte, 160.
 De la Musse, 207.
 De Lamy, 150, 176.
 Delandes, 179.
 Delandre, 226.
 De l'Angle, 152, 192.
 De la Noue, 175.
 De la Pilonnière, 244.
 De la Ramière, 239.
 De Lardinière Peigné, 163.
 De la Rivière, 161, 209, 258.
 De la Roche, 166, 167, 253.
 De la Rochefoucauld, 161.
 De la Tour, 198.
 De Laulan, 153.
 De Laval, 168.
 De la Valade, 216. *De Lavar, 180.*
 De la Viverie, 180.
 De l'Espinasse, 255.
 De Lestablère, 180.
 De L'Estang, 191.
 Delfosse, 162.
 De l'Hermitage, 165.
 De Limage, 212.
 De l'Isle, 151, 175, 176.
 Delize, 208.
 De Lo, 239.
 De Loche, 178.
 De Loches, 151.
 Deloches, 208.
 Delon, 151.
 De Lorme, 165.
 Le l'Orme, 205.
 De l'Orthe, 151.
 Delpech, 207.
 De Lussi, 175.
 De Luvigny, 175.
 De Luzancy, 133, 134, 139, 243.
 De Maffée, 215.
 De Magny, 179.

- Dcmainbray, 235.
 De Malacare, 198.
 De Malauze, 155.
 De Malbois, 179.
 De Manoir, 162.
 De Marancé, 239.
 De Marguerittes, 238.
 De Maricourt, 175.
 De Marmaude, 175.
 De Marton, 161, 178.
 De Maxuel, 166.
 De May, 162.
 De Melher, 179.
 De Menandue, 179.
 De Merargues, 175.
 De Mestre, 151.
 De Milon, 162.
 De Miremont, 155, 180.
 D Mirmand, 149.
 De Missy, 250.
 De Miuret, 179.
 De Moivre, 157, 249, 257.
 Le Moliens, 175.
 De Moncal, 179.
 De Monceau, 259.
 De Montandre, 149, 161, 179, 244.
 De Montault, 149.
 De Moucheron, 250.
 De Mouginot, 208.
 Denandière, 212.
 De Nautonnier, 168.
 De Neufville, 175.
 De Neufville, 212.
 Denis, 149, 212, 226.
 De Noyer, 167.
 De Pages, 180.
 De Paris, 180.
 De Passy, 151, 175, 179.
 De Paulin, 175, 176.
 De Pechels, 238.
 De Pelissier, 179.
 De Petigny, 167.
 De Petit Val et Grand
 Champ, 177.
 De Poncet, 179.
 De Ponthieu, 161, 212.
 Deppe, 175.
 D'Eppe, 151, 175.
 De Prades, 180.
 De Prat, 180.
 De Puissar, 171.
 De Puy, 183.
 Dequestebrune, 257.
 De Rambouillet, 144.
 De Rante, 211.
 De Renet, 211.
 D'Ericq, 176.
 De Riols, 180.
 De Rivals, 179.
 De Rivery, 151.
 De Robillard, 161.
 De Rocheblave, 160.
 De Romainnac, 147, 151, 175.
 De Roucy, 168.
 De Roye, 161.
 De Ruvigny, 132, 136, 143, 145, 154.
 Desaguliers, 157, 162.
 De Saily, 149.
 De Saint-Cyr Soumain, 175.
 De St Felice, 179.
 De St Ferreol, 210.
 De St Hermine, 175.
 De Saint Just, 208.
 De St Leger, 179.
 De St Maurice, 175.
 De St Peau, 179.
 De St Philibert Muzan-
 chère, 250.
 De Salles, 175.
 De Saurin, 175.
 De Savary, 180.
 Desbordes, 184.
 Des Brisac, 158.
 Desbrisay, 179, 213, 215.
 Descamps, 239.
 Deschamp, 219.
 Des Champs, 176, 212.
 De Schelandre, 168.
 De Schirac, 235.
 Des Claux, 179.
 Des Clouseaux, 180, 230.
 Desclouseaux, 174, 175.
 Descury, 215.
 D'Escury, 150, 175.
 Desdeuxvilles, 162.
 Deserre, 176.
 Des Loires, 175.
 Des Maizeaux, 153, 156, 157, 160, 167, 175, 211, 212.
 Des Marets, 251.
 Desmaretz, 215.
 D'Esmiers, 205.
 Des Moulins, 175.
 Desmoulins, 150, 151.
 Desnoës, 251.
 Desodes, 183, 184.
 Des Orme, 175.
 Desormeaux, 162.
 Des Ouches, 176.
 Despaignol, 189.
 D'Esperandieu, 216.
 Desperon, 180.
 De Stalleur, 257.
 Des Vœux, 161, 210.
 De Tarrot, 179.
 De Teissier, 238.
 De Tugny, 175.
 De Val, 198.
 De Varengues, 175.
 De Varennes, 238.
 Devaynes, 232.
 De Veille, 149, 228.
 De Vendargues, 175.
 Devesme, 212.
 De Vierville, 239.
 De Vigneul, 180.
 De Vignoles, 208, 209, 215.
 De Vinegoy, 175.
 De Virasel, 154, 179.
 De Vismes, 175, 238.
 De Vivens, 151.
 Devoree, 226.
 Dezières, 208.
 D'Haucourt, 132.
 D'Hervart, 156, 199.
 D'Hours, 176.
 Digges La Touche, 214.
 Digoine, 208.
 Diserote, 160, 166.
 Divorty, 239.
 Dixon, 205.
 Dobier, 226.
 Doland, 208.
 D'Olbreuse, 205.
 Dollond, 162, 230.
 D'Olier, 211.
 Doland, 208.
 Dolon, 151, 175, 176.
 D'Olon, 150.
 Domerque, 180.
 D'Ornan, 150.
 Dornan, 176.
 Dorrien, 212.
 D'Ortoux, 151.
 D Orval, 172.
 Dorvall, 257.
 Doublet, 162.
 Douglas, Sir W. and
 Lady, 150, 204.
 D'Ours, 150.
 Drelincourt, 195, 209.
 Drouet, 246.
 Droz, 161, 215.
 Drummond, Abp., 169, 198.
 Drummond Hay, 169.
 Du Bedat, 221.
 Dubison, 162.
 Du Bois, 239.
 Du Borda, 151.
 Du Bordieu, 250.
 Du Bouchet, 162.
 Du Boulay, 248.
 Du Bourdieu, 140, 141, 197, 212, 214.
 Du Boust, 239.
 Dubuisson, 160.
 Du Buisson, 258.
 Du Buy, 176.
 Du Chastelet, 243.
 Du Chemin, 251.
 Du Chesne, 208.
 Duchesne, 176.
 Du Chesoy, 150, 176.
 Du Crozat, 180.
 Du Fau, 183.
 Du Fay, 216.
 Dufay, 162.
 Dufour, 173.
 Dufray, 211.
 Dufresney, 212.
 Du Gat, 251.
 Du Lac, 176.
 Dulamont, 212.
 D'Uilly, 168.
 Du Lorall, 179.
 Du Maresq, 147, 243.
 Dumarest, 176.
 Dumas, 180.
 Dumay, 176.
 Du Mont, 250.
 Dumont de Bostaquet, 146, 149, 150, 175, 216.
 Du Moulin, 239.
 Duneau, 160.
 Du Pain, 245.
 Du Parc, 151.
 Du Perrier, 207.
 Duperron, 174.
 Du Petit Bosc, 149, 151, 175.
 Du Pin, 149.
 Dupin, 162, 174.
 Duplessay, 175.
 Du Pont, 239.
 Dupont, 179.
 Dupont Berault, 151.
 Du Pratt de Clareau, 190.
 Du Pre, 162, 216.
 Duprey de Grassy, 180.
 Dupuy, 150, 175.
 Du Quesne, 171, 172, 217, 244.
 Durand, 149, 157, 252, 258.
 Durand de Fontcou-
 verte, 152.
 Durban, 169.
 Durell, 212, 216.
 Du Roure, 175.
 Duroure, 212, 216, 228.
 Dury, 214.
 Duson, 162.

- Du Teron, 141.
 Du Thais, 162.
 Dutry, 173, 258.
 Du Val, 215, 236.
 Duval, 176.
 Du Vivier, 151, 162, 250.
 Duvivier, 176.
 Eland, Lady, 198.
 Eliard, 251.
 Elibank, Lord, 171.
 Elliot, Lady C., 239.
 Elwood, 221.
 Emerelle, 251.
 Enniskillen, Countess of, 161.
 Eschelberge, 176.
 Esdaile, 214.
 Espaignet, 226.
 Espinasse, 255.
 Eversley, Viscount, 206.
 Eynard, 212.
 Faber, 204.
 Faget, 210.
 Falaiseau, 156.
 Farquhar, 258.
 Farquier, 218, 220.
 Fauquier, 212.
 Faure, 212.
 Ferdant, 246.
 Ferment, 151.
 Fermignac, 230.
 Feron, 176.
 Ferrer, 208.
 Ferry, 258.
 Fish, 240.
 Fitzwalter, Countess, 142.
 Fletcher, 232.
 Fleuriot, 192.
 Fleury, 184, 223, 226.
 Flotard, 156.
 Flournoys, 164.
 Foissac, 179, 184.
 Fongrave, 176.
 Fonnercau, 154, 212, 214, 215, 234, 237, 239, 246.
 Fontaine, 149, 153, 175.
 Fontane, 176.
 Fontanes, 150.
 Fontanie, 151, 176.
 Fontjuliane, 183.
 Forcade, 149.
 Forent, 160.
 Forestier, 153, 154.
 Fortanier, 151.
 Fouace, 189.
 Foubert, 207.
 Fourdrinier, 249.
 Fournier, 236, 250.
 Fourreau, 153, 154.
 Foy, 226.
 France, 206.
 Francquefort, 184, 208, 226.
 Freind, 193.
 Frement, 176.
 Fresné Cantbrun, 208.
 Friell, 213.
 Frigont, 258.
 Furly, 212.
 Fynes Clinton, 226.
 Gagnier, 243.
 Gaillardin, 250.
 Gain, 251.
 Galdy, 253.
 Galloway, Countess of, 161.
 Galway, Earl of, 147, 154, 156, 160, 161, 162, 167, 172, 175, 184, 212, 230, 257.
 Gambier, 214, 229.
 Garaché, 154.
 Garcelon, 246.
 Garnault, 216.
 Garnier, 167.
 Garrick, 228.
 Gastigny, 172, 175.
 Gaston, 255.
 Gaubert, 176.
 Gaultier, 212, 251.
 Gaussen, 212, 214, 215.
 Geaussent, 258.
 Gedouin, 208.
 Gendron, 250.
 Geneste, 206.
 Geoffrey, 205.
 Germen, 251.
 Gervais, 158, 160, 214, 223.
 Gervaise, 174.
 Giberne, 209.
 Gibson, 191.
 Gignons, 183.
 Gignoux, 212, 216.
 Gillot, 162.
 Gimlette, 208.
 Girard, 216.
 Girardot, 214.
 Girardot de Sillieux, 158.
 Glanisson, 154.
 Goayquet, 251.
 Godin, 162, 217, 219.
 Godins, 212.
 Gonyquet, 172.
 Gosselin, 258.
 Gosset, 214, 230.
 Gougeon, 226.
 Goujon, 162.
 Goulain, 151.
 Goulon, 149, 178.
 Gourbould, 154.
 Gourdonnel, 176.
 Goutelles, 253.
 Goyon, 250.
 Graham, 230.
 Grancay, 180.
 Granger, 251.
 Graverol, 160.
 Graves, Baroness, 161.
 Gravisset, 198.
 Graydon, 216.
 Grenier, 176.
 Grogan, 222.
 Grosart, 240.
 Groslet, 245.
 Grote, 183.
 Groteste de la Mothe, 159.
 Grubb, 190.
 Grueber, 215, 226.
 Gually, 183.
 Gualtier, 212.
 Gualy, 209.
 Guenon de Beaubinson, 259.
 Guichery, 174.
 Guide, 160, 211.
 Guiennot, 153.
 Guigner, 212.
 Guill, 204.
 Guillebert, 210.
 Guillemard, 204.
 Guillermin, 151.
 Guillot, 149.
 Guinand, 212.
 Guion, 212.
 Guirand, 176.
 Guisard, 239.
 Guivé, 250.
 Guyon, 174.
 Hager, 162.
 Haggard, 238.
 Hall, 162.
 Hamelot, 258.
 Hardy, 215.
 Harenc, 214.
 Harne, 151.
 Harris, 239.
 Hassard, 222.
 Hastings, Baroness, 215.
 Hautcharmois, 175.
 Hauteclair, 208.
 Hautot, 258.
 Havée, 205.
 Hay Drummond, 169, 175, 238.
 Hayes, 162.
 Headley, Lord, 216.
 Henry, 174.
 Hercontaud, 250.
 Hersand, 251.
 Heurteleu, 254.
 Heurtley, 254.
 Hewett, 226.
 Hewlett, 204.
 Hierome, 209.
 Hirzel d'Olon, 207.
 Hobler, 210.
 Holdernes, Countess of, 142.
 Hollier, 212.
 Holmes, 221.
 Hubert, 239.
 Hudel, 224.
 Huelins, 162.
 Huet, 198.
 Hugueton, 172.
 Hullin de Gastine, 172.
 Hullin d'Orval, 172.
 Huntingdon, Earl of, 215.
 Huntingfield, Lord, 215.
 Innes, 213, 230.
 Iremonger, 216.
 Jalabert, 212.
 Jamineau, 212.
 Jarvey, 240.
 Jaubert, 141.
 Jaumard, 226.
 Jay, 154.
 Jeard, 179.
 Jennede, 222.
 Jerome, 209.
 Jeverau, 208.
 Jolit, 204.
 Joly de Aernac, 180.
 Jonquière, 175.
 Jordan, 149.
 Jortin, 223.
 Jourdain, 211.
 Jourdain, 205.
 Journard, 205.
 Jouselin, 251.
 Juliet, 154.
 Justamon, 230.
 Justamond, 189.
 Justel, 165.
 Justenier, 208.
 Kay Shuttleworth, 157.
 Kenney, 237.
 Kenny, 214.
 Kinnoull, Earl of, 169.
 La Balanderie, 176.
 La Barthe, 183.
 La Basoche, 176.
 Labastide, 208.
 La Bastide, 150, 183.
 La Bastide Barbu, 151, 176.

- Labat, 209.
 Labatie, 183.
 La Batie, 176.
 La Bessede, 176.
 La Billière, 176.
 La Boissonnade, 176.
 Labouchere, 247.
 La Bouchetière, 176, 184.
 La Boulaye, 151, 176.
 La Brosse Fortin, 151, 176.
 La Brousse, 151.
 La Bussade, 179.
 La Caillemotte, 137, 150, 180.
 Lacan, 181.
 La Cana, 174.
 La Casterie, 176.
 La Caterie, 150, 171.
 La Caux, 174.
 La Chapelle, 174.
 La Clide, 151.
 La Cloche, 176.
 La Colombine, 208.
 La Conde, 230.
 La Coste, 176.
 La Coude, 208.
 Lacour, 176.
 La Fabrêque, 208.
 Lafausille, 206.
 Laforce, 219.
 Laforey, 230.
 Lagacherie, 210.
 La Grangerie, 150.
 La Garde, 151.
 La Guiminière, 150.
 La Hauteville, 151.
 Lainé, 151.
 La Lande, 154, 176.
 Lallone Duperron, 174.
 La Loubière, 176.
 L'Alouel, 210.
 La Maria, 183.
 La Malquière, 176.
 La Maupère, 151.
 Lamb, 171.
 Lambert, 238.
 La Melonnière, 177.
 Lameryes, 176.
 La Merze, 179.
 La Millière, 175.
 Lamillière, 208.
 Lammert, 162.
 Lamothe, 198.
 Lamotte, 212, 238, 248.
 La Motte, 151.
 La Motte Fremontier, 208.
 La Motte Graindor, 206.
 L'Amoureux, 250.
 L'Amy, 151.
 Lanauze, 239.
 Lanfant, 151.
 Langlade, 250.
 Langlois, 237.
 Lanteau, 151.
 Lantillac, 151.
 La Perin, 230.
 La Pillière, 180.
 La Ramière, 151.
 La Ravalière, 183.
 La Rinbilière, 179.
 La Risole Falantin, 151.
 La Roche, 175, 183, 198, 232.
 La Rochegua, 151.
 La Rochemouroy, 151.
 La Roque, 176.
 La Roquière, 175.
 La Rousselière, 151.
 La Rouvière, 176.
 Larouvière, 150.
 Larpent, 210, 238.
 Larue, 149.
 La Salle, 179.
 La Sautier, 151.
 La Serre, 151, 176, 211, 246.
 Laserre, 176.
 Lassau, 176.
 Lassaut, 150.
 La Trobe, 254.
 Latrobe, 226.
 La Touche, 214, 216, 222.
 Latour, 208.
 Lauga, 251.
 Laume, 176.
 Laurens, 154.
 Lautour, 259.
 Laval, 151, 160, 174, 198, 209.
 La Ville Dieu, 180.
 Lavit, 176.
 Layard, 189, 238.
 Lear, 226.
 Le Barry, 184.
 Le Bas, 150, 216.
 Le Blanc, 150, 176, 212, 239.
 Le Blon, 162, 212.
 Le Bourgay, 208.
 Le Bourgeois, 255.
 Le Brument, 258.
 Le Brun, 151.
 Le Clerc de Virly, 198.
 Le Comte, 251.
 Le Coq, 147, 149, 161, 190.
 Le Cordier, 172, 245.
 Le Cornu, 251.
 Le Court, 255.
 Leeds, Duke of, 142.
 Le Fanu, 221, 222.
 Lefebur, 207.
 Lefebure, 212.
 Le Febure, 254.
 Lefebvre, 204, 211.
 Lefevre, 206, 211.
 Le Fleur, 211.
 Le Geay, 250.
 Leglize, 212.
 Le Goye, 230.
 Le Grand, 245.
 Leheup, 171.
 Le Maistre, 174, 212.
 Le Mann, 162.
 Le Marchand, 251.
 Le Marchez, 250.
 Lembrasières, 158.
 Lemery, 151.
 Lentillac, 176.
 Le Petit, 245.
 Le Prez, 209.
 Le Quesne, 212, 239.
 Lernoult, 255.
 Le Roch, 207.
 Le Roux, 176.
 Lesage, 259.
 L'Escott, 183.
 L'Escours, 151.
 Lescure, 183.
 Le Sevestre, 246.
 L'Espinasse, 255.
 L'Estrille, 151.
 Lestry, 183.
 Letablere, 223.
 Le Vaseur, 211.
 Levasseur, 258.
 Le Vasseur, 239.
 Le Vasseur Cougnée, 171.
 Le Vassor, 245, 256.
 Le Venier de la Grossetière, 150.
 Levesque, 204, 258.
 Levillaine, 219.
 Lifford, Earl of, 161, 178, 212.
 Liger, 151.
 Ligonier, 185, 186, 239.
 Ligonier de Bonneval, 160, 209, 216.
 L'Île de Gua, 151.
 Lindsey, Earl of, 239.
 Linoux, 151.
 Lintot, 166.
 Lion, 209.
 Liscour, 176.
 Litton, 223.
 Liverne, 166.
 Lizardière, 176.
 Lombard, 162, 198, 209.
 Londe, 151.
 Londigny, 176.
 Long, 205.
 Longuet, 212.
 Loquet, 167.
 L'Orfelin, 251.
 Lostall, 183.
 Loteron, 151.
 Lothian, Marquis of, 142.
 Louard, 156.
 Loubier, 212.
 Loulin, 176.
 Louvigni, 161.
 Louvigny, 150, 175.
 Loux, 151.
 Luard, 212, 214, 238.
 Lubières, 176.
 Lumley, 216.
 Lumo, 230.
 Lungay, 151.
 Lyon, 209.
 M'Clintock, 226.
 M'Leod, 213, 215, 230.
 Madaillon, 180.
 Magny, 183, 184, 208.
 Maillard, 153.
 Maillé, 150.
 Mailleray, 150.
 Maillerays, 176.
 Maisonneuve, 175.
 Maittaire, 166.
 Majendie, 214, 222, 247, 248.
 Majon, 183.
 Malard, 244.
 Maleragues, 176.
 Malherbe, 174.
 Malide, 160.
 Mangin, 232.
 Marchais, 179.
 Marchand, 230.
 Marcomb, 154.
 Margueron, 239.
 Maricourt, 150.
 Mariette, 173, 174.
 Marjoribanks, 259.
 Marmaude, 149.
 Marolles, 205.
 Martel, 208.
 Martin, 181, 252.
 Martineau, 211, 230.
 Masères, 190, 231.
 Maseriée, 161.
 Massac, 151.
 Massé, 250.
 Mathy, 189, 226, 249.
 Maturin, 223.
 Maty, 249.

- Mauclerc, 250.
 Maucleer, 211.
 Mauger, 232, 245.
 Maureau, 154.
 Maury, 153, 154.
 Maury Desperon, 179.
 Mausy, 154.
 Mauzy, 226.
 Mazères, 175.
 Mazière, 208.
 Melchior, 215.
 Ménard, 147, 149, 160, 167, 173.
 Menel, 251.
 Mercier, 151, 159, 176, 222, 239.
 Meredith, 204.
 Merzeau, 162.
 Mesnage, 208.
 Mettayer, 160.
 Michie, 162.
 Middleton, 216, 230.
 Miede, 168.
 Migault, 239.
 Millery, 151.
 Milltown, Earl of, 216.
 Minet, 174, 212.
 Minto, Countess of, 239.
 Misson, 139, 149, 152, 160, 167.
 Mocquet, 148.
 Moisan, 250.
 Molenier, 171.
 Moncal, 176, 207.
 Monceau, 177.
 Moncornet, 150.
 Monnier, 180, 207.
 Monpas, 175.
 Monpesson, 216.
 Montargis, 175.
 Montault, 175.
 Montaut, 150.
 Montolieu de St. Hippolite, 170.
 Montpinson, 150.
 Montresor, 214, 229.
 Montroy, 150.
 Moreau, 174, 212.
 Morel, 158.
 Morell, 254.
 Morin, 208, 212.
 Morren, 240.
 Motteux, 166.
 Mouginet, 156.
 Mougner, 230.
 Mount-Alexander, Countess of, 168, 215.
 Mourgrue, 212.
 Mousset, 258.
 Moustier, 255.
 Murray, 171.
 Murray, Lady L., 161.
 Musgrave, 163.
 Mussard, 160.
 Nau, 210.
 Naudin, 160.
 Nauranne, 179.
 Neau, 154.
 Neufville, 150.
 Nicolas, 149, 159, 160, 207, 216.
 Noel, 216.
 Noel, Lady E., 143.
 Noguier, 212.
 Nollett, 183.
 Nouaille, 212, 239.
 Noyal, 230.
 Ogier, 162.
 Olier, 211.
 Olivier, 215.
 Osmond, 183.
 Ostervald, 210.
 Ouvry, 216, 217, 221.
 Pain, 239.
 Palairat, 189.
 Pallard, 210.
 Palmer, 226.
 Pantin, 162.
 Papin, 157.
 Paré, 205.
 Pascal, 151, 176.
 Passy, 150.
 Paul, 162.
 Paulin, 240.
 Paulin, Comte, 161.
 Peachi, 211.
 Pechell, 161, 238.
 Peckwell, 183.
 Pegat, 151.
 Pegorier, 149, 198, 209.
 Pegus, 189.
 Pelham, 215.
 Pelissier, 207, 222.
 Pelletreau, 210.
 Pennetiere, 208.
 Pensant, 208.
 Pepin, 179.
 Perede Fontenelles, 176.
 Pérès, 209.
 Perin, 230.
 Perrier, 207, 212.
 Perrin, 226, 231.
 Perronet, 227, 245.
 Petit, 150, 175, 207, 215.
 Pettit, 212.
 Pettitt, 212.
 Peutherer, 239.
 Peyferie, 239.
 Phipps, 221, 258.
 Pichon, 250.
 Pigou, 162, 230.
 Pierre, 211.
 Pillet, 239.
 Pinceau, 251.
 Pineau, 176.
 Pineton de Chambrun, 159.
 Pinsun, 176.
 Pitcairn, 238.
 Pitt, 216.
 Planché, 236.
 Plastier, 255.
 Pointier, 217.
 Poittevin, 250.
 Pollen, 239.
 Pons, 210.
 Ponthieu, 151, 156.
 Porcher, 215.
 Portal, 162, 215, 232.
 Portales, 156.
 Porter, 185, 198.
 Posquet, 160.
 Potier, 162.
 Potter, 198, 226.
 Pouchon, 212.
 Pousset, 162.
 Poyrand, 175.
 Pratt, 222.
 Pratviel, 170.
 Pravan, 175.
 Pressac, 151.
 Prevost, 247.
 Primrose, Viscountess, 195.
 Prior, 226.
 Priou, 251.
 Prou, 151.
 Pruer, 151.
 Puget, 216.
 Pujolas, 198, 208, 209.
 Purdon, 230, 240.
 Pyniot, 250.
 Pyniot de la Largère, 149, 168.
 Quantiteau, 198.
 Querray, 246.
 Questebrune, 151, 175.
 Quinson, 151.
 Quirant, 150.
 Rabainières, 154.
 Rabaud, 162.
 Raboteau, 221.
 Rambouillet, 189, 190.
 Rapin de Thoyras, 156, 158, 162, 166.
 Reade, 184.
 Regis, 198, 215, 224.
 Renaud, 258.
 Rendlesham, Lord, 246.
 Reneu, 173.
 Renouard, 222.
 Renué, 154.
 Revole, 151.
 Reynaud, 160.
 Reynette, 211, 226.
 Rhemy, 240.
 Ribault, 251.
 Riboleau, 162.
 Ribot, 162.
 Ricard, 150, 176.
 Richion, 226.
 Richon, 183.
 Rieutort, 149, 207, 228.
 Rigail, 212.
 Rigaud, 235, 253.
 Riou, 229.
 Ripere, 183.
 Rival, 198.
 Rivery, 176.
 Rives, 215.
 Robethon, 156, 159, 160, 162, 198, 257.
 Roch, 240.
 Rocheblave, 183.
 Rochebrune, 150, 226.
 Rochelle, 251.
 Rochemont, 176.
 Roches, 240.
 Roger, 191.
 Rogue, 183.
 Romaine, 224, 226.
 Romieu, 215.
 Romilly, 216, 232, 238.
 Romney, Earl of, 216.
 Ron, 212.
 Rondeau, 166, 212, 258.
 Rose, 222, 258.
 Rosen, 226.
 Rossignol, 246.
 Rough, 240.
 Roumieu, 215, 239.
 Rouquet, 224.
 Rouse, 176.
 Roussel, 204, 209, 239.
 Rousselet, 174.
 Roussier, 154.
 Rouviere, 176.
 Roviére, 208.
 Roxburghe, Duchess of, 238.
 Roy, 250.
 Rozet du Causse, 176.
 Ruffiat, 250.
 Rumigny, 150, 176.
 Russell, Lady C., 238.
 Russell, Lady Rachel, 143.
 Ryland, 226.
 Sabatier, 239.
 Sablannan, 230.

Sailly, 151.	Seve, 151.	Testart, 162.	Vazeille, 212.
Saint-Aignan, 151.	Shaw Lefevre, 206.	Testas, 168, 198, 212.	Vebron, 151.
Saint-Etienne, 151.	Shuttleworth, 157.	Tettefolle, 208.	Verangle, 177.
Sainte-Maison, 151.	Sibourg, 183.	Teulon, 255.	Vercheres, 198.
Saint-Faste, 151.	Siché, 251.	Theron, 176.	Verdchamp, 183.
Saint-Garmain, 151.	Silvester, 211.	Thierry de Sabonnieres, 239.	Verdelle, 151.
St. Gruy, 179.	Silvestre, 211.	Tholon de Guiral, 255.	Verdier, 151.
St. Leger, 156, 161, 191, 226.	Simpson, Sir J. Y., 240.	Thomas, 154, 176, 212, 215.	Vernezobre, 212.
St. Marie, 162.	Sisolles, 176.	Thompson, 228, 254.	Verny, 176.
St. Maurice, 183.	Smart, 230.	Tiberne, 151.	Vervillon, 176.
Saint-Paul, 151.	Smith, Rev. S., 212.	Tinel, 239.	Vesancé, 175.
St. Puy, 179.	Smythe, 221.	Tinell, 253.	Vesansay, 150, 186.
St. Sauveur, 149, 151, 178.	Snell, 216.	Tobie Rossat, 176.	Vesian, 175.
Saint-Tenac, 175.	Solegre, 176.	Torpie, 222.	Vestien, 179.
Saint-Yorc, 151.	Solly, 215, 248.	Torriano, 206.	Veymar, 178.
Salingue, 258.	Souchet, 160.	Touchar, 251.	Vial, 149.
Sally, 151.	Soulegre, 175.	Tough, 240.	Vialers, 212.
Salmond, 215.	Soulhard, 230.	Toupelin, 208.	Vialla, 151.
Salomon, 150.	Souliné, 167.	Tournier, 150, 176.	Vicouse de la Court, 174.
Samon, 215.	Soullard, 230.	Trapaud, 183.	Victoria, Queen, 205.
Samson, 176.	Soumain de Valliere, 176.	Travernier, 154.	Viel, 250.
Sancerre, 141.	Stehelin, 224.	Traviss, 204.	Vigne, 212.
Sandoz, 226.	Stewart, 226.	Triboudet Demainbray, 253.	Vignoles, 149, 151, 183, 184, 212, 215, 232, 236.
Santillie, 183.	Strafford, Countess of, 161.	Triquet, 174.	Vigor, 212.
Sarazin, 230.	Subremont, 211.	Tronchin, 198.	Vilas, 181.
Sarlande, 184.	Suttie, 238.	Troussaye, 158.	Villebonne, 208.
Saubergne, 204, 208.	Sylvestre, 158.	Truffet, 162, 216.	Vilmisson, 150, 151, 175, 176.
Saure, 151.	Tabiteau, 226.	Turner, 238.	Vimare, 178, 183.
Saurin, 223, 231.	Tahourdin, 215.	Turquand, 239.	Virasel, 226.
Sautelle, 208.	Tallemant, 144.	Turrin, 239.	Vivens, 150, 175.
Sautreau, 153.	Tardy, 221, 222.	Udel, 224.	Wadden, 239.
Savary, 254.	Tarleton, 169.	Uxbridge, Countess of, 161.	Waddington, 258.
Schomberg, 132, 139, 142, 149, 160, 161, 175, 181, 198, 212, 244.	Tassin, 156.	Valsery, 175.	Walker, 205.
Seigle, 251.	Teissier, 212.	Vanneck, 215.	Western, 216.
Sellaries, 183.	Tempié, 156.	Vareilles, 226.	Whitaker, 191.
Senoche, 150.	Temple, 173.	Varenques, 150.	Wilks, 238.
Serles, 162.	Tendronneau, 252.	Vashon, 226.	Willis, 169, 175.
Serment, 151.	Tenterden, Lord, 248.	Vasselot, 150.	Wilson, 230.
Serre, 150.	Terron, 217.	Vaury, 208.	Wynne, 226.
Servantes, 240.	Terrot, 226.	Vautier, 216.	Yarborough, Earl of, 212.
	Tessonnière, 176.		
	Testard, 162.		
	Testard des Meslars, 153.		

TABLE III.

NATURALIZATIONS, ETC.

Abauzit, 75.	Albin, 29.	Amelot, 49.	Angoise, 29.
Abelain, 57.	Alden, 53.	Amiand, 50, 60.	Annaut, 29.
Abraham, 45.	Aleber, 67.	Amiot, 58, 73.	Anviceau, 67.
Acque, 38.	Alexandre, 6, 63.	Amonnet, 37.	Archbaneanu, 52.
Adam, 66.	Allaire, 64.	Amory, 29.	Arbunot, 59.
Adrien, 59.	Allais, 66.	Amyand, 62, 73.	Ardesoif, 65, 73.
Agace, 73.	Allard, 45, 66.	Amyraut, 64.	Ardesoife, 45.
Ageron, 66.	Allat, 29.	Andart, 51, 54, 59.	Ardouin, 49.
Aissailly, 45.	Allen, 61.	André, 60, 73.	Arnaud, 45, 55, 59, 258.
Alart, 28.	Allix, 45, 48.	Andrieu, 42, 63.	Arnaudin, 42, 258.
Alavoine, 73.	Allotte, 49.	Anes, 29.	Arnauld, 42.
Albers, 73.	Alvant, 58.	Angelier, 28, 29.	Arnoult, 29.
Albert, 41, 42, 56, 58, 73.	Amail, 49.	Angier, 42.	Artieres, 73.

- Artimot, 45.
 Assaire, 45.
 Asselin, 42, 45, 49, 60.
 Astory, 29.
 Auber, 58, 63, 73.
 Aubert, 73.
 Aubertin, 45, 73.
 Aubin, 66.
 Aubourg, 58.
 Aubri, 58.
 Aubry, 29, 60.
 Audebert, 51, 55.
 Audeburg, 29.
 Auduroy, 29.
 Aufrère, 60, 65, 70, 72, 73.
 Augel, 54.
 Augibant, 36.
 Augnier, 29.
 Aure, 45.
 Aurez, 64.
 Auriol, 40, 51, 73.
 Auriol, 64.
 Ausmonier, 38.
 Ausol, 42.
 Ausonneau, 66.
 Austin, 52.
 Autain, 29.
 Aveline, 41.
 Aviceau, 41.
 Ayland, 51.
 Ayrault, 41.
 Azire, 40.
 Babault, 57, 67.
 Bacalan, 73.
 Bachan, 65.
 Bachand, 64.
 Bachelier, 37.
 Bacot, 63, 64.
 Badenhop, 42.
 Badnett, 46.
 Bagnoux, 54.
 Baignoux, 41.
 Baile, 68.
 Bailhou, 45.
 Baille, 49.
 Baillergeau, 45.
 Bailly, 42.
 Baisant, 38.
 Ballaire, 57.
 Banquier, 49.
 Baquer, 29.
 Barachin, 46, 49.
 Barat, 56.
 Barat de Salenave, 56.
 Barayleau, 42.
 Barbat, 38, 49.
 Barbaud, 53, 57.
 Barbe, 29.
 Barber, 30.
 Barberis, 45.
 Barbet, 73.
 Barbier, 42, 61, 62, 65.
 Barbot, 41, 46, 57, 69.
 Barbotin, 29, 61.
 Barbule, 29.
 Barbut, 52, 64, 73.
 Bardeau, 61.
 Barel, 29.
 Bargeau, 60.
 Bargignac, 67.
 Barian, 65.
 Baril, .
 Barion, 64.
 Barle, 29.
 Barnege, 73.
 Barnouin, 73.
 Baronneau, 73.
 Barquenon, 49.
 Barrau, 52.
 Barron, 42.
 Barse, 54.
 Barselaer, 61.
 Bartalot, 65.
 Barvand, 38.
 Bashfeild, 58.
 Basille, 29.
 Basmenil, 46.
 Basset, 54.
 Bastell, 63.
 Batailhey, 65.
 Battier, 73.
 Baudertin, 57.
 Baudevin, 29.
 Baudoin, 72, 73.
 Baudouin, 42.
 Baudovin, 58.
 Baudowin, 63.
 Baudrie, 30.
 Baudris, 60.
 Baudry, 28, 29.
 Bauer, 54.
 Bauldevin, 52.
 Bauldoun, 52.
 Baume, 29.
 Baurru, 28.
 Bauzan, 29.
 Bayer, 54.
 Bazire, 29.
 Beauchamp, 56.
 Baufils, 63.
 Beaufills, 46.
 Beaulande, 29.
 Beaulieu, 46.
 Beaumont, 65.
 Beaune, 58.
 Becher, 28.
 Beckler, 59.
 Beekman, 54.
 Bege, 47.
 Begre, 29.
 Belet, 29.
 Beliard, 73.
 Belin, 45, 53.
 Bellanaer, 46.
 Bellemarte, 58.
 Bellet, 49.
 Belliard, 29.
 Bellin, 42.
 Belliville, 68.
 Belloncle, 73.
 Belon, 58.
 Beluteau, 65.
 Belve, 68.
 Benech, 62.
 Beneche, 57.
 Benet, 29.
 Bennet, 49, 61, 63.
 Benoict, 64.
 Benoist, 29, 42, 49, 60.
 Benoitt, 30.
 Benouad, 63, 68.
 Beranger, 29, 57, 58.
 Beraud, 52, 67.
 Berault, 59.
 Berchere, 42, 73.
 Berionde, 60.
 Berlemeyer, 54.
 Bernard, 29, 30, 37, 42, 45, 53, 57, 65.
 Bernardau, 45, 66.
 Bernon, 42, 49.
 Bernou, 45.
 Berny, 36.
 Berslaer, 66.
 Bertheau, 42.
 Bertin, 63.
 Bertran, 40.
 Bertrand, 51, 64.
 Beschefer, 59.
 Besnage, 36.
 Bessier, 60.
 Bessin, 39.
 Besson, 53.
 Bessonnet, 64.
 Best, 55.
 Betton, 64.
 Beule, 30.
 Beuzelin, 52.
 Beuzeville, 73.
 Bewkell, 57.
 Bezenech, 73.
 Bezin, 64.
 Biart, 29.
 Bibal, 45.
 Biball, 61.
 Bibbant, 29.
 Bichot, 57.
 Bidley, 42.
 Bieisse, 59.
 Bielfeld, 64.
 Biet, 29.
 Bigot, 52, 71.
 Billon, 45, 71.
 Billonart, 41.
 Billop, 57.
 Billot, 67.
 Billy, 60.
 Binand, 54.
 Binet, 46, 73.
 Bire, 62, 65.
 Blanc, 61.
 Blancard, 53.
 Blancart, 45.
 Blanchard, 29, 59, 65.
 Blaquiere, 73.
 Blond, 63, 67.
 Blondeau, 37.
 Blondell, 29, 45.
 Blondet, 63.
 Blondett, 28.
 Bobin, 57.
 Boche, 29.
 Bockquet, 45.
 Bocquet, 59.
 Bodard, 62.
 Bodvin, 29.
 Boehm, 49.
 Boigard, 65.
 Boileau, 73.
 Boirou, 28.
 Boisdeschesne, 46.
 Boissard, 63, 67.
 Boisrond de St Leger, 70.
 Boisseaux, 42.
 Boissonet, 29.
 Boiste, 53.
 Boitout, 29.
 Bonafons, 62.
 Bonamy, 29, 36.
 Bonard, 59.
 Boncoiron, 71.
 Boncourt, 63.
 Bondvin, 29.
 Bongrand, 51.
 Bonhoste, 56.
 Bonier, 53.
 Bonin, 38, 41, 62.
 Bonine, 56.
 Bonmot, 45.
 Bonneau, 61, 66.
 Bonnel, 29.
 Bonnell, 51.
 Bonnelle, 30.
 Bonnet, 59, 73.
 Bonneval, 49.
 Bonomirier, 61.
 Bonouvrier, 29, 36.
 Bontefoy, 29.
 Bonvar, 29.

- Booth, 73.
 Borchman, 61.
 Borderie, 42.
 Boreau, 67.
 Borie, 49.
 Borneman, 55.
 Bos, 30.
 Bosanquet, 46, 73.
 Bosch, 51.
 Bosquetin, 42.
 Bossairan, 65.
 Bossis, 52.
 Bosy, 67.
 Bouche, 29.
 Boucher, 41, 52, 73.
 Bouchet, 28, 30, 37, 58, 65.
 Bouchett, 28, 30.
 Boucquet, 28.
 Boudier, 58.
 Boudin, 28.
 Boudinot, 41.
 Boudoin, 73.
 Bouhereau, 42, 58.
 Bouillier de Beauregard, 60.
 Boulanger, 45, 49.
 Boulrier de Beauregard, 59.
 Boullard, 63.
 Boullay, 29.
 Boullommer, 57.
 Bounin, 45.
 Bouquet, 28, 30, 54, 258.
 Bourdet, 46.
 Bourdillon, 73.
 Bourdon, 30, 49, 73.
 Boureau, 42, 57.
 Bourgeois, 50.
 Bourgeon, 58.
 Bourges, 41.
 Bourgnignon, 29.
 Bourrian, 65.
 Bourn, 29.
 Bournack, 71.
 Bournet, 30.
 Bournot, 29.
 Bourreyan, 42.
 Bousar, 45.
 Bousart, 42.
 Boussac, 42, 67.
 Bouteiller, 51.
 Boutet, 52.
 Boutilier, 52.
 Boutonnier, 30.
 Bouverie, 73.
 Bouvet, 61.
 Bovey, 55.
 Boy, 46.
 Boycoul, 46.
 Boyd, 45, 73.
 Boye, 45.
 Boygard, 28.
 Bozey, 59.
 Bozuman, 59.
 Bracquehay, 63.
 Braguier, 59, 258.
 Bragvier, 54.
 Bratelier, 42.
 Breband, 56.
 Breda, 51.
 Bredel, 73.
 Brehut, 29.
 Brement, 60, 61.
 Breon, 45.
 Bretelliere, 59.
 Brevet, 49, 51.
 Brevint, 17, 37.
 Brian, 73.
 Brianceau, 42.
 Briand, 73.
 Bridon, 28, 29.
 Brielle, 62.
 Briet, 29.
 Brievinck, 55.
 Brigault, 41.
 Brinquemand, 45.
 Brisac, 73.
 Brissac, 59.
 Brissau, 59.
 Brisset, 30.
 Brisson, 28.
 Brocas, 58.
 Brocas de Hondesplains, 56.
 Brochart, 54.
 Broha, 53.
 Brossard, 66.
 Brouard de la Coussaye, 68.
 Brouart, 42.
 Brouchet, 67.
 Brouino, 29.
 Brozet, 62.
 Brulon, 64.
 Brun, 55.
 Brunant, 58.
 Brunben, 29.
 Bruneau, 41, 42.
 Brunet, 49.
 Brunier, 30.
 Bruquier, 45.
 Brus, 63.
 Brusseau, 46.
 Brusson, 29.
 Bruyer, 52.
 Bryon, 51.
 Bucaile, 30.
 Bucher, 52.
 Buicarlelet, 67.
 Buissiere, 73.
 Buissieres, 73.
 Bumet, 29.
 Buor, 42.
 Burear, 45.
 Bureau, 38, 45, 67, 73.
 Buretell, 61.
 Burtel, 42.
 Buschman, 54.
 Bush, 62.
 Bussat, 59.
 Bussereau, 42.
 Bussiere, 51.
 Bustin, 45.
 Butel, 42.
 Buteux, 29.
 Cabibel, 51, 62, 68, 73.
 Cadet, 40.
 Cadett, 53.
 Cadroy, 51, 55.
 Cagrou, 68.
 Cahuac, 54.
 Caillabueuf, 40.
 Cailland, 59.
 Caillard, 42.
 Caille, 59.
 Cailleau, 30.
 Caillobeuf, 54.
 Caillon, 58.
 Cailloue, 40.
 Callivaux, 46.
 Calmels, 46.
 Camberland, 30.
 Cambrelan, 30.
 Cancellor, 61.
 Cannieres, 65.
 Caovet, 63.
 Cappel, 13.
 Capper, 73.
 Cardel, 53.
 Cardes, 41.
 Cardon, 30, 62.
 Careiron, 40.
 Cari, 30.
 Carlat, 52.
 Carle, 74.
 Carles, 62.
 Carlier, 30.
 Carnac, 73.
 Caron, 30, 46, 49, 53.
 Carpentier, 30.
 Carre, 42, 49, 53, 58.
 Carriere, 64.
 Carron, 30.
 Cart, 59.
 Cartier, 49.
 Casie, 30.
 Casier, 68.
 Cashaw, 51.
 Cassart, 54.
 Cassaw, 50.
 Cassel, 30.
 Casset, 30.
 Castagnier, 41.
 Castaing, 40, 51.
 Castanet, 64.
 Castres, 73.
 Cauchie, 53.
 Caudaine, 28.
 Cauon, 68.
 Caussat, 65.
 Causson, 68.
 Cautin, 68.
 Cavalier, 38.
 Cavallie, 54.
 Cazalet, 73.
 Cazals, 51.
 Cazaly, 73.
 Cazautnech, 46.
 Cazeneusne, 64.
 Cazenove, 73.
 Ceumont, 58.
 Cellery, 30.
 Cene, 30.
 Ceyt, 62.
 Chabanei, 65.
 Chabaud, 66.
 Chabet, 55, 65.
 Chaboissan, 49.
 Chabossan, 49.
 Chabosseau, 67.
 Chabot, 46, 73.
 Chaboussan, 30.
 Chabrol, 30, 49.
 Chadaigne, 55.
 Chaieler, 67.
 Chaigneau, 42, 49.
 Chaille, 38, 62, 65.
 Chalé, 73.
 Chalié, 73.
 Challe, 30.
 Chalopin, 42.
 Chalvet, 57.
 Chameau, 60.
 Chamier, 73.
 Champion, 54, 67.
 Champion de Crespigny, 73.
 Champon, 54.
 Channett, 61.
 Chapellier, 65.
 Chaperon, 28.
 Chapet, 30.
 Chapon, 64.
 Chappell, 30.
 Charas, 36.
 Chardavoine, 49.
 Chardin, 36, 42.
 Chardon, 42.
 Charier, 55.

- Charle, 30.
 Charles, 42, 49, 61, 73.
 Charlié, 73.
 Charpenelle, 41.
 Charretié, 73.
 Charrier, 53.
 Charron, 46, 57.
 Chartier, 30, 59.
 Chaseloup, 46.
 Chasgneau, 46.
 Chasles, 42, 46.
 Chasselon, 53.
 Chasseloup, 59.
 Chassereau, 73.
 Chastagnier de Cramahé, 42.
 Chastelier, 42.
 Chatain, 30.
 Chauveau, 53.
 Chauvet, 36, 37, 64, 73.
 Chauvin, 41, 46.
 Chauvit, 37.
 Chavalier, 55.
 Chave, 64.
 Chef d'Hotel, 46.
 Chemonon, 30.
 Cheneu, 51.
 Chenevie, 59.
 Chenevix, 37, 53.
 Cheradaine, 59.
 Cheseau, 30.
 Chesneau, 30, 258.
 Cheval, 30.
 Chevalier, 42, 46, 51, 65, 73.
 Chevallier, 60, 67.
 Chirot, 42.
 Chotard, 40.
 Chouard, 55.
 Chouy, 30.
 Chovard, 46.
 Chovet, 30.
 Chrestien, 46, 63.
 Chretien, 57, 63.
 Chrispin, 64.
 Christian, 57.
 Chupin, 57.
 Cigournai, 30.
 Clamouse, 71.
 Clancherie, 71.
 Clari, 57.
 Clark, 73.
 Clarke, 60.
 Clarmont, 73.
 Clary, 42.
 Claude, 37.
 Claus, 60.
 Claverie, 65.
 Clavier, 62.
 Clement, 30, 49.
 Clerembault, 73.
 Clerenbault, 65.
 Clerenceau, 63.
 Cocker, 66.
 Coderk, 42.
 Coenen, 60.
 Cogin, 30.
 Coignand, 65.
 Cognard, 38.
 Cohen, 51.
 Colebrant, 61.
 Coliner, 38.
 Coliveau, 30.
 Collet, 57.
 Collett, 68.
 Collette, 73.
 Collier, 30.
 Collineau, 51.
 Collon, 40.
 Colom, 46.
 Colombiés, 73.
 Colomiez, 49.
 Combe, 30.
 Combrune, 73.
 Constantine, 42, 50.
 Cooke, 46.
 Coqueau, 73.
 Corbiere, 62.
 Cordes, 56.
 Cormier, 68.
 Cornet, 66.
 Correges, 42.
 Corso, 67.
 Cossard, 42.
 Cossart, 30, 67, 73.
 Cosson, 54.
 Costat, 42.
 Coste, 30.
 Cothoneau, 61.
 Cothonneau, 42.
 Cotigno, 58.
 Cotreau, 67.
 Cottibi, 30.
 Cottin, 70, 73.
 Coudain, 30.
 Coudert, 46.
 Couilland, 66.
 Coupé, 30, 49, 51.
 Couppé, 63.
 Courallet, 41.
 Courand, 42.
 Courcelles, 30.
 Coureau, 68.
 Courson, 42.
 Courtaud, 58.
 Courtet, 30.
 Courtin, 60.
 Courtion, 30.
 Courtis, 42.
 Courtois, 30, 65.
 Courtris, 46.
 Cousin, 54.
 Cousteil, 64.
 Coutet, 72.
 Coutois, 65.
 Couturier, 51.
 Couvelle, 59.
 Couvers, 46.
 Couvreur, 57.
 Covillart, 30.
 Coyald, 61.
 Cozun, 30.
 Crespigny, 73.
 Crespin, 30.
 Cresse, 30.
 Cretes, 30.
 Creusé, 73.
 Crispeau, 65.
 Crispin, 30.
 Crocheron, 68.
 Crochon, 38, 46.
 Crohare, 61.
 Cromelin, 42.
 Cromer, 66.
 Crommelin, 37.
 Crouard, 63.
 Croyard, 62.
 Croze, 57.
 Cruger, 51, 57.
 Crull, 61.
 Crusins, 56.
 Cruyger, 67.
 Culston, 59.
 Cuny, 59.
 Curnex, 39.
 Curoit, 30.
 D'Abadie, 61.
 D'Agar, 61.
 Dagar, 39.
 Daignebere, 65.
 Daillon, 36, 37.
 Dainhett, 28.
 Dalbiac, 73.
 Dalbias, 58.
 Dalbis, 65.
 Dalgresse, 38.
 Dallain, 31.
 D'Allemagne, 43.
 Damascene, 37.
 Daneans, 31.
 Daney, 53.
 Dangirard, 51.
 Daniel, 54.
 Dansay, 31.
 Dansays, 49.
 Darel, 31.
 Dargent, 65, 73.
 Dariette, 57.
 Darill, 40.
 Darrac, 61.
 D'Arreche, 45.
 Darrigraud, 67.
 Darticues, 51.
 Daubuz, 73.
 Dauche, 51.
 Daudé, 46.
 Daure, 31.
 Daval, 40, 43.
 Davi, 30.
 David, 30, 31, 36, 39, 42, 52, 54, 73.
 Davois, 62, 64.
 Davy, 54.
 D'Ayrolle, 56.
 De Barry, 73.
 De Bat, 53.
 De Bearlin, 46.
 De Beauheu, 48.
 De Beaulieu, 37.
 De Bernonville, 58.
 Debilly, 45.
 De Blagny, 73.
 De Boiville, 57.
 De Bonrepos, 52.
 De Bordet, 46.
 Debosc, 64.
 De Boucxin, 41.
 De Bourbon, 60.
 De Bourdeaux, 43.
 De Bournonville, 58.
 De Boyville, 73.
 De Brissac, 42, 46.
 De Bruse, 73.
 De Bussy, 46.
 De Camp, 37.
 De Carbonnel, 52.
 De Carron, 37.
 De Casaliz, 46.
 De Cautepye, 31.
 De Caux, 40, 43.
 De Charines, 58.
 De Charrieu, 66.
 De Cherville, 37.
 De Clene, 52.
 De Cluset, 73.
 De Comarque, 73.
 De Conuiq, 46.
 De Cosne, 73.
 De Costa, 46.
 De Courceille, 31.
 De Courcelles, 31.
 De Diepe, 63.
 De Foissac, 73.
 De Forges, 54.
 Deffray, 43.
 De Fouquëinbergues, 52.
 De Fonvive, 73.
 De Gaillard, 73.
 De Gaschon, 28.
 De Grandges, 67.

- De Guerin, 59.
 De Gulhon, 73.
 De Hane, 43.
 De Hanne, 57.
 De Hausi, 31.
 De Heule, 31.
 De Hogbet, 46.
 De Hombeau, 31.
 Dejean, 73.
 De Joux, 51.
 Delabadie, 45.
 De la Barre, 43.
 De la Bastide, 59.
 Delabatt, 49.
 De la Bve, 31.
 De la Chaumette, 73.
 De la Combe, 43.
 De la Coste, 37.
 De la Couldre, 46.
 De la Cour, 31.
 De la Croze, 52.
 De la Faville, 65.
 De la Faye, 39.
 Delafon, 73.
 De la Fond, 31.
 De la Fons, 31.
 De la Fontaine, 13.
 De la Foreste, 31.
 De la Fuye, 40, 46.
 De la Garene, 51.
 Delahaize, 73.
 De la Haye, 46, 55, 59.
 De la Hays, 31, 59.
 De la Heuse, 49.
 De Lainé, 27.
 De Lainerie, 55.
 De Laire, 64.
 De la Jaille, 59, 64.
 Delaleu, 66.
 De la Loe, 46.
 De la Marre, 43.
 De la Maziere, 55.
 Delamer, 46.
 Delamere, 66, 73.
 De Lancey, 41.
 De Lande, 73.
 De la Neuvermaison, 73.
 De la Newfmason, 64.
 De la Perelle, 49.
 Delapierre, 37.
 De la Place, 46, 63.
 De la Primaudaye, 73.
 De la Reve, 68.
 De la Riverolle, 31.
 De la Rivière, 6.
 De la Roche, 31.
 De la Rue, 73.
 De la Sabliere, 73.
 De la Salle, 38.
 De la Touche, 54.
 De la Tour, 48, 58, 59, 67.
 De Lausat, 43.
 Delavau, 73.
 De l'Espine, 58.
 De l'Estang, 60.
 De Lestrille, 38.
 Delgardins, 31.
 Delhomme, 31.
 De Lhoumeau, 64.
 Le Lisle, 54.
 Delmaitre, 46.
 Delmas, 47.
 De Lommeau, 59.
 De l'Orme, 28.
 Deloumeau, 66.
 De Loumeau, 66.
 De Louvain, 43.
 Delpeth, 66.
 De Maimbourg, 53.
 De Maistre, 31.
 Demarais, 31.
 De Marinville, 31.
 De Marton, 53.
 De Massanes, 60.
 Demay, 31.
 De Millon, 43.
 De Missy, 72.
 De Moasre, 46.
 De Moivre, 46.
 De Molien, 66.
 De Mombray, 57.
 De Monceaux de l'Estang, 60.
 Demoney, 67.
 Demons, 31.
 Demonte, 31.
 De Monterby, 31.
 De Montigny, 73.
 De Montledier, 73.
 De Mountmayor, 46.
 De Neuville, 54.
 Denin, 31.
 De Nipeville, 58.
 Denis, 38.
 Denise, 36, 53.
 Dennis, 55.
 Denys, 57.
 De Paz, 38.
 De Penna, 49.
 De Perroy, 61.
 De Pierrepont, 54.
 De Pommare, 46.
 Depond, 60.
 De Pont, 46, 57, 60.
 De Pontereau, 73.
 De Pront, 46.
 De Raedt, 57.
 De Rambouillet, 73.
 Derby, 49.
 Dergnault de Pressinville, 54.
 De Rideau, 51.
 Derignée, 65.
 Derit, 57.
 De Rossieres, 73.
 De Roure des Bonneaux, 67.
 De Rousignac, 62.
 De Roye, 53.
 Derrier, 60.
 De Ruvigny, 73.
 De Saily, 73.
 De St Colome, 73.
 De St Julien de Malacare, 60.
 De St Leu, 73.
 Des Carrieres, 73.
 Des Champs, 31, 38.
 Deschamps, 64, 73.
 Des Clouseaux, 61, 72, 73.
 Dese, 46.
 De Selincourt, 31.
 De Sene, 43, 258.
 De Senne, 31, 63, 68.
 Deseret, 73.
 Desessars, 43.
 Des Fontaine, 31.
 De Sicqueville, 46.
 Des Lands, 43.
 Des Lauriers, 62.
 Desmarets, 54, 73.
 Desormeaux, 73.
 Despeiot, 31.
 Despere, 31.
 Despommare, 31.
 Des Rumeaux, 64.
 Dessebues, 31.
 Dess Essarts, 54.
 Destaches, 31.
 De Surville, 67.
 De Urie, 67.
 De Vallan, 60.
 De Varennes, 46.
 De Vassale, 62.
 De Vaux, 47.
 Devaux, 73.
 Devaynes, 73.
 De Veill, 43.
 Deveryt, 66.
 De Vicouse, 73.
 De Viere, 68.
 De Villettes, 73.
 Devins, 73.
 De Virby, 73.
 Devisme, 73.
 De Vivaris, 51.
 De Wael, 54.
 De Walpergen, 51.
 De Wicke, 46.
 Dherby, 38.
 D'Herby, 43.
 D'Hervart, 60.
 Diband, 41.
 Didier, 53.
 Dien, 61.
 Die Port, 41.
 Digard, 58.
 Diharce, 45.
 Dinard, 65.
 Dioze, 46.
 Dobertin, 55.
 Dolep, 53.
 Dollond, 73.
 D'Olon, 73.
 Donnel, 31.
 Donut, 43.
 Dor, 31.
 Dornant, 59.
 Dornaut, 57.
 Doron, 51.
 Doruss, 66.
 Dosselin, 63.
 Doubelet, 62.
 Doublet, 46, 63, 65.
 Douillere, 62.
 Doussiner, 31.
 Douxain, 43.
 Dove, 57.
 D'Oyon, 68.
 Droilhet, 46.
 Drovett, 66.
 Drovillart, 64.
 Droz, 73.
 Dry, 52.
 Dubare, 29, 31.
 Dubarle, 29.
 Du Beons, 31.
 Dubignau, 49.
 Dubisson, 73.
 Du Bisson, 73.
 Du Bois, 39.
 Dubois, 29, 31, 59, 68.
 Dubosoq, 62.
 Du Bourdieu, 38, 39, 43, 72.
 Du Bre, 31.
 Du Brevie, 31.
 Dubrois, 55.
 Dubuer, 67.
 Ducasse, 42, 43.
 Du Charol, 41.
 Duchemein, 54.
 Du Charruau, 73.
 Du Chesne, 31.
 Duchier, 31.
 Du Clos, 43.
 Duclos, 49.
 Du Clou, 31.

- Du Cloux, 38.
 Du Commun, 61.
 Du Coudray, 46.
 Du Couldray, 31.
 Du Cros, 31.
 Ducros, 54, 64.
 Dudesert, 73.
 Dueno Henriquez, 46.
 Du Fan, 40.
 Du Fau, 46.
 Du Fay, 49.
 Dufay, 31.
 Du Four, 38, 49, 58, 73.
 Dufour, 59.
 Du Fresnay, 62.
 Dufresney, 45.
 Dugard, 46.
 Dugua, 65.
 Du Gua, 28.
 Du Guernier du Cloux, 59.
 Du Hamel, 31, 43.
 Du Hurle, 32.
 Du Jardin, 63.
 Dulamon, 73.
 Dulivier, 50.
 Dulon, 60.
 Du Maistre, 38.
 Dumaresq, 73.
 Dumas, 46, 49, 51, 59, 65, 71.
 Dumolin, 65.
 Dumons, 31.
 Du Monte, 31.
 Du Monthel, 51.
 Dumontier, 31, 63.
 Dumore, 32.
 Du Moulin, 17, 72.
 Dumoulin, 41, 68.
 Dumoustier, 73.
 Duperon, 41, 73.
 Du Perrior, 31.
 Du Perron, 57.
 Du Pin, 38, 43.
 Du Plessis, 58, 72, 74.
 Duplessis, 64.
 Duplessy, 61.
 Duplex, 46.
 Du Pont, 39, 43.
 Dupont, 55, 63, 71, 73.
 Duport, 42, 55, 62, 65.
 Duprat, 53.
 Dupre, 58.
 Du Pu, 32.
 Du P'us, 28.
 Du Puy, 32.
 Dupuy, 42, 51, 60, 64.
 Du Quesne, 31.
 Durand, 37, 38, 42, 51, 63, 64, 68, 73.
 Durans, 32.
 Durant, 31, 62.
 Durie, 49.
 Duroure, 73.
 Durrell, 40.
 Du Rousseau, 55.
 Du Roy, 62.
 Du Ru, 31.
 Durval, 31.
 Dusoul, 43.
 Du Souley, 57.
 Du Soutoy, 31.
 Du Tens, 31.
 Dutens, 73.
 Du Thuille, 31.
 Du Val, 46.
 Duval, 67, 73, 74.
 Edwards, 73.
 Eele, 57.
 Eland, Lady, 48, 53.
 Emery, 43, 53.
 Emet, 54.
 Emly, 73.
 Endelin, 37.
 Enoe, 32.
 Equerie, 32.
 Ermenduiger, 57.
 Erraux, 60.
 Escoffier, 43.
 Esmont, 63.
 Espinasse, 49.
 Espinet, 66.
 Esquier, 32.
 Essart, 37.
 Estienne, 51.
 Estivall, 40.
 Estive, 28.
 Estrange, 67.
 Eyme, 46.
 Fache, 73, 75.
 Faget, 43.
 Fagett, 51.
 Faitout, 67.
 Falaiseau, 28.
 Falch, 38.
 Fald, 66.
 Fallet, 55.
 Fallon, 46.
 Famoux, 59.
 Fanevie, 46.
 Fanevil, 43.
 Farcy, 66.
 Fargeon, 46.
 Farinel, 60.
 Farly, 46, 51.
 Faron, 62, 63.
 Fasure, 49.
 Faucerreau, 32.
 Faucon, 34.
 Fauconnier, 41.
 Faulcon, 40, 49.
 Fauquier, 49.
 Faure, 41, 54.
 Favenc, 73.
 Favet, 62.
 Favin, 59.
 Favre, 41, 43.
 Feerman, 61.
 Feilloux, 60.
 Felles, 46.
 Felster, 66.
 Fellowe, 73.
 Fennvill, 46.
 Fenoulhet, 57.
 Fenouilhet, 73.
 Ferard, 73.
 Fermend, 55.
 Ferment, 43.
 Ferrant, 58.
 Ferre, 32, 38, 43.
 Ferret, 32.
 Feuilletau, 32.
 Fevilleteau, 32.
 Fiesill, 62.
 Firminial, 43.
 Fleureau, 43.
 Fleurisson, 32, 49, 51, 63.
 Fleury, 32, 43, 46.
 Flournoy, 37.
 Flurian, 47.
 Flurison, 46.
 Flury, 32.
 Foissin, 58.
 Folchier, 53.
 Fonnereau, 54.
 Fontaine, 46.
 Forceville, 38.
 Foretier, 32.
 Foriner, 52.
 Forister, 53.
 Forit, 49.
 Forme, 32.
 Formont, 64, 66.
 Forrester, 73.
 Forrestier, 61.
 Fouace, 73.
 Fouache, 62, 63.
 Foubbert, 40.
 Foucaut, 43.
 Fouchard, 64.
 Foucon, 32.
 Fougeron, 55, 65.
 Foulouse, 54.
 Foulrede, 58.
 Fountaine, 73.
 Fouquerell, 43, 63.
 Fouquet, 58, 64.
 Fourchars, 67.
 Fourche, 32.
 Fourgan, 32.
 Fournier, 53, 73.
 Fovace, 43.
 Fox, 57.
 Fradin, 61, 62.
 Fraigneau, 46.
 Frallion, 61.
 Francia, 46.
 Francillon, 58.
 Francis, 46.
 Francois, 6, 48.
 Francq, 32.
 Frau, 32.
 Fraylle, 68.
 Frazier, 64.
 Fremont, 73.
 Freneau, 32.
 Fresneau, 43, 68.
 Fresnot, 51.
 Fret, 43.
 Frisquet, 73.
 Fromenteau, 32.
 Fruchard, 73.
 Fruschart, 43.
 Fumeshau, 43.
 Furon, 32, 65.
 Fury, 56.
 Gabelle, 32.
 Gabet, 51.
 Gabriel, 58.
 Gaches, 37, 51.
 Gaillon, 55.
 Gaidait, 64.
 Gaiot, 32.
 Gairand, 51.
 Galabin, 62, 65.
 Galand, 67.
 Galdy, 43, 47.
 Galhie, 73.
 Galineau, 49.
 Galissard, 56.
 Galland, 47.
 Gallais, 41, 63.
 Galliard, 32.
 Galway, Earl of, 72.
 Gambier, 61, 73.
 Gardien, 40.
 Gardies, 43.
 Garin, 28.
 Garin, 47.
 Gario, 51.
 Gariot, 67.
 Garnault, 54, 65, 67, 73.
 Garnier, 39, 43.
 Garon, 47, 64.
 Garrard, 59.
 Garrie, 41.
 Gaschere, 43.
 Gasherie, 43.
 Gashlie, 67.
 Gastaing, 65.

- Gastily, 67.
 Gastigny, 52, 72.
 Gastine, 73.
 Gaston, 40.
 Gauche, 43.
 Gaude, 32.
 Gaudeneau, 38.
 Gaudet, 43.
 Gaudies, 43.
 Gaudy, 66.
 Gaugain, 32, 43, 73.
 Gaultier, 32, 73.
 Gaussen, 62, 65, 73.
 Gautie, 28.
 Gautier, 32, 43, 65.
 Gaution, 32.
 Gautron, 32.
 Gavot, 32.
 Gayot, 43.
 Gaydan, 65.
 Gebert, 32.
 Gelien, 47.
 Genays, 37.
 Gendrant, 52.
 Gendrault, 41, 67.
 Gendreu, 66, 73, 75.
 Gendron, 41.
 Genhemier, 66.
 Gentilet, 65.
 Georges, 47.
 Gerbier, 32.
 Gerbrier, 28.
 Gerdaut, 59.
 Germaine, 50.
 Geruy, 43.
 Gervais, 49.
 Gervaise, 32, 37.
 Gervaiszet, 60.
 Ghiselin, 32, 61.
 Gideon, 51.
 Gignoux, 73.
 Gilbert, 32, 57, 58.
 Giles, 93.
 Gilles, 58, 64.
 Gillois, 32.
 Gilman, 73.
 Ginonneau, 52.
 Girandeau, 67.
 Girard, 32, 52, 53, 57, 61, 63, 67, 73.
 Girardot, 41, 64, 73.
 Girardot.
 Giraud, 60, 64, 73, 75.
 Giraurd, 62.
 Giraux, 58.
 Girod, 59.
 Glenisson, 66.
 Gloria, 43.
 Guede, 61.
 Gobert, 32.
 Gobs, 32.
 Godard, 63, 65.
 Goddard, 62.
 Godeau, 32.
 Godefroy, 32.
 Godet, 61.
 Godfrey, 36.
 Godfroy, 54.
 Godin, 43, 62, 73.
 Gohier, 54.
 Goilard, 47.
 Goisin, 47.
 Goldevin, 53.
 Gomar, 43.
 Gomart, 40.
 Gomeon, 52.
 Gontier, 58.
 Gorin, 65.
 Gorion, 32.
 Goslin, 53.
 Gosseume, 63.
 Gosset, 73.
 Goubert, 43.
 Goudron, 67.
 Gouffe, 32.
 Gougeon, 67.
 Goulard, 47.
 Goulle, 32.
 Gourbiel, 41.
 Gourdin, 32, 43.
 Gourdon, 66.
 Gouvernet, 53.
 Gouy, 67.
 Govin, 63.
 Govis, 61, 67.
 Govy, 47.
 Grangier, 67.
 Grassevillier, 43.
 Grasset, 32.
 Grateste, 51.
 Gravelot, 47.
 Gravelle, 32.
 Gravisset, 47.
 Grazeillier, 64.
 Greene *alias* Vert, 65.
 Greenwood, 60.
 Grelhier, 73, 75.
 Greneau, 68.
 Grenot, 38.
 Greve, 46.
 Gribelin, 32.
 Griel, 63.
 Griet, 32.
 Griffin, 73.
 Grignon, 73.
 Grignon, 37.
 Grillet, 56.
 Grimault, 32, 37, 63.
 Groleau, 32.
 Grolon, 68.
 Gron, 62.
 Gronguet, 65.
 Grossin, 32.
 Groteste, 47.
 Grude, 57, 59.
 Grueber, 37.
 Gruider, 32.
 Grunpet, 32.
 Grunpet, 32.
 Gualtier, 45, 49, 51, 52, 66.
 Guenard, 36.
 Guenault, 40.
 Guenon, 53.
 Guepin, 43.
 Guerin, 32, 40, 47.
 Guerineau, 57.
 Guerrier, 59, 62, 67.
 Guery, 29.
 Guesher, 56.
 Guesnard, 43.
 Guesnaud, 58.
 Guespin, 63.
 Guetet, 57, 67.
 Gueyle, 40.
 Guibal, 57.
 Guibald, 66.
 Guibert, 43.
 Guichard, 49, 68.
 Guichardiere, 53.
 Guichenet, 47.
 Guicheret, 47.
 Guichinet, 67.
 Guiday, 58.
 Guide, 36.
 Guidon, 60.
 Guignier, 43.
 Guigver, 49.
 Guilhen, 59.
 Guill, 38.
 Guillandau, 41.
 Guillard, 32, 67.
 Guillaume, 32.
 Guilleband, 73.
 Guillemard, 73.
 Guillet, 60, 61.
 Guillien, 61.
 Guillon, 32, 47.
 Guilloneau, 73, 75.
 Guillot, 43.
 Guimard, 68.
 Guinand, 72, 73.
 Guinard, 47, 59, 74.
 Guion, 66, 71.
 Guioneau, 66.
 Guirod, 68.
 Guitan, 43.
 Guiton, 60, 54.
 Guitton, 58, 67.
 Guizot, 71.
 Gullet, 43.
 Gulry, 52.
 Gunge, 67.
 Guoy, 59.
 Guy, 40.
 Guyon, 57, 74.
 Habberfield, 74.
 Hain, 28.
 Haines, 74.
 Hallée, 49.
 Hallinguis, 61.
 Hamelot, 54.
 Hammel, 32.
 Hamon, 47.
 Hanbury, 74.
 Hanet, 41, 74.
 Haquinet, 68.
 Harache, 47, 64.
 Hardossin, 47.
 Hardouin, 61.
 Hardy, 38, 43.
 Harenc, 74.
 Hartman, 68.
 Hasbrouk, 68.
 Hastier, 57.
 Hattanville, 43.
 Hautkwits, 55.
 Havet, 53.
 Havy, 61.
 Hayes, 33.
 Hayrault, 41.
 Hays, 74.
 Hebert, 32, 47, 52, 62, 63.
 Helin, 60.
 Helot, 40, 54.
 Hellot, 33.
 Hellott, 63.
 Hemard, 59, 64.
 Hemet, 54.
 Henault, 33.
 Herache, 37, 61.
 Herbert, 43.
 Herison, 74.
 Herman, 63.
 Hervart, 53, 60, 74.
 Herve, 41, 73, 75.
 Herviett, 47.
 Hervieu, 43.
 Hervot, 33, 60.
 Hesdon, 57.
 Hesne, 32.
 Hesse, 33, 74.
 Hester, 66.
 Heude, 33, 48.
 Heurtin, 66.
 Heury, 58.
 Heuser, 54.
 Heuze, 61.
 Hibon, 32.

- Highstreet, 61.
 Hioll, 61.
 Hodshon, 60.
 Hogelot, 52.
 Hoissard, 57.
 Holl, 57.
 Holzafell, 41, 49.
 Honze, 61.
 Horion, 33.
 Horry, 57.
 Houreau, 33.
 Houssay, 33.
 Houssaye, 59.
 Hovell, 74.
 Hubert, 52.
 Huet, 33.
 Huger, 33.
 Hugues, 52.
 Huguetan, 57.
 Hulen, 47.
 Hullin, 38.
 Huyas, 34.
 Igon, 51.
 Ilamber, 33.
 Jacques, 33.
 Jamain, 43, 52, 53.
 Jamart, 38.
 Jambelin, 66.
 Jamet, 42, 74.
 Jamin, 51, 64.
 Jamineau, 43.
 Jammard, 74.
 Jammeau, 62, 63.
 Janse, 33.
 Jansen, 47.
 Janssen, 38, 74.
 Jappie, 66, 67.
 Jaquand, 52.
 Jaqueau, 55.
 Jardeau, 67.
 Jarsan, 47.
 Jastrain, 65.
 Jaudin, 64.
 Jay, 52, 61.
 Jeay, 58.
 Jegn, 33.
 Jerseau, 33.
 Jesnouy, 54.
 Johnson, 51.
 Joiry, 41.
 Jolin, 54.
 Jolit, 74.
 Jolivet, 40.
 Jollan, 64.
 Jollis, 28.
 Joly, 37, 47, 59.
 Jonneau, 63.
 Jordis, 60.
 Jouanne, 62.
 Jouillot, 74.
 Jounne, 74.
 Jourdain, 43, 63, 74.
 Jourdan, 54, 74.
 Jourdin, 47.
 Jourdon, 59.
 Journeau, 41.
 Jousset, 57.
 Jouvenel, 33.
 Joyay, 43.
 Joyeux, 64.
 Juglas, 61.
 Juibert, 65.
 Julien, 47.
 Julien de St Julien, 43.
 Jullian, 74.
 Juliot, 47.
 Justel, 43, 47, 54.
 Jyott, 47.
 Keller, 59.
 Kemp, 54.
 King, 50, 51.
 Knigg, 55.
 Knight, 58.
 Kugelman, 51.
 La Bachelie, 57.
 Labe, 54.
 Labelle, 57.
 Laborde, 74.
 Labouchere, 74.
 La Boucille, 53.
 Labourle, 57.
 La Brosse, 55.
 Lacam, 47.
 La Combe, 65.
 La Coste, 53.
 Lacoze, 38.
 L'Advocat, 66.
 La Fertie, 65.
 Lafeur, 44.
 Lagis, 61.
 Lakeman, 68.
 Lafite, 41.
 Lafitte, 44.
 La Font, 66.
 Lafont, 66.
 Lailleau, 34.
 Laisne, 44.
 La Jaielle, 52.
 Lalon, 33.
 Lalone, 54.
 Lalovele, 44.
 Lambert, 39, 41, 44, 60.
 Lame, 34.
 Lamouche, 41.
 Lamp, 60.
 La Mude, 40.
 Landes, 49.
 Landon, 74.
 Lane, 62.
 Langelier, 66.
 Langlois, 74.
 Langue, 67.
 Lanriere, 37.
 Lapiere, 74.
 La Place, 67.
 La Plaigne, 56.
 Laporte, 74.
 La Postre, 34.
 Larcher, 33.
 L'Archeveque, 39.
 Lardeau, 54.
 Lardien, 67.
 La Rivie, 54.
 La Riviere, 74.
 La Roche, 39, 48, 61.
 Larpent, 74.
 Larrat, 62.
 La Salle, 57.
 Laserre, 47.
 Lasson, 33.
 La Tourtre, 61.
 Lauber, 68.
 Lauran, 44.
 Laurans, 59.
 Laure, 37.
 Laureide, 44.
 Laurens, 33.
 Laurent, 47, 51, 53, 64.
 Lauze, 41.
 Lavaine, 63.
 Lavanotte, 33.
 La Vie, 41.
 Lavie, 47.
 Lawrance, 74.
 Lawrence, 74.
 Layard, 74.
 Le Anglois, 33.
 Le Bailli, 57.
 Le Bas, 40, 47.
 Lebas, 74.
 Le Bayeant, 63.
 Le Bayent, 63.
 Leber, 64.
 Le Berginer, 61.
 Le Berquier, 63.
 Lebert, 33.
 Le Blanc, 71.
 Le Blank, 74.
 Le Blaus, 42.
 Le Blon, 33.
 Le Blond, 44, 47, 51, 57, 63, 64, 74.
 Le Bon de Bonnevall, 50.
 Le Bourgeois, 47, 53.
 Le Boytevy, 47.
 Le Breton, 53.
 Le Caron, 33.
 Le Carron, 62.
 Le Castile, 33.
 Le Cene, 44.
 Le Cerf, 44.
 Lechabrun, 62.
 Le Chaleur, 68.
 Le Cheaube, 65.
 Le Chenevix, 37.
 Le Chevalier, 33.
 Lechigaray, 74.
 Le Clercq, 37.
 Le Clere, 33, 41.
 Le Clere d'Argent, 58.
 Le Clereq, 33.
 Le Clerk, 57.
 Le Comte, 65.
 Le Conte, 47, 52, 58, 66, 67.
 Le Coq, 61.
 Le Coste, 37.
 Le Court, 65.
 Le Cras, 74.
 Le Creu, 34.
 Le Croil, 44.
 Ledeux, 33.
 Ledoux, 33.
 Le Doux, 33.
 Lee, 50, 66.
 Leeson, 74.
 Lefabure, 34.
 Le Fabure, 33.
 Lefebure, 33.
 Le Febure, 33, 47, 49, 50.
 Le Febvre, 44.
 Le Ferre, 37.
 Le Feure, 28.
 Le Ficaut, 58.
 Le Fort, 38, 40.
 Le Fourgeon, 51.
 Le Franc de Mazieres, 47.
 Lefubure, 33.
 L'Egare, 36.
 Leger, 33, 65.
 Legrand, 33, 34.
 Le Grou, 33.
 Leguay, 44.
 Lehad, 33.
 Leheup, 74.
 Le Hommedieu, 47.
 Le Hueur, 33.
 Le Jeune, 33.
 Le Large, 62.
 Lelarge, 62.
 Le Lordier, 44.
 Le Maçon, 13.
 Lemaitre, 74.
 Le Maistre, 33.
 Le Maitton, 59.
 Le Mann, 74.
 Lemasle, 62.
 Le Mer, 33.

- Le Mesurier, 74.
 Le Moine, 33.
 Le Moleux, 41.
 Le Monnier, 59.
 Le Moteux, 51.
 Le Moyne, 44, 57, 74.
 Lenglace, 47.
 Le Noble, 37.
 Le Noir, 33.
 Le Page, 34.
 Le Pin, 37.
 Le Plaistrier, 47.
 Le Plastrier, 44, 47, 65.
 Le Porte, 34.
 Le Poulveret, 37.
 Lequesne, 65, 74.
 Le Quien, 33.
 Leriteau, 33.
 Lermoult, 47.
 Lernoult, 37, 49.
 Le Roux, 33, 41.
 Le Rouz, 65.
 Le Roy, 28, 33, 34, 53.
 Le Royer, 33.
 Lerpiniere, 37, 48.
 Le Sage, 54.
 Le Saye, 53.
 Lesclure, 33.
 Lescure, 74.
 Le Serrurier, 38.
 Le Signiour, 49.
 Le Sire, 60.
 Lesmere, 68.
 Lesneur, 33.
 Le Sombre, 47.
 Le Souef, 74.
 Lespine, 34.
 Lestocart, 57.
 Lestrille de la Clide, 33.
 Lesturgeon, 33, 38, 59, 65.
 Le Sueur, 58.
 Le Tavernier, 67.
 Le Tellier, 33, 63, 65.
 Le Tondu, 47.
 Leturgeon, 63.
 Leufoes, 44.
 Le Vade, 33.
 Le Vasseur, 37.
 Le Vassor, 61.
 Levesque, 33, 74.
 Levi, 54.
 Levielle, 33.
 Le Vieux, 33.
 Lewis, 36.
 Lexpert, 53.
 L'heureux, 47.
 L'homedin, 52.
 Liege, 44.
 Liegg, 33.
 Lievrard, 41.
 Liger, 64.
 Ligonier, 54, 74.
 Limousin, 33.
 Linard, 62.
 Linart, 49.
 Liron, 62.
 Lisns, 44.
 Lloyd, 74.
 Loffting, 51.
 Lofland, 49.
 Lombard, 33, 47, 65.
 Longuet, 44.
 Longuevil, 41.
 Lope, 50.
 Loquin, 44.
 Lorens, 56.
 Lormier, 50.
 Lorrain, 40, 52.
 Lortie, 38.
 Loveres, 57.
 Losweres, 28.
 Loubier, 65, 74.
 Lougvigny, 57.
 Louzada, 47.
 Lovis, 47.
 Lucadou, 74.
 Lucas, 33.
 Lulo, 37.
 Lunel, 50.
 Luquet, 54.
 Lussan, 40.
 Lussion, 66.
 Lutra, 51.
 Luy la Grange, 53.
 Luzman, 28.
 Lyon, 67.
 Lys, 63.
 Macaire, 44.
 Machet, 52.
 Maddier, 65.
 Magniac, 74, 75.
 Mahaut, 34.
 Mahieu, 61.
 Maigne, 34.
 Maigre, 74.
 Maillard, 34, 59.
 Maillet, 34, 59.
 Main, 54.
 Mainard, 67.
 Maintru, 44, 61.
 Maintry, 34.
 Maion, 39, 51.
 Maittaire, 36, 59.
 Majendie, 74.
 Malacarte, 44.
 Malegne, 65.
 Malet, 63.
 Malevaire, 38.
 Malherbe, 37.
 Malide, 58.
 Malie, 66.
 Mallenoe de la Mener-
 diere, 51.
 Mallet, 67.
 Malliet, 74.
 Malpoil, 34.
 Manin, 68.
 Manvillain, 34, 50.
 Mar, 54.
 Marandel, 34.
 Marbeust, 44.
 Marboeuf, 53.
 Marc, 65.
 Marchais, 47.
 Marchand, 60.
 Marchant, 34, 44, 74.
 Marchay, 59.
 Marche, 58.
 Marcherallier de Belle-
 veeve, 55.
 Marchet, 47.
 Marchett, 34.
 Mare, 74.
 Maret, 44.
 Margas, 61, 65.
 Maricq, 50.
 Marie, 13.
 Mariet, 34.
 Mariette, 41, 54, 57.
 Marignac, 60.
 Marin, 47.
 Marinville, 34.
 Marinyon, 54.
 Marion, 39, 55, 67.
 Marionneau, 63.
 Mariot, 34.
 Marissal, 74.
 Marmot, 34.
 Marot, 34.
 Marplay, 74.
 Marriet, 74.
 Marseille, 34.
 Martel, 74.
 Martell, 44.
 Martin, 28, 34, 40, 44, 45, 47, 58, 59, 61, 64, 67.
 Martinaux, 58.
 Martineau, 50, 74.
 Martines, 47.
 Martinet, 34, 53.
 Maryon, 60.
 Maseres, 74.
 Masfagnerat, 50.
 Masly, 34.
 Mason, 56.
 Massé, 40, 74.
 Massey, 39.
 Massienne, 34, 53.
 Massiot, 66.
 Masson, 63, 64.
 Massoneau, 51, 61.
 Massu, 74.
 Masters, 74.
 Mathe, 34.
 Mathews, 57, 174.
 Mathias, 51.
 Matte, 34.
 Matthews, 74.
 Matthias, 74.
 Maudet, 59.
 Maudon, 36.
 Mauger, 74.
 Maunier, 34.
 Maupetit, 47, 61.
 Maurice, 55.
 Maurin, 34, 62.
 Mauze, 28, 47.
 Mayen, 40.
 Mayer, 65.
 Maymal, 47.
 Maynard, 59, 66, 71.
 Maze, 74.
 Mazenq, 62.
 Mazick, 57.
 Mazicq, 44.
 Mazieres, 44.
 Meffre, 74.
 Meldron, 63.
 Melier, 44.
 Melinet, 34.
 Mell, 44, 62.
 Melun, 34.
 Menage, 61.
 Menanteau, 34, 44.
 Ménard, 53, 74.
 Mendez, 47.
 Menet, 74.
 Menil, 50.
 Mercie, 66.
 Mercier, 41, 47, 54, 75.
 Merigeot, 60.
 Merignan, 34.
 Merisset, 66.
 Merit, 58.
 Merlin, 51.
 Meroist, 34.
 Mervilleau, 41.
 Mery, 34.
 Merzeau, 74.
 Mesgret, 36.
 Meslier, 64.
 Mesmin, 44.
 Mesnard, 52.
 Mesnier, 67.
 Messieu, 38.
 Metaire, 34.
 Metayer, 47.
 Metivier, 44.

- Meure, 44, 57.
 Meyer, 54.
 Michael, 34.
 Michel, 44, 47, 54.
 Michon, 34, 44.
 Midy, 51.
 Mignan, 47.
 Minet, 47, 74.
 Minnielle, 61.
 Minuel, 41, 44, 47.
 Minvielle, 37, 51.
 Mirassoz, 53.
 Mire, 47.
 Misson, 44, 72.
 Mobileau, 38, 40.
 Mogin, 47.
 Moisau, 34.
 Moizy, 45.
 Molet, 57, 61.
 Molinier, 74.
 Moller, 52.
 Monbocvil, 50.
 Moncousiet, 65.
 Monet, 50.
 Monfort, 58.
 Monhallier de la Salle, 47.
 Monicat, 60.
 Monier, 28.
 Monnerat, 34.
 Monnerian, 47.
 Montagu, 34.
 Montague, 74.
 Montallier, 34.
 Montebr, 50.
 Montelz, 47, 64.
 Monteyro, 59.
 Montier, 34, 65.
 Montil, 59.
 Montolieu de St Hippo-
 lite, 74.
 Montresor, 74.
 Moore, 74.
 Morand, 34.
 More, 38, 65.
 Moreau, 34, 38, 44, 47,
 50, 52, 60, 63, 74.
 Moret, 47, 67.
 Morgas, 50.
 Morgat, 67.
 Morgue, 67.
 Morin, 34, 51, 60, 74.
 Morion, 34, 47.
 Morisseau, 63, 64.
 Morisset, 62.
 Mortier, 57.
 Motet, 50.
 Moteux, 44.
 Motte, 50.
 Motteux, 55, 74.
 Mouchet, 74.
 Mougin, 48.
 Mougine, 34.
 Mougnot, 52.
 Moulong, 50.
 Mounier, 73, 74.
 Mousnier, 44, 51, 60.
 Mousset, 59.
 Moxon, 74.
 Moyne, 50, 54, 55.
 Moyon, 55.
 Moze, 44.
 Mullett, 34.
 Mussard, 47.
 Mutel, 56.
 Muysson, 74.
 Myre, 67.
 Narbonne, 74.
 Nau, 34.
 Naudin, 34, 59.
 Neau, 52, 65.
 Neel, 44.
 Neusrue, 57.
 Nezereau, 44, 48.
 Nezereaux, 41.
 Nisbet, 44.
 Noblet, 57.
 Nobillieu, 44.
 Noguier, 41, 74.
 Noiray, 61.
 Nollean, 47.
 Normand, 34.
 Normanide, 34.
 Norris, 74.
 Nouaille, 74.
 Nourcy, 34.
 Nouretier, 63.
 Nourtier, 34.
 Novel, 51.
 Novell, 50.
 Nurse, 74.
 Nyort, 34.
 Obbema, 53.
 Obert, 34.
 Odry, 54.
 Offre, 71.
 Ogelby, 44.
 Ogier, 74.
 Ogilby, 57.
 Oliver, 53.
 Olivier, 37, 74.
 Orian, 64.
 Orion, 62.
 Oriot, 48.
 Osmont, 63.
 Oufrie, 34.
 Ouranneau, 34.
 Oursel, 44.
 Oursell, 53.
 Outand, 66.
 Ouvri, 40.
 Ouvry, 41, 75.
 Pacquereau, 41.
 Paetts, 66.
 Page, 48, 50, 63, 66.
 Pages, 48, 54.
 Paget, 44.
 Pagnis, 35.
 Paillet, 44, 48, 50.
 Pain, 48, 60.
 Paisible, 48.
 Paissant, 38.
 Palot, 48.
 Panderau, 29.
 Panier, 53.
 Panthin, 35.
 Panton, 74.
 Pantrier, 35.
 Papavogn, 35.
 Papin, 48, 55.
 Paquet, 44, 52, 63.
 Paravienne, 35.
 Paré, 44.
 Parett, 64.
 Pariolleau, 44, 63.
 Parmenter, 54.
 Parquot, 52.
 Pascal, 44.
 Pasquereau, 41, 52.
 Pasquinet, 52.
 Pastre, 51.
 Pastureau, 54.
 Patot, 50.
 Pau, 35.
 Paucier, 41.
 Paul, 67.
 Paulet, 44.
 Paulmier, 50.
 Paulsen, 60.
 Pauret, 35.
 Pautins, 48.
 Paustian, 60.
 Pavet, 34.
 Payen, 48, 66.
 Payrené, 74.
 Peau, 44.
 Pechel, 74.
 Pechell, 74.
 Peek, 74.
 Pegorier, 44.
 Peinlon, 54.
 Pele, 35.
 Pelerin, 38, 59.
 Pelet, 35.
 Peletier, 44.
 Pelissary, 41.
 Pelisson, 48, 64.
 Pellissonneau, 28, 35.
 Pellotier, 35.
 Peloquin, 48, 64.
 Pelser, 51, 52.
 Peltrau, 57.
 Penault, 35.
 Peneth, 41.
 Penigault, 51.
 Penny, 74.
 Pensier, 35.
 Pepin, 44.
 Peraud, 58, 66.
 Perblin, 59.
 Percey, 35.
 Perchard, 74.
 Perdereau, 35.
 Perdreau, 41.
 Perdriaux, 44.
 Pere, 34.
 Pereira, 48.
 Peres, 50.
 Peridier, 71.
 Perigal, 58, 74.
 Perlier, 62.
 Perpoint, 57, 64.
 Perrandin, 59.
 Perrault, 35.
 Perreat, 48.
 Perreau, 44, 65.
 Pertuisson, 51.
 Pertuson, 58.
 Pesche, 35.
 Peschier, 64.
 Petineau, 58.
 Petit, 57, 74.
 Petitot, 37.
 Petitotiel, 35.
 Peyret, 67.
 Peytrignet, 68.
 Phelippon, 62.
 Phellipeau, 48.
 Philbrick, 74.
 Picaut, 44.
 Pien, 62.
 Pierrand, 35.
 Pierre, 44.
 Pierresene, 53.
 Pigou, 38, 41, 67, 74.
 Pigro, 35.
 Pillot, 58.
 Pilon, 35, 74.
 Pilote, 67.
 Pillart, 41.
 Pinandean, 35.
 Pineau, 48, 52.
 Pinot, 58.
 Pinque, 35.
 Piozet, 40.
 Piqueret, 34.
 Piquet, 35.
 Piron, 63.
 Pitan, 61, 67.
 Pittar, 74.

- Planarz, 59.
 Planck, 74.
 Plastier, 41.
 Platel, 59.
 Play, 44.
 Plison, 38.
 Pluet, 40, 53.
 Plumier, 38.
 Poignet, 34.
 Poincet, 56.
 Poitevin, 34.
 Poitevain, 52.
 Poitier, 63, 65.
 Poitiers, 51.
 Polerin, 28.
 Poletier, 66.
 Pollock, 74.
 Polran, 57.
 Poltais, 51.
 Pontardant, 66, 67.
 Pontitre, 35.
 Poppin, 56.
 Porch, 34.
 Portail, 48.
 Pouchon, 74.
 Poulveret, 34.
 Poupé, 34.
 Pourroy, 59.
 Pousset, 34, 74.
 Poussett, 52.
 Povillon, 68.
 Prat, 48.
 Prestrau, 66.
 Prevenau, 40.
 Prevercau, 50.
 Preux, 52.
 Prevost, 63, 67.
 Pringel, 44.
 Prioleau, 44.
 Prion, 64.
 Pron, 34.
 Prou, 38, 48.
 Pryor, 55.
 Puech, 34.
 Puisancour, 35.
 Puitard, 57.
 Pujolas, 56, 72, 74.
 Pulley, 74.
 Pusey, 74.
 Puxen, 34.
 Pyron, 61.
 Quache, 58.
 Quarante, 40.
 Quenis, 58.
 Quern, 35.
 Quesnel, 44, 50, 58.
 Quesnell, 61, 63.
 Quet, 64.
 Quille, 58.
 Quinault, 35.
 Quintard, 35.
 Rabache, 50, 64.
 Raboteau, 68.
 Racine, 74.
 Raddisson, 48.
 Radiffe des Romanes, 46.
 Radnor, Earl of, 73, 74.
 Raillard, 37.
 Raimond, 35.
 Rainbaux, 56.
 Raine, 35.
 Rainel, 35.
 Rambaud, 45.
 Rame, 48, 66.
 Ramier, 65.
 Ramoudon, 48.
 Ranaule, 28.
 Rand, 61.
 Randeau, 38.
 Rane, 59.
 Ranel, 35.
 Raoul, 62.
 Rapillard, 59.
 Rapillart, 48, 54.
 Rappe, 38, 61.
 Ratier, 59.
 Ravart, 35.
 Ravaud, 74.
 Raveau, 40.
 Ravel, 35.
 Ravenel, 41, 74.
 Raymondson, 40.
 Raynaud, 64.
 Raynaut, 59.
 Reale, 60.
 Rebecourt, 41.
 Reberole, 35.
 Redoutet, 41.
 Reed, 45.
 Regard, 36.
 Regnaud, 63.
 Regnauld, 57.
 Regnier, 35.
 Reignier, 74.
 Rembert, 59.
 Remousseaux, 37.
 Remy, 64, 65.
 Renaud, 48, 52, 64.
 Renaudet, 52, 67.
 Renaudin, 50.
 Renaudot, 44.
 Renault, 35.
 Renaust, 63.
 Renaut, 41.
 Reneau, 67.
 Renée, 54.
 Renie, 48.
 Rennys, 38.
 Renue, 52, 74.
 Renvoizé, 74.
 Resse *alias* Du Chou-quet, 35.
 Retout, 63.
 Retz, 39.
 Reverdy, 38.
 Rey, 48.
 Reynard, 50.
 Reynaud, 50, 51.
 Reynell, 64.
 Reyners, 57.
 Reynous, 74.
 Rezeau, 57.
 Riboteau, 45.
 Ribouleau, 48.
 Richard, 51, 67, 74.
 Richer, 38, 58.
 Rigail, 74.
 Rigaud, 50.
 Riolet, 45.
 Riou, 61.
 Risley, 37.
 Risteau, 50.
 Rivand, 64.
 Rivard, 64.
 Robain, 44.
 Robateau, 67.
 Roberdeau, 62, 74.
 Robert, 35, 48, 51, 68.
 Robethon, 54, 74.
 Robin, 64.
 Robineau, 44.
 Roch, 59.
 Roche, 45, 54, 61.
 Rocher, 58.
 Rodet, 59.
 Rodier, 60.
 Rodriguez, 48.
 Roger, 35, 58.
 Rogne, 50.
 Roissey, 63.
 Rolain, 40.
 Rolas, 51.
 Rolland, 61, 67.
 Rollin, 35.
 Rollos, 53.
 Romat, 60.
 Romilly, 74.
 Rondart, 35.
 Rondeau, 38, 57, 74.
 Rondelet, 45.
 Roquier, 62.
 Rose, 40, 41.
 Rosemond, 36.
 Rossinel, 37.
 Rotier, 46.
 Rougeart, 58.
 Roule, 35.
 Rouleau, 54.
 Roumie, 48.
 Roumieu, 74, 75.
 Rouquet, 64.
 Rousseau, 45, 51, 62.
 Rousseau, 35, 48, 62, 64.
 Roussell, 38, 48, 50, 68.
 Roussellet, 35.
 Roussy, 74.
 Roux, 52, 55, 65.
 Rowdey, 45.
 Rowland, 51.
 Roy, 38, 48, 52, 61, 64.
 Royer, 40.
 Rubbatti, 37.
 Rucault, 67.
 Ruel, 35, 45.
 Ruffane, 74.
 Ruffiat, 50, 66.
 Ruher, 54.
 Rusiat, 62.
 Russeler, 61.
 Russiat, 59, 65.
 Ruvigny, 18.
 Rybott, 62.
 Sabaties, 41, 45.
 Sabattier, 74.
 Sabbatier, 54.
 Saint, 74.
 Saint-Aman, 35.
 Saint-Favet, 50.
 St Julien de Malacare, 54.
 St Maurice, 74.
 Saint-Pé, 50.
 Salnau, 67.
 Salomon, 64.
 Samon, 68.
 Samson, 74.
 Sandham, 55.
 Sandrin, 58.
 Sangé, 37.
 Sangeon, 40.
 Sanseau, 48.
 Sanselle, 54.
 Sanson, 45, 65.
 Sapte, 74.
 Sarasin, 35.
 Sarazin, 41, 50, 61.
 Sartoris, 41.
 Sartres, 38, 39.
 Sasportas, 48.
 Sasserire, 38.
 Satur, 42.
 Saulnier, 48.
 Saureau, 48.
 Saurin, 72, 74.
 Sausoin, 41.
 Sauvage, 45.
 Sauze, 38.
 Savary, 48, 64.
 Savignac, 67.

- Savoret, 51.
 Savory, 66.
 Savouret, 66.
 Sbuelen, 57.
 Scholten, 60.
 Schomberg, 26.
 Schonburg, 53.
 Schozer, 60.
 Schrieber, 50.
 Schut, 45.
 Schwob, 60.
 Scoffier, 74.
 Segouret, 35.
 Segournay, 36.
 Seguin, 48.
 Seheult, 41.
 Sehut, 47.
 Seigler, 39.
 Seigneur, 66.
 Seigneuret, 41, 53.
 Seignoret, 74.
 Selmes, 67.
 Senat, 48.
 Sene, 35, 64.
 Senecal, 64.
 Senecat, 64.
 Setirin, 48.
 Severin, 45.
 Sevestre, 74.
 Shipeau, 35.
 Shoppée, 74.
 Sibron, 35.
 Siegler, 48, 59.
 Sieurin, 35.
 Sigourney, 36.
 Silvestre, 56.
 Simeon, 52.
 Simon, 48, 53, 65.
 Simonneau, 35.
 Simpson, 74.
 Sion, 54.
 Smart, 74.
 Smith, 50, 59, 74.
 Sohnms, 57.
 Soignon, 71.
 Solon, 35.
 Sonegat, 48.
 Sotie, 64.
 Souberan, 35.
 Soufflet, 66.
 Souhier, 65.
 Soullart, 38, 48.
 Soulegre, 62, 74.
 Soullard, 41.
 Soureau, 35.
 Soux, 59.
 Soyer, 62.
 Sozze, 60.
 Sperling, 54.
 Stahelun, 51.
 Stample, 57.
 Stanley, 37.
 Steger, 60, 64.
 Stehelin, 52.
 Sterel, 45.
 Stockey, 51.
 Stokey, 67.
 Stone, 74.
 Streing, 50.
 Suire, 61.
 Sureau, 64.
 Surville, 60.
 Suyre, 68.
 Sylvestre, 74.
 Tabare, 74.
 Tabart, 62.
 Tacher, 74.
 Tadourneau, 54.
 Tahourdin, 45.
 Taillefer, 37.
 Taillett, 63.
 Tanqueray, 74.
 Taphorse, 28.
 Tardy, 51.
 Target, 35.
 Targett, 28.
 Targier, 35.
 Tartarin, 66.
 Taudin, 50.
 Taumur, 35.
 Tavernier, 35.
 Teisseire, 64.
 Teissier, 74.
 Telles, 62.
 Tellier, 35.
 Temple, 60.
 Tenderman, 28.
 Ternac, 48.
 Tessereau, 38.
 Tessier, 50, 74.
 Testard, 52.
 Testas, 48, 51.
 Testefolle, 40, 52.
 Teulon, 74.
 Thauvet, 48, 58.
 Thaveau, 68.
 Thercot, 35.
 Theron, 54.
 Theronde, 50.
 Thesmler, 58.
 Thibaud, 64.
 Thibault, 48.
 Thibaut, 54.
 Thiboust, 58.
 Thierry, 48.
 Thomas, 48, 51, 60, 61, 63, 74.
 Thomeaur, 55.
 Thomeur, 55.
 Thouvois, 45.
 Tiel, 61.
 Tiercelin, 74.
 Tillon, 28, 35, 66.
 Tiphaine, 36.
 Tiran, 51.
 Tirand, 65.
 Tirel, 74.
 Tissier, 59.
 Tixier, 55.
 Tonard, 58.
 Torin, 38, 39, 50, 51.
 Torquet, 36, 58.
 Tostin, 53.
 Totin, 36.
 Toton, 38.
 Touchart, 36.
 Toulchard, 48.
 Toullion, 35.
 Touray, 74.
 Tourneur, 36.
 Tourtelot, 45, 48.
 Tourton, 45.
 Tousaint, 48.
 Tousseau, 38.
 Toutaine, 35.
 Touvois, 74.
 Toville, 66.
 Travers, 74.
 Traversier, 50.
 Treiber, 59.
 Trevigar, 59.
 Treville, 54.
 Tribert, 38.
 Tribble, 64.
 Trigan, 36.
 Triller, 38.
 Trillet, 36.
 Trinquand, 41, 45.
 Triquet, 57, 74.
 Tristan, 42.
 Trittan, 45.
 Tudert, 74.
 Tuley, 62.
 Tulon, 64.
 Turquand, 74.
 Turst, 56.
 Tutel, 41.
 Vabre, 37.
 Vaillant, 39, 45, 258.
 Vaille, 59.
 Valet, 28, 65.
 Valteau, 55.
 Vallett, 64.
 Vanderhulst, 45.
 Vanderhumeken, 57.
 Vandernedon, 52.
 Van Deure, 55.
 Van Hatte, 52.
 Van Hattem, 52.
 Van Huls, 57.
 Van Lesteran, 48.
 Vannes, 36.
 Van Somer, 53.
 Vare, 36.
 Vareille, 45.
 Vareilles, 48, 56.
 Varine, 61.
 Vashon, 60.
 Vassall, 58.
 Vatable, 48.
 Vatie, 67.
 Vattelet, 36.
 Vattemare, 36.
 Vauchie, 45.
 Vaucquet, 45.
 Vaurigaud, 48.
 Vautier, 50, 74.
 Vautille, 36.
 Vauvelle, 68.
 Veel, 48.
 Verdetty, 54.
 Verdois, 62.
 Vere, 74.
 Verger, 45, 50, 63.
 Verhope, 53.
 Verigny, 48.
 Verit, 67.
 Vernezobre, 74.
 Vernous, 48.
 Veure, 36.
 Vialars, 74.
 Vidal, 67, 74.
 Videau, 28, 45.
 Viet, 60.
 Vievar, 37.
 Vignault, 28, 36.
 Vignoles, 74.
 Villars, 36.
 Villeneuve, 67.
 Villepontoux, 53.
 Villette, 74.
 Villier, 61.
 Villiers, 68.
 Villotte, 36.
 Vincent, 28, 36, 61, 63, 74.
 Voileau, 63.
 Viroot, 50.
 Visage, 36.
 Vivian, 36.
 Vivier, 36.
 Voier, 36.
 Vollier, 60.
 Vome, 60.
 Vorer, 67.
 Vouliart, 66.
 Vourion, 63.
 Vrigneau, 64.
 Vrigno, 36.
 Vuclas, 66.

Wagenar, 59.
Wagner, 74.
Waltis, 61.
Ward, 74.
Ware, 74.
White, 61, 74.

Wieten, 67.
Wilcens, 56.
Wildigos, 50.
Wilkens, 55.
Willaume, 58, 74.
Williamme, 48.

Williams, 74.
Winsor, 73, 74.
Wooddeson, 50.
Wyndham, 74.
Yon, 36, 40.

Yoult, 58.
Yvonet, 48, 49.
Yvonnet, 48.
Zinck, 55.
Zurichrea, 61.

TABLE IV.

MISCELLANEOUS NAMES.

Abbot, 8.
Abbott, 81.
Abergeveny, Lord, 143.
Adam, Melchior, 105.
Adams, 192.
Addison, 156, 158, 209.
Agerre de Fons, 216.
Agnew, 216.
Aikin, 162.
Akenside, 72.
A-Lasco, 5, 113.
Alcock, 212.
Aleyn, 78.
Alva, Duke of, 233.
Amsincq, 198, 215.
Ancaster, Duke of, 118.
Anderson, 2, 90.
Arnaud, 167.
Arran, Earl of, 152.
Arundel, 215.
Ashhurst, 216.
Athole, Countess of, 144.
Atkinson, 104.
Aubeson de la Durferie, 159.
Aubrey, 174.
Austen, 191.
Aylmer, 97.
Baillie, 16.
Baily, 158.
Balfour, 78.
Barillon, 19.
Barckstead, 212.
Baring, 247.
Barnes, 258.
Barrington, Lord, 258.
Bart, 216.
Bartenschleigh, 219.
Basnage, 119, 198.
Bate, 215.
Bauman, 188.
Baumback, 219.
Baxter, 18, 72, 119, 243.
Bayle, 158.
Bazin, 145.
Bealing, 247.
Beard, 219.

Beaulieu, 19.
Bedford, 258.
Bedford, Earl of, 19.
Bedé de Loissiliere, 159.
Bedé de Longcourt, 159.
Bennett, 222.
Benoist, 146, 147, 149, 152, 207, 238.
Berens, 216.
Beresford, 258.
Best, 78.
Beuzelin, 239.
Bevan, 215.
Bexley, Lord, 216.
Beza, 6, 113.
Bielfeld, 158.
Bisset, 239.
Bitaubé, 259.
Bladen, 88.
Blair, 156.
Blayney, Lord, 139.
Bloodworth, 129.
Bochart du Menillet, 9, 192, 198.
Bonrepaus, 19.
Bontemps, 145.
Booth, 85.
Bossuet, 19, 242.
Boulter, 156, 160.
Boyd, 102, 239.
Bradley, 235.
Bradshaw, 258.
Bramston, 23.
Brandenburg, Elector of, 134.
Braybrooke, Lord, 23.
Brett, 100.
Brice, 139.
Britton, 258.
Brooke, 89.
Brougham, 258.
Brousson, 156.
Browne, 123.
Brownrigg, 99.
Brushell, 230.
Bryan, 222.
Bucer, 6, 109.

Buchanan, G., 105.
Buck, 212.
Burn, 6, 75.
Burnaby, 215, 216.
Burnet, 4, 17, 68, 132, 136, 138, 139, 149, 198, 243, 245, 256.
Burton, 222.
Butler, 90.
Cadogan, 226.
Caillard, 159.
Calamy, 18.
Calandrini, 96.
Calmet, 242.
Calvert, 88, 198.
Campbell, 238.
Cannon, 226.
Carew, Lord, 132.
Carey, 105.
Carr, 226.
Carré, 94.
Carrington, 230.
Carteret, 106.
Carthew, 215.
Carver, 191, 219.
Case, 219.
Cawton, 18.
Caze, 159.
Cecyl, 6.
Chabot, 94.
Chandler, 154.
Chandos, Duke of, 158.
Chardon, 159.
Charlton, 149.
Chatham, Earl of, 258.
Cherigny, 216.
Chesterfield, Earl of, 226.
Chesneverd, 145.
Chevillard, 234.
Chibnall, 226.
Chouet, 160.
Clancarty, Countess of, 165.
Clarendon, Earl of, 147.
Clark, 80.
Clarke, 77, 88, 167, 219, 239.

Clarkson, 154.
Claude, 18, 19, 198, 236, 239, 242.
Cleland, 240.
Close, 216.
Clough, 230.
Cobbett, 162, 258.
Cock, 230.
Codrington, 123.
Coker, 219.
Coleman, 147, 192.
Coligny, 93.
Collet, 138.
Colmore, 192.
Compton, 243.
Conrart, 159, 160, 167.
Conrart de Roupambert, 160.
Conyngham, 80.
Cooper, 162.
Copley, 85.
Coquerel, 184.
Cosby, 90.
Cotterill, 222.
Cotton, 84, 216.
Coulson, 219.
Courtney, 216.
Coventry, 19.
Cowper, Earl, 156.
Coxe, 149.
Crabbe, 258.
Crawford and Balcarres, Earl of, 216.
Crespe, 160.
Cromwell, 17, 121.
Cunninghame, 258.
Curtis, 71.
Cutting, 215.
D'Ablancourt, 133.
Daeten, 238.
Daillé, 18.
Dalrymple, 139, 178.
Dangeon, 173.
D'Arzilliers, 145.
Dashwood, 216.
D'Aubais, 216.
D'Audemar, 258.

- D'Auvergne, 17, 185.
 Davidson, 127.
 Davison, 258.
 Dawes, 69.
 Dawson, 71.
 De Baschi, 216.
 De Bertreville, 145.
 De Bourniquel, 215.
 De Cahuzac, 239.
 De Calvière, 215.
 De Camus, 226.
 De Caron, 13.
 De Caul, 175.
 De Clermont d'Amboise
 de Gallerande, 145.
 De Coetlogon, 226.
 De Courcelles, 247.
 De Dangers, 230.
 De Drevon, 207.
 De Falcon, 216.
 De Felice, 3.
 Defoe, 26, 134.
 De Forbin, 216.
 De Hauteville, 93.
 De Jaucourt, 145.
 Dejorad, 226.
 De la Broue, 247.
 De la Davière, 156.
 De la Ferrière Percy, 96.
 De la March, 16.
 Delamere, Lord, 168.
 De la Miletère, 145.
 De l'Angle, 18.
 De Lanneroy, 94.
 De la Noue, 145.
 De la Pierre, 96.
 De Larrey, 158.
 De Lasperon, 82.
 De la Tour, 9.
 De la Tremoille, 144.
 Delehay, 82.
 De l'Isle Roy, 256.
 Delvaux, 100.
 De Maffée, 215.
 De Magdelaine, 147.
 De Maintenon, 145.
 De Maniald, 145.
 De Marbais, 119.
 De Maxuel, 258.
 De Mirande, 145.
 De Mirepoix, 258.
 De Moleyns, 215.
 De Monsales, 212.
 De Montanegues, 160.
 De Montblanc St Mar-
 tin, 216.
 De Montcalm, 215.
 De Monteil, 238.
 De Montmartyn, 145.
 De Montmort, 158.
 Dench, 217.
 De Pas, 212.
 De Penice, 239.
 De Peyrollet de la Bas-
 tide, 247.
 De Pichard, 167.
 Derassus, 239.
 Derby, Countess of, 144.
 De Richosse, 173.
 De Rochegude, 155.
 De Rodier de la Bru-
 gière, 216.
 De Rouvray, 145.
 De St Germain, 145.
 De Saint-Sardos, 239.
 De St Simon, 147.
 Des Bordes, 145.
 Desborough, 85.
 De Schravemor, 176.
 Des Illes Morteault, 174.
 Desmadryll, 85.
 Des Maîtres, 89.
 De Valliquerville, 216.
 De Vaux, 116.
 De Venezobre, 216.
 De Villarnoul, 145.
 De Ville, 256.
 De Visscher, 79.
 Devonshire, Duke of, 39,
 149.
 Dinsdale, 87.
 Dobbin, 222.
 Doddridge, 187.
 Donisemount, 258.
 Donne, 191.
 Donnelson, 139.
 Douglas, 102, 226, 236.
 Dovalle, 174.
 D'Oyley, 258.
 Drelincourt, 18.
 Drummond, 222.
 Du Bosc, 17, 133, 137,
 139, 149, 161.
 Du Crois, 145.
 Dudley, 132.
 Duesbury, 236.
 Du Hoorn, 256.
 Dumare, 173.
 Du Mas, 145.
 Duncombe, 167.
 Dunlop, 139.
 Dunne, 222.
 Dunning, 232.
 Dunster, 215.
 Du Plessis Mornay, 3.
 Duquene, 141.
 Durel, 243.
 Du Veil, 242.
 Eaton, 174.
 Edgeworth, 230.
 Elfort, 186.
 Elgar, 36.
 Elizabeth, Queen, 6, 7,
 13, 102.
 Elliot, 161.
 Ellis, Sir H., 79.
 Ellis, John, 134, 136.
 Erman and Reclam, 133.
 Evelyn, 4, 71, 121, 146,
 149, 167, 212, 241.
 Eyre, 68.
 Fabre, 216, 258.
 Fagius (Buchlein), 6,
 109.
 Faithorne, 81.
 Farr, 248.
 Fawkenor, 77.
 Faye, 222.
 Fellowes, 258.
 Fenouillot de Falbaire,
 258.
 Fenwicke, 226.
 Fetherstonhaugh, 85.
 Feuquière, 212.
 Feversham, Earl of, 155.
 Figuier, 249.
 Finch, 212.
 Fisher, 222.
 Fleming, 149.
 Fletcher, 215, 219, 226.
 Fortescue, 216.
 Foss, 231.
 Foulis, 130.
 Fountainhall, Lord, 72.
 Fox, 254.
 Francis, Sir P., 258.
 Francis, 158.
 Frankland, 216.
 Franks, 215.
 Frend, 258.
 Freville, 258.
 Friscobald, 98.
 Furleigh, 103.
 Gaches, 18.
 Gale, 68.
 Galland, 145.
 Gardiner, 86, 90.
 Gardner, 238.
 Garnier, 98.
 Garroway, 139.
 Gervaise, 198.
 Ghinkel, 149.
 Gilbert, 173.
 Gilpin, 8.
 Girardot, 98.
 Glover, 258.
 Godolphin, Earl of, 149.
 Goldsmith, 258.
 Goode, 226.
 Goodricke, 139.
 Gordon, 104.
 Gourville, 165.
 Grand, 247.
 Grantham, 104.
 Greatrakes, 258.
 Green, 104.
 Greene, 215.
 Gresley, 219.
 Grindal, 6, 113.
 Grosart, 16, 224.
 Grosvenor, 160.
 Groteste de la Buffiere,
 159.
 Groteste des Mahis, 159,
 161.
 Grotestedu Buisson, 159.
 Grove, 215.
 Guarrisson, 239.
 Guest, 85.
 Guiseard, 161.
 Guise, 139.
 Gwynne, 156.
 Halifax, Marquis of, 18,
 199, 202.
 Halifax, Earl of, 156.
 Hall, 5, 18.
 Halley, 235.
 Hamersley, 160.
 Hamilton, 139.
 Hampden, 139.
 Hanbury, 219.
 Hannay, 216.
 Hanson, 235.
 Harbord, 139.
 Harborough, Earl of, 77.
 Hardy, 145, 160.
 Harman, 86.
 Harmer, 167.
 Harriot, 235.
 Harris, 137, 139.
 Harrison, 79.
 Hart, 230.
 Haweis, 224.
 Hawkins, 139.
 Hay, Sir C., 71.
 Hayes, 215, 216.
 Head, 194, 198.
 Heath, 236.
 Hedges, 149.
 Helps, 104.
 Henckell, 258.
 Henley, 88.
 Henshaw, 98.
 Herries, 71.
 Herring, 167, 226.
 Hervey, 90.
 Hesketh, 105.
 Hibbert, 234.
 Hickes, 19, 167.
 Hill, 139, 155, 175, 226.

- Hoadley, 245.
 Hobman, 104.
 Hodges, 116.
 Hoghton, 216.
 Honeywood, 81.
 Hooker, 85.
 Hopetoun, Earl of, 96.
 Hoskins, 167.
 Hough, 119.
 Howard, 88, 139.
 Howard of Effingham, 149.
 Howe, 71.
 Hubert, 103.
 Hume, 158.
 Hutton, 258.
 Ives, 215.
 Irving, 105.
 James I., King, 102, 104.
 James II., King, 198.
 Jekyll, 68.
 Jenkins, 18, 27.
 Jersey, Earl of, 191.
 Jewel, 6, 7.
 Johnson, 198, 236.
 Johnson, Dr Samuel, 258.
 Johnston, 222.
 Jolliffe, 98.
 Jones, 125, 175.
 Jordan, 236.
 Junius, 258 (bis).
 Keating, 90.
 Kemble, 156.
 Ken, 71.
 Kennet, 239.
 Kent, Duke of, 143, 222.
 Kent, Marquis of, 168.
 King, 68, 80, 81, 222.
 Kirke, 136.
 Knatchbull, 243.
 Kneller, 202, 203, 248.
 Knight, Sir J., 55.
 Knox, 223, 232.
 La Brue, 235.
 Laing, 101.
 Lake, Viscount, 239.
 Lambard, 13.
 Lancaster, 198.
 Langton, 219.
 Lanier, 179.
 La Noue, 1.
 La Placete, 158.
 Laud, 71.
 Lawford, 258.
 Le Boulenger, 246.
 Le Clerc, 167, 198.
 Lee, 139.
 Le Grand, 160.
 Leibnitz, 156.
 Lely, 202.
 Le Monon, 159.
 Le Moyne, 18.
 Le Poer, 90.
 Le Quesne, 85.
 Leslie, Sir J., 158.
 Lewson, 193.
 Liddell, 88.
 Lloyd, 18, 141, 243.
 Locke, 3, 167.
 Lockhart, 215, 234.
 Lodington, 192.
 Longley, 230.
 Lorimer, 118.
 Louvois, 3.
 Low, 216.
 Lowndes, 68.
 Loyd, 222.
 Lucas, 215.
 Lyddal, 217.
 Lyde, 85.
 Lyndsay, 101.
 Lynn, 210.
 Lyster, 226.
 Macaulay, 133, 138, 139, 146, 151.
 Maccarty, 167.
 Macclesfield, Earl of, 158.
 Macetier, 198.
 Mackay, General, 239.
 Mackintosh, 167.
 Macky, 143, 149.
 MacNeal, 139.
 Macpherson, 156.
 Magill, 139.
 Mannyng, 81.
 Marbaud, 145.
 Marchant, 159.
 Maresco, 128.
 Margary, 191.
 Marlborough, Duke of, 156, 177, 180, 212, 241.
 Marteilhe, 191.
 Martin, 258.
 Martine, 247.
 Martyn, 222, 235.
 Martyr, 6, 109.
 Mary, Queen, 198.
 Mason, 90, 169.
 Massy, 87.
 Matthew, 216.
 Maxwell, 156, 191.
 Mazarin, 3, 17, 18.
 Mead, 216.
 Meadows, 212.
 Melville, 114.
 Mercier, 145.
 Merrick, 198.
 Meschinet, 222.
 Mester, 235.
 Metcalfe, 219.
 Michelet, 26, 151, 238.
 Mildmay, 77.
 Miller, 71, 254.
 Minto, Earl of, 216.
 Molière, 247.
 Monginot de la Salle, 159.
 Montague, 68.
 Montague, Duke of, 212.
 Montgomery, 89, 258.
 Montgomery, James, 258.
 Mooyart, 191.
 Mosse, 229.
 Munck, 81.
 Murray, Sir P., 71.
 Musgrave, 139.
 Muskerry, Lord, 167.
 Napier, Lord, 239.
 Napper, 222.
 Nasdale, 219.
 Nassaud'Auverquerque, 141.
 Naudin, 159.
 Naymet, 247.
 Neel, 216.
 Nelson, Lord, 229.
 Nevill, 268.
 Newton, Sir Isaac, 158, 257.
 Norgate, 110.
 Norris, 85, 149, 215.
 Norton, 192.
 Nugent, Lord, 198.
 Nye, 198.
 Ogilvy, 184.
 Oxford, Earl of, 226.
 Oxenden, 98.
 Palmer, 16.
 Palmerston, Viscount, 156.
 Paravicini, 169.
 Parker, Abp., 8.
 Parker, Sir H., 52, 229.
 Parry, 167, 212.
 Paschalis, 142.
 Patrick, 243.
 Paul, 86.
 Payne, 198.
 Peel, 235.
 Pelham, 98.
 Pembroke, Earl of, 121, 143.
 Pepys, 83, 84, 243.
 Perne, 110.
 Perraux, 159.
 Perry, 198, 212.
 Pery, Viscount, 198.
 Peterborough, Earl of, 148, 154, 182, 186.
 Peyran, 162.
 Philipps, 244.
 Phipps, 248.
 Pickering, 121.
 Pitt, 258.
 Pleydell, 77.
 Polhill, 258.
 Pollington, Vicountess, 243.
 Pooler, 258.
 Pope, 148, 226.
 Port, 191.
 Porteus, 258.
 Portland, Earl of, 154, 156, 167, 245.
 Portmore, Earl of, 143.
 Pouget, 174.
 Powell, 139.
 Power, 90.
 Powlett, 68.
 Prevot, 198.
 Primrose, Viscount, 198.
 Protheroe, 226.
 Prowting, 226.
 Pyke, 212.
 Radclyff, 9.
 Ramsay, 212.
 Ranfurly, Countess of, 198.
 Ravenal, 156.
 Reade, 85.
 Rebenac, 156.
 Reeves, 195.
 Regnard, 160.
 Riches, 79.
 Riddle, 219.
 Rider, 238.
 Rivers, 122.
 Rivers, Earl of, 182.
 Robartes, 158.
 Roberts, 258.
 Robinson, 192.
 Rochebonot de Launay, 159.
 Rochemore, 216.
 Rochester, Earl of, 182.
 Roland, 156.
 Romney, Lord, 77.
 Rooke, 226.
 Rou, 119, 147.
 Rousseau, 113.
 Roussel, 174.
 Routledge, 226.
 Roux, 207.
 Roxburgh, Duke of, 143.
 R. P. R., 2.
 Rushworth, 48.
 Russell, Lady, 4, 19.

- Rutland, Duke of, 149.
 Ryan, 149.
 Sadleir, 90.
 St Evremond, 147, 156, 212.
 Salmasius, 17.
 Sancroft, 164.
 Sandwich, Earl of, 258.
 Savage, 78.
 Savile, 18, 19, 162, 198, 212.
 Sawle, 134.
 Sayer, 79.
 Schaw, 230.
 Scheemakers, 100.
 Serces, 216.
 Sermand, 160.
 Seward, 230.
 Sewell, 215.
 Shales, 137, 162.
 Sharp, 154.
 Shelburne, Earl of, 258.
 Shelley, 216.
 Sheridan, 222.
 Sherington, 124.
 Shovel, 77, 226.
 Shute, 160.
 Simpson, 158.
 Sirr, 89.
 Skelton, 185, 215.
 Sleet, 216.
 Smiles, 6, 162.
 Smith, 77.
 Spanheim, 18, 161.
 Spencer, Lord, 167.
 Spicer, 207.
 Stair, Earl of, 156.
 Staples, 90.
 Stennett, 204.
 Stephens, 113.
 Stewart, 139.
 Stillingfleet, 18.
 Stinton, 226.
 Stormont, Viscount, 238.
 Story, 136, 137, 139.
 Stouppe, 17, 18, 72.
 Stowell, 206.
 Strickland, 121.
 Strype, 6, 83.
 Sunderland, Earl of, 149.
 Sutton, 89.
 Swift, 138, 139, 149, 156.
 Symson, 122.
 Tatton, 175.
 Taylor, 258.
 Taylor, Rev. Isaac, 71, 162.
 Thackeray, 87.
 Thompson, 153.
 Thoresby, 71.
 Thornton, 222.
 Throgmorton, 6.
 Tindal, 215.
 Tipote, 82.
 Tisdall, 216.
 Tivelin, 81.
 Torburne, 71.
 Tournier, 226.
 Tredeugh, 85.
 Tremellius, 108, 109.
 Trenchard, 139.
 Trosse, 72.
 Trumball, 212.
 Turenne, 147.
 Turner, 98.
 Turretin, 160.
 Tytler, 167.
 Umfreville, 122.
 Urry, 77.
 Utenhove, 113.
 Valat, 216.
 Vaughan, 149.
 Vauquelin des Iles, 216.
 Ventry, Lord, 216.
 Verbeck, 216.
 Vernon, 156.
 Wade, 184.
 Wager, 198.
 Wake, 19, 165, 236.
 Wakefield, 110.
 Walker, 167.
 Wallace, 154.
 Waller, 226.
 Walpole, 258.
 Walsingham, 7.
 Wapshare, 219.
 Warburton, 90, 158.
 Ward, 96, 191.
 Warrington, Earl of, 168.
 Watkins, 175.
 Watson, 99.
 Watts, 198.
 Weales, 226.
 Webster, 258.
 Wehrman, 215.
 Weiss, 134, 137, 139, 149, 162.
 West, 55.
 Westenra, 215.
 Wetenhall, 80.
 Whalley, 226.
 Whiston, 198.
 Whitfield, 226.
 Whitlock, 121.
 Wickart, 167, 212.
 Wilcocks, 244.
 Wilkins, 139, 175.
 William III., King, 134, 135, 149, 198.
 Williams, 34, 139, 204, 216.
 Willis, 219.
 Wills, 226.
 Withers, 149.
 Wodrow, 198.
 Wood, 227.
 Worcester, Earl of, 7.
 Wren, 167.
 Wriothsley, 143.
 Xeres, 192.

. The pages are those of this Index-Volume.